

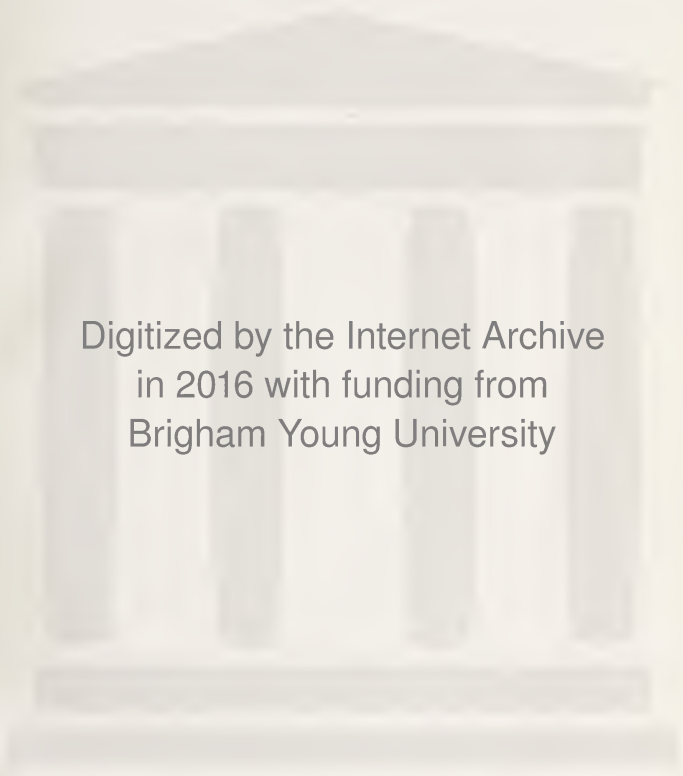


HAROLD B. LEE LIBRARY  
BRIGHAM YOUNG UNIVERSITY  
PROVO, UTAH







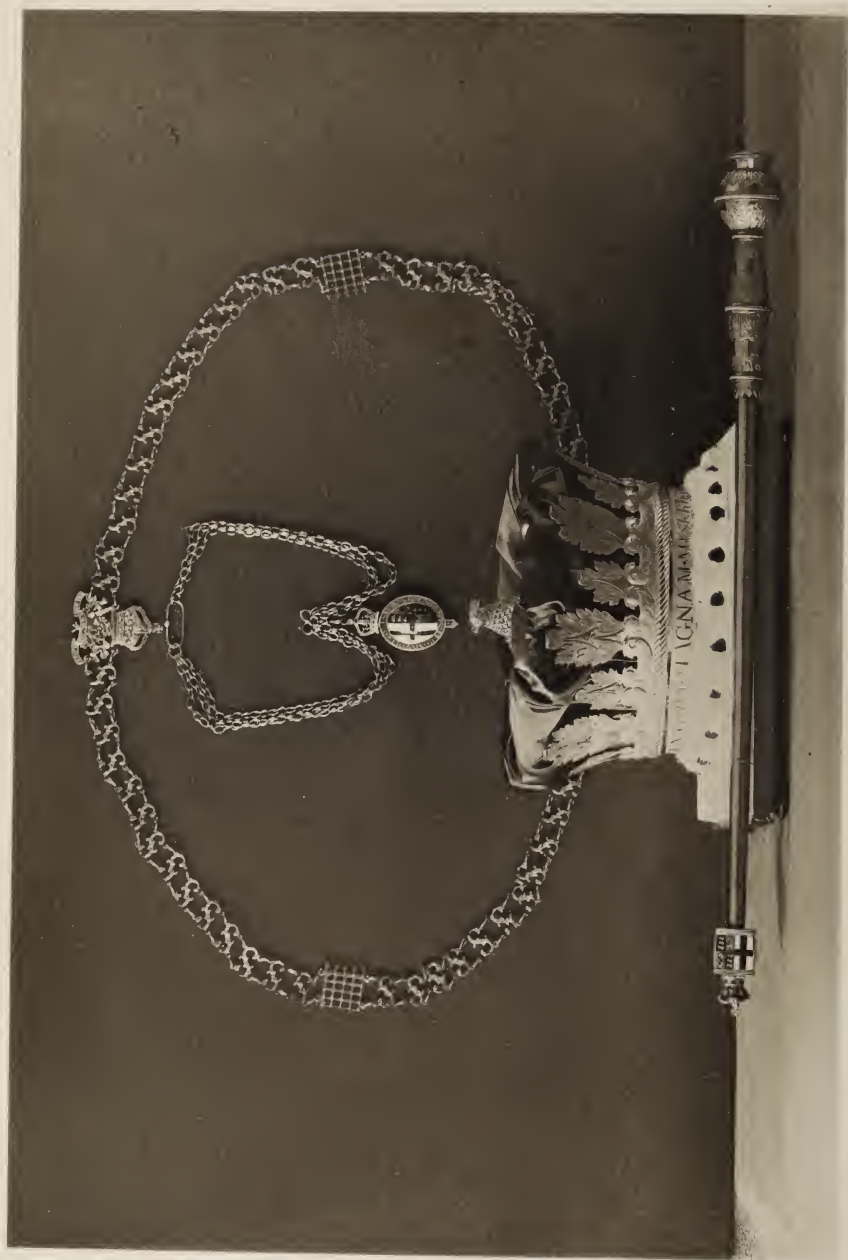


Digitized by the Internet Archive  
in 2016 with funding from  
Brigham Young University



H. C.

Dunsmuir



CS  
410  
.G44X  
NEW SER  
VOL. 21



THE  
Indexed - G. S. U.  
**GENEALOGIST**

A QUARTERLY MAGAZINE OF GENEALOGICAL,  
ANTIQUARIAN, TOPOGRAPHICAL, AND  
HERALDIC RESEARCH.

---

NEW SERIES.

---

EDITED BY

H. W. FORSYTH HARWOOD,  
*Of the Middle Temple, Barrister-at-Law.*

GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY  
OF UTAH

VOLUME XXI.

568

LONDON :  
GEORGE BELL & SONS,  
YORK STREET, COVENT GARDEN.

EXETER :  
WILLIAM POLLARD & Co. LTD.  
1905.





HAROLD B. LEE LIBRARY  
BRIGHAM YOUNG UNIVERSITY  
PROVO, UTAH

## PREFACE.

---

To celebrate the coming of age of the New Series of THE GENEALOGIST it has been thought fit to issue a Subject Index, which will facilitate reference to every article contained in the twenty volumes already published.

During the past year the series of Pedigrees from the Plea Rolls which General Wrottesley has so long contributed to our columns has come to an end, and I feel sure that the Subscribers will one and all unite with me in cordially thanking him for the great labour he has for many years expended upon this valuable collection, which has proved of inestimable assistance to genealogists, filling up many a blank in pedigrees which have long been a puzzle to students, and affording a groundwork for further research. I am glad to be able to announce that the space which these Pedigrees have hitherto occupied will now be filled by a similar collection from the De Banco Rolls *temp.* Henry VII, which Mr. H. J. T. Wood has kindly offered to contribute. The period has been chosen partly in order not to clash with General Wrottesley's work, and also because, as is well known, it is a critical time to genealogists, the earlier generation of antiquaries having for the most part concluded their investigations with the Wars of the Roses, and the era of Parish Registers not commencing till the end of the next reign.

This volume of THE GENEALOGIST is wanting neither in interest, nor in display of sound learning. Mr. G. W. Watson's article on "The Families of Lacy, Geneva, Joinville, and La Marche" contains transcripts of many documents preserved in France which are new to English students,

including the will of Ebles of Geneva. It will be seen that Mr. Watson shows that Ebles and his better known brother Peter of Geneva were sons of Humbert, Count of Geneva, and that Mr. Eyton and the late Mr. R. E. Chester Waters, led astray by a statement of Matthew Paris, were in error in attributing to Peter of Geneva a humble origin. The true parentage of Alice de Lusignan, first wife of Gilbert de Clare, third Earl of Gloucester and Hertford, is also for the first time given in this interesting article. Mr. Massingberd's successful attempt to disentangle some of the different branches of the Lincolnshire Nevills—an admittedly difficult problem—will be sure to attract the attention of our readers, and Mrs. Suckling's paper on the history of Barsham shows the exact descent of the Suffolk Echinghams from the ancient Sussex line, which has never before been ascertained. Sir Edmund Bewley's article on "The Rudkins of the County Carlow" will be especially interesting to Irish genealogists, and the investigations of Mr. Vicary Gibbs embodied in his "Battle of Boroughbridge and the Boroughbridge Roll," have thrown quite a new light on those who actually took part in that historic encounter. Professor Church's notes on the old Roman Catholic family of Atslow, and the two Huguenot pedigrees contributed by Mr. Henry Wagner, F.S.A., are also deserving of mention. I must not omit to express my thanks to Mr. J. W. Clay, F.S.A., Mr. A. J. Jewers, F.S.A., and the contributor of the Fort St. George Marriages for continuing their work for the Magazine, which is so highly appreciated by our readers.

In regard to the frontispiece I have gladly taken advantage of Sir Alfred Scott-Gatty's kind offer of giving an illustration of the insignia of office used by Garter at State Ceremonials. The usual drawings of the Crowns of Kings of Arms show as a rule oak leaves on the Coronet, whereas, it will be seen, they should represent Acanthus leaves.

# CONTENTS.

---

	PAGE
The Families of Lacy, Geneva, Joinville and La Marche.	
By G. W. WATSON ... ..	1, 73, 163, 234
Pedigrees from the Plea Rolls. By Major-General the Hon. GEORGE	
WROTTESELEY ... ..	17
Dugdale's Visitation of Yorkshire, with Additions.	
Edited by J. W. CLAY, F.S.A. ... ..	35, 83, 172, 251
Pedigree of Liron. Compiled by HENRY WAGNER, F.S.A. ...	50
Marriages at Fort St. George, Madras ...	52, 100, 195, 273
The Family of Atslow. By Professor A. H. CHURCH, F.R.S., F.S.A.	60
Grants and Certificates of Arms (Lennard to Mildmay).	
Contributed by ARTHUR J. JEWERS, F.S.A. ...	64, 114, 204, 267
Forsett of Marylebone and Wells Hall, co. Suffolk. By G. C.	
MOORE SMITH ... ..	106
Some Notes on Barsham Juxta Beccles, co. Suffolk	
(with Pedigree of Echingham). By F. H. SUCKLING ...	124, 243
The Rudkins of the County Carlow. By Sir EDMUND T. BEWLEY,	
LL.D. ... ..	145
Exemplification of Arms and Grant of Crest to Francis Dymoke, of	
Erdington, co. Warwick, Gentleman, 17 June 1581. Contributed	
by the Rev. W. G. D. FLETCHER, F.S.A. ... ..	186
Exemplification of Arms and Crest to Thomas Cambell, Esquire,	
Citizen, and Alderman of London, 20 September 1600. Contributed	
by the Rev. W. G. D. FLETCHER, F.S.A. ... ..	187
The Will of Sir John Ferne, Knt. Contributed by Major E. M.	
POYNTON ... ..	188
The Huguenot Family of Devaynes. By HENRY WAGNER, F.S.A. ...	202
Nevill of Laceby, Sturton, and Appleby, co. Lincoln. By the	
Rev. W. O. MASSINGBERD ... ..	217
The Battle of Boroughbridge and the Boroughbridge Roll. By the	
Hon. VICARY GIBBS ... ..	222
The Leman Baronetcy. By W. J. LEEMAN ... ..	227
In Memoriam. John A. C. Vincent ... ..	282

The Scots Peerage, founded on Wood's Edition of Sir Robert Douglas's Peerage of Scotland. Edited by SIR JAMES BALFOUR PAUL, Lord Lyon King of Arms. Vol. i	...	...	68
Slingsby and Slingsby Castle. By the Rev. ARTHUR ST. CLAIR BROOKE, M.A.	...	...	71
A List of Emigrant Ministers to America, 1690—1811. By GERALD FOTHERGILL	...	...	71
Collections for a History of Staffordshire. Edited by the WILLIAM SALT ARCHAEOLOGICAL SOCIETY. Vol. vii, New Series, 1904 (including a History of the Family of Okeover, by Major-Gen. the Hon. GEORGE WROTTESLEY)	...	...	142
A Transcript of the First Volume, 1538—1636, of the Parish Register of Chesham, in the County of Buckingham, with Introductory Notes, Appendices and Index. By J. W. GARRETT-PEGGE	...	...	143
The Great Roll of the Pipe for the Twenty-Second Year of the Reign of King Henry II, A.D. 1175—1176. (Pipe Roll Society)	...	...	211
Denham Parish Registers, 1539—1850, with Historical Notes and Notices	...	...	212
Lincoln Cathedral Charters: Translated with some Notes. By the Rev. W. O. MASSINGBERD, M.A.	...	...	213
The Scottish Historical Review. Vol. i	...	...	214
The Antiquary: An Illustrated Magazine devoted to the Study of the Past. New Series, Vol. i, No. 1	...	...	214
Who's Who, 1905. The Englishwoman's Year Book, 1905. Who's Who Year Book, 1905	...	...	215
The Redmans of Levens and Harewood. By W. GREENWOOD, F.S.A. Scot.	...	...	283
The Bernards of Abington and Nether Winchendon. A Family History. By Mrs. NAPIER HIGGINS. Vols. iii and iv	...	...	284
Abstracts of Wills in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury. Register Soame, 1620. Edited by J. HENRY LEA	...	...	284
The Church in Madras. By the Rev. FRANK PENNY, LL.M.	...	...	285
The Smith Family. By the Rev. COMPTON READE, M.A.	...	...	286
Association for the Preservation of the Memorials of the Dead, Ireland. Journal for the year 1904. Vol. vi, No. 1. Part II	...	...	287



## NOTES AND QUERIES:—

PAGE

Blin Family	...	...	...	...	72
Falkner or Faulkner Family	...	...	...	...	72
Dale Family...	...	...	...	...	144
Herbert Family	...	...	...	...	144
Ancestry of Sir Home Riggs Popham	...	...	...	...	215
Pearson Family	...	...	...	...	216
The Origin of the Morays	...	...	...	...	287
Sir Thomas More's second wife, Alice Middleton	...	...	...	...	288
Farrington Family	...	...	...	...	288

## ILLUSTRATIONS:—

Garter's Insignia	*			<i>Frontispiece</i>
Arms of Dawnay of Cowick	...	...	...	35
„ „ Dalton of Hawkeswell	...	...	...	43
„ „ Lister of Linton	...	...	...	48
„ „ Lister of Kingston super Hull	...	...	...	83
„ „ Cobb of Ottringham	...	...	...	86
„ „ Dodsworth of Badsworth	...	...	...	88
„ „ Ingleby of Ripley	...	...	...	90
„ „ Wycliffe of Thorpe	...	...	...	95
„ „ Micklethwayt of Swyne	...	...	...	172
„ „ Robinson of Newby	...	...	...	176
„ „ Wytham of Cliffe	...	...	...	180
„ „ Wytham of Garforth	...	...	...	251
„ „ Ayscough of Skewsby	...	...	...	255
„ „ Heber of Stainton	...	...	...	257
„ „ Beavot of Leeds	...	...	...	262
„ „ Rudston of Hayton	...	...	...	264

## Marriage Licences in the Diocese of Bath and Wells.

Edited by ARTHUR J. JEWERS, F.S.A.

INDEX OF PERSONS	...	...	...	...	289
INDEX OF PLACES	...	...	...	...	307

## CORRIGENDA.

Page 243, lines 21-27, the dates have inadvertently been given in French.

The originals read:—(i). "Datum et actum die jovis ante festum beate Marie Magdalene anno Domini millesimo ducentesimo nonagesimo sexto mense julii." (ii). "die martis post festum beati Hylarii anno Domini millesimo ducentesimo nonagesimo quinto." (iii). "Actum et datum apud Fontanes die sabbati post festum beati Nicholai maii anno Domini millesimo ducentesimo nonagesimo septimo." (iv). "Datum die lune ante festum Assumptionis B. Marie Virginis anno domini MCCCXIII."

Page 260, line 3 from the bottom, *for* "Beaus," *read* "Beans."

Page 281, line 7, transfer comma *after* to *before* "Key."

# The Genealogist.

## THE FAMILIES OF LACY, GENEVA, JOINVILLE, AND LA MARCHE.

BY G. W. WATSON.

### LACY.

WALTER DE LACY, Lord of Ewyas [Longtown] and Weobley in Herefordshire, of Ludlow in Shropshire, and of Meath in Ireland, died in 1241,<sup>1</sup> before 24 Feb., at which date the Sheriffs of Herefordshire and Shropshire were commanded to take his lands into the King's hand (*Rot. Fin.*, 25 Hen. III, m. 13). His wife, Margaret, daughter of William de Briouze, *de Braosa*, the third of that name, Lord of Bramber, Brecknock, and Gower, whom he had married before 19 Nov. 1200 (*Rot. Cart.*, 2 Joh., m. 20), survived him, and, 25 June 1245, obtained from Peter of Geneva and Matilda his wife (and her grand-daughter) 40 librates of land in England and Ireland as her dower (*Pedes Fin.*, div. com., Hen. III, no. 204).

GILBERT DE LACY was his son and heir. He died v.p. in 1230.<sup>2</sup> His widow, Isabella, daughter of Ralph Bigot, was remarried to John son of Geoffrey before 11 Apr. 1234, at which date the castle and manor of Ewyas were assigned to her as dower (*Rot. Pat.*, 18 Hen. III, m. 15). He left three children:—

1. WALTER DE LACY was living 15 May 1238, when the King notified that Walter de Lasey came before the King in his Court at Westminster, and acknowledged that Walter, son of Gilbert de Lasey, his eldest son, was the heir to all his inheritance in

<sup>1</sup> "1241. Walterus de Lasey vir inter omnes nobiles Hybernice eminentissimus post visus sui privationem et multas alias corporis sui afflictiones ex hujus seculi transiit incolatu" (M. Paris, *Chron. Majora*, edit. H. R. Luard, 1872-84, iv, 93). "1241. Walterus de Lacy dominus Midie decessit in Anglia, relinquens post se duas filias [*sic*] suas heredes, quarum primam maritavit dominus Theobaldus de Verdon, secundam desponsavit Galfridus de Genevile" (*Annals of Ireland 1162-1370*, edit. J. T. Gilbert, 1884-85, ii, 315).

<sup>2</sup> About 1233 (Eyton, *Shropshire*, v, 269). But it was between 12 Aug. and 25 Dec. 1230. On the earlier of these dates the King, at Mirebeau, gave to Gilbert de Lasey his own portion of the treasure which had lately been found at Bordeaux (*Rot. Pat.*, 14 Hen. III, m. 4). On the later date the Sheriffs of Herefordshire and Shropshire were commanded to give to Walter de Lasey full seisin of all the lands in these counties which Gilbert de Lasey his son had held of the bail of Walter to support himself, which lands were taken into the King's hand on the death of Gilbert, because it was believed that Walter had divested himself of the whole of them (*Rot. Claus.*, 15 Hen. III, m. 19). He probably died when in attendance on the King in France, in the expedition which lasted from May to October.

England and Ireland: mandate accordingly that these letters should be publicly read (*Rot. Pat.*, 22 Hen. III, m. 6). He died shortly afterwards, before his grandfather, s.p.,<sup>3</sup> having married, it is said, a daughter of Theobald the Butler, by Rohesia de Verdun.<sup>4</sup>

2. MARGERY DE LACY was married in 1244 to John de Verdun. She died before her husband, leaving three sons, Nicholas, John, and Theobald, the first two of whom died s.p. (*Chronicle of Tintern*), being slain by the Irish 28 June 1271.<sup>5</sup> The writ of *diem clausit extremum* issued on the death of Nicholas de Verdun bears date 5 Aug., 55 Hen. III. By inquisitions taken in Herefordshire and Shropshire, 16, 17, and 19 Aug., 1271, it was found that he had held the castle of Ewyas with a moiety of the manor, and a moiety of the boroughs of Weobley and Ludlow,<sup>6</sup> the whole forming his part of the barony of Weobley, by the service of 7½ knights' fees; and that his brother Theobald, aged 23 and more, was his heir (*Inq. P.M.*, Hen. III, file 39, no. 20). 18 Sep.

<sup>3</sup> "Gilbertus de Lacy desponsavit Isabellam Bygot sororem Johannis Bigot. De quibus Walterus de Lacy qui obiit juvenis sine exitu et due filie et heredes videlicet Margeria et Matildis" (*Chronicle of Tintern*, in *New Monasticon*, v, 270).

<sup>4</sup> "Gilbertus [de Lacy] habuit filium nomine Walterum et duas filias Margaretam et Matildem. Qui Walterus desponsavit filiam domine Royse de Verdon, procreata a domino Teobaldo Pincerna, et idem Walterus decessit sine prole. Propter hoc tota Midia devoluta fuit ad dictas duas sorores, quarum seniore desponsavit dominus Johannes de Verdon, qui fuit filius Teobaldi Pincerne et Rosce de Verdon. Et juniorem desponsavit Petrus de Geneville [Geneve], quo defuncto, postea desponsata fuit domino Galfrido de Genevyle" (*Register of the Abbey of St. Thomas, Dublin*, edit. J. T. Gilbert, 1889, 420).

<sup>5</sup> "Mccclxix. Dominus Nicolaus de Verdun et dominus J. frater ejus facti sunt milites. Mccclxxi. Dominus Nicolaus de Verdun et dominus J. frater ejus cum multis aliis interfecti sunt in die Sancti Leonis pape" [28 June not 19 Apr.] (*Annals of Multifernan*, edit. A. Smith, in *Irish Archæol. Soc., Tracts*, ii, 1842, 15). "MCCCLXXI. Interficetur Nicolaus de Verdon et Johannes frater ejus" (*Annals of Ireland*, ii, 317). '1271. The son of John de Verdon was killed by Walter de Burgh' (*Annals of Ulster*, in *Irish Record Publ.*, ii, 1893, 345). '1271. Nicholas, son of John Verdun, lord of Oirghiall [*i.e.*, the counties of Louth, Armagh, and Monaghan], was slain by Jeffrey O'Fergail [O'Ferrall] and by the people of the Anghaile [Annaly, co. Longford] besides' (*Annals of Loch Cé*, edit. W. M. Hennessy, 1871, i, 469; *Annals of Clonmacnoise*, edit. D. Murphy, 1896, 249). Among the charges formulated, 19 Aug. 1284, against the Archbishop of Armagh, was one that he had received his relations and others, felons, who had been present at the deaths of Nicholas de Verdun and of John his brother, and of other knights with them, all faithful to the King (*K.R., Irish Exchequer*, 530, E.B. 2543).

<sup>6</sup> It should be noticed that the statement in the baronages, that the Verdun family inherited the castle of Ludlow, is erroneous. The castle was acquired by the younger Lacy coheir, Matilda. Roger Mortimer, second Earl of March, obtained that moiety of the manor and vill of Ludlow which had belonged to the Verduns, from William de Ferrers of Groby, the son of Isabel, one of the daughters and coheirs of Theobald, second Lord Verdun, in exchange for Crendon [Long Crendon], co. Bucks (royal license 14 May) by deeds dated 15, 16, and 18 May, 32 Edw. III [1358] (*Cartulary of the Earls of March*, Addit. MSS., 6041, f. 35 d; cf. *Rot. Claus.*, 32 Edw. III, m. 18).

1271, the King took the homage of Theobald for his late brother's lands, and commanded that he should have seisin of them (*Rot. Fin.*, 55 Hen. III, m. 3). At Michaelmas 1277, Basilia, who had been the wife of Nicholas de Verdun, demanded before the Justices of the Common Pleas, Dublin, her dower from Theobald, claiming one-third of all the tenements of John de Verdun [now deceased], namely, of the manors of Lochsyeuedy,<sup>7</sup> Inchelefyre, Kells, Coulok, la Roche, Dunkul, new and old Dundalk, Stathmenaveran, Clonmore, Rath, and Rodebank, whereof Nicholas late her husband, son and heir of John de Verdun, had endowed her, with his father's assent, at the church door of Lochsyeuedy when he married her. Theobald produced an agreement between the said John and John de Cogan, father of Basilia, whereby the former endowed her with 100 librates of land in the manor of Lochsyeuedy, and it was provided that, when Nicholas had reached his age and had recovered the residue of his inheritance, John de Verdun should be quit of the 100 librates: and Theobald asserted that Basilia ought not to be endowed further of John de Verdun's lands. Her plaint was heard in the King's Court at Westminster, Hilary term 1280, when the Justiciary of Ireland was ordered to obtain further evidence (*Coram Rege*, Edw. I, no. 51, rot. 9). and it was still undecided at Easter 1282 (*Idem*, no. 67, rot. 4 d). John de Verdun, husband of Margery de Lacy, married secondly, Eleanor. He is said to have died 21 Oct. 1274,<sup>8</sup> but the writ of *diem clausit extremum* bears date 17 Oct., 2 Edw. Inquisitions were made 31 Oct., 3, 5, 7, 8, 11, and 12 Nov. It was found that he had held, in chief, a moiety of Ewyas, Weobley, and Ludlow, by the service of 7½ knights' fees; Alton, co. Stafford, Cottesbach, Newbold, etc., co. Leicester, by the service of 1½ knights' fees; Hethe, co. Oxford, by the service of half a knight's fee; Stoke [Stoke-Verdun] and Wiuelesford [Wilsford], co. Wilts: also Brandon and Bretford, co. Warwick, held of the Earl of Warwick by the service of 4½ knights' fees, Lutterworth, of John son of Alan, and Bittesby, co. Leicester [1 fee], of the Earl of Winchester. The heir to all was his son Theobald, 26 years of age (*Inq. P.M.*, Edw. I, file 7, no. 1). In 1275, Theobald agreed to grant to Eleanor, his father's widow, as dower, the manors of Brandon, Bretford, and Flecknoe, co. Warwick, Cottesbach, Loges, and Lutterworth, co. Leicester, with a third part of the knights' fees

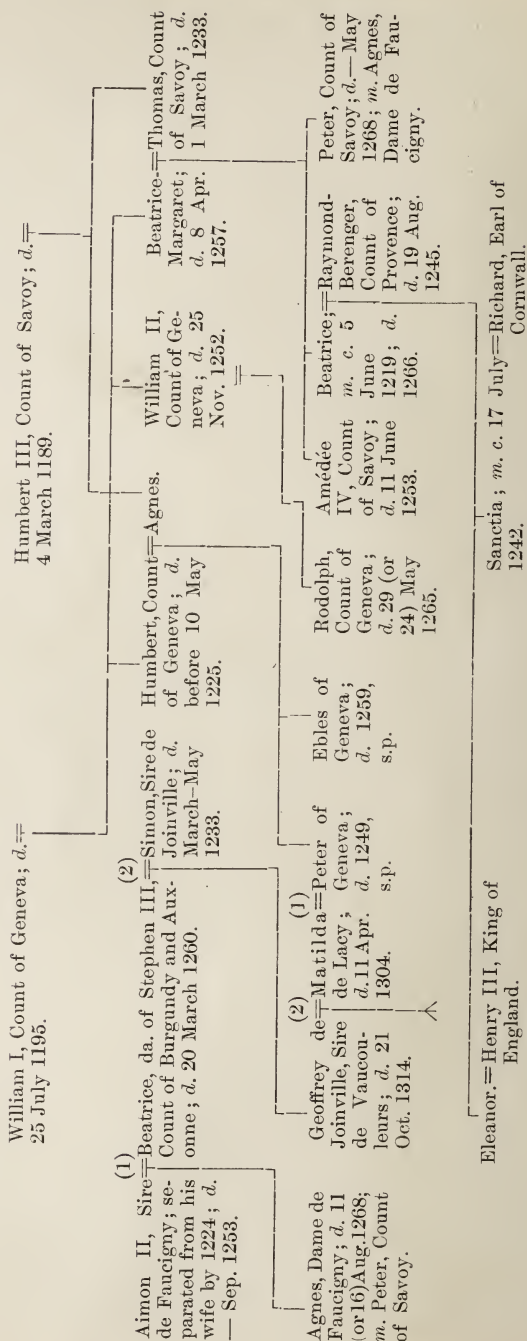
<sup>7</sup> A charter of Edward III, dated 25 April 1330, narrating the descent of the honour of Meath since the grant to Hugh de Lacy [in March 1172], states that the castle of *Lokseuedy* [Loughsewdy] with one moiety of the honour was the inheritance of Margery, wife of John de Verdun, and the castle of Trim with the other moiety was that of Matilda, wife of Geoffrey de Joinville (*Liber Niger de Wignmore*, Harl. MSS., 1240, f. 274).

<sup>8</sup> "Meclxiiiij, xij kl. Nouembr." (*Annals of Crokesden Abbey*, Cotton MSS., Faust. B. vi, f. 76), misprinted 1278 in both the *Monasticon*, a mistake which was pointed out in *Coll. Top. et Gen.*, ii, 299. The date *xij kl. Nouembr.* is interlined, but it agrees with that given in the Ewyas and Weobley inquisition of 8 Nov.:—"Dicunt quod dominus Johannes de Verdun obiit die dominica proxima post festum sancti Luce ewangeliste anno predicto" [21 Oct. 1274]. "1275 [*sic*]. John de Verdon and 13 knights were poisoned together in England" (*Annals of Clonmacnoise*, 251).



TABLE I.

## ALLIANCES OF THE FAMILIES OF SAVOY, GENEVA, AND JOINVILLE.



in Brandon, Lutterworth, and Cottesbach; also reasonable dower in Weobley, Ewyas, and Ludlow, which John her husband had of the gift of Theobald his son, and in the manor of Duleek in Ireland; and in return she granted him out of her dower in Uryel [Oirghialla], Ireland, the value of her dower in Weobley, Ewyas, Ludlow, and Duleek: both to have seisin 2 Feb. 1276. Dated the Wednesday after St. Katherine, 4 Edw. [27 Nov. 1275] (*Rot. Claus.*, 4 Edw. I, m. 18 d). Theobald de Verdun was summoned to Parliament, among the barons, 24 June 1295, and his descendants are set forth in the baronages.

3. MATILDA DE LACY was married firstly, in 1244 or earlier, to Peter of Geneva, who died s.p. in 1249; and secondly, in 1252, to Geoffrey de Joinville, who died 21 Oct. 1314. She died 11 Apr. 1304.

### GENEVA.

WILLIAM I, Count of Geneva, who died 25 July 1195,<sup>9</sup> had two sons, Humbert and William, and a daughter, Beatrice, who married Thomas, Count of Savoy.<sup>10</sup> The elder son, Humbert,

<sup>9</sup> "viii Kalendas Augusti" (*Obituaire de l'église cathédrale de St. Pierre de Genève*, edit. A. Sarasin, 167, in *Mémoires et Documents de la Soc. d'Histoire et d'Archéologie de Genève*, xxi, 1882).

<sup>10</sup> According to the ancient chronicles of Savoy (*Monumenta Hist. Patriae, Scriptores*, ii, 131-138, 603) Count Thomas had only one wife, Beatrice of Geneva. Alberic, in his Chronicle (*Historiens de France*, xxi, 616), says that *Margareta filia domini de Fusceneis de matre Guillelmi filii Humberti comitis Gebennensis comiti Thome de Sabaudia nupsit*, and was the mother of Thomas's children. Guichenon (*Hist. geneal. de la Maison de Savoye*, 1660) interprets this corrupt passage to mean that Margaret was daughter of William de Faucigny, and considers that Beatrice of Geneva was another wife, and was childless. But this statement led him into inconsistencies and is erroneous. William II, Count of Geneva, in a letter, dated 6 Nov. 1252, to Amédée (eldest son of Count Thomas) addresses him as *suo karissimo domino et nepoti* (*Mémoires et Documents*, as in note 9, vii, 1849, p. 309, no. 19; J. L. Wurstenberger, *Peter der Zweite, Graf von Savoyen*, 1856-58, iv, no. 309), and this William is styled *avunculus* [i.e. grand-uncle] by Beatrice, Countess of Vienne and Albon, daughter of Peter of Savoy, 22 April 1253 (Wurstenberger, iv, no. 324a). *Beatrix comitissa, parens comitum, Sabaudiae comitissa*, was buried at Hautecombe *mccxxx sexto idus Aprilis*, according to the Chronicle of that Abbey (*Mon. Hist. Patriae, Scriptores*, ii, 673), but a charter, dated 1232, commencing "[Beatrix] vxor comitis Thome, Amedeus primogenitus et Aymo, filii ejus, confirmant etc.," had a seal appended with the legend SIGIL. BEATRICIS COMITISSE SABAVDIE (Wurstenberger, iv, no. 83), and Count Thomas's widow appears in fact in various documents from 1236 to 7 June 1256 (L. Cibrario, *Origine e Progressi della Monarchia di Savoia*, 1869, table, note 9), but not with any christian name. The notice above is therefore no doubt an incorrect version of her epitaph at Hautecombe, which is recorded thus by Pingon in his chronicle, f. 354 d:—"Illustrissima et venerandissima domina Beatrix de Gebennis comitissa Sabaudie et domina de Narembors parens comitum Sabaudie hinc inde dormientium hic dormit. Obiit sexto idus aprilis anno mclxvii" (Wurstenberger, iv, no. 448). But she was certainly also called Margaret. A charter to Hautecombe, dated "mccxxxi quarto kalendas marcii" made known "quod ego Margaritha comitissa Sabaudie et marchisa in Italia, et nos Amedeus, Aymo, Villelmus electus Valentinus, Thomas, Petrus, Bonifacius et Philippus, filii Thome comitis Sabaudie et marchionis in Italia, etc." (C. Blanchard,

succeeded, and governed alone for many years. But in 1219, 10 Oct., the younger son, William II, made up a long standing quarrel which he had with the Bishop of Geneva, Aimon de Grandson, swore fidelity to him, and was invested by him with the fief of the *comté*.<sup>11</sup> In a charter of 1220 the brothers occur together as Counts of Geneva.<sup>12</sup> Before 10 May 1225 Humbert was dead,<sup>13</sup> leaving by his wife, Agnes, daughter of Humbert III, Count of Savoy,<sup>14</sup> two sons, Peter and Ebles,<sup>15</sup> and a daughter, Alice, married to Rodolph de Faucigny-Grésey,<sup>16</sup> ancestor of the still existing Princes of Faucigny-Lucinge. What next happened is not precisely known. The orthodox account is that William II assumed the entire rule, ousting his nephews, who thereupon took refuge at the English Court.<sup>17</sup> It seems, however, more probable that they were befriended by their uncle, Thomas, Count of Savoy, and that they came to England in 1240-41,<sup>18</sup> with Peter of Savoy, who was their first cousin, and uncle to the English Queen.

PETER OF GENEVA<sup>19</sup> first appears in connection with English affairs in 1242, 21 Dec., when Henry III, being at Bordeaux, gave

*Histoire de l'Abbaye de Hautecombe*, in *Mémoires de l'Acad. des Sciences et Belles-Lettres de Savoie*, III, i, 1875, no. 14, p. 559), and an earlier charter, of date 27 Dec. 1221, commences "Thomas comes Maurienn. et in Italia marchio et domina Margarita comitissa et vxor ejus, filiique eorum Amedeus et Vmber-tus" (Wurstemberger, iv, no. 53). It should be added that the Chronicle of Hautecombe is a very inaccurate compilation. For example, Amédée IV is there said to have been buried in 1253, "iii idus aprilis," instead of "iii idus julii," the date on his epitaph as reported by Guichenon. The last codicil to his will bears date 8 June 1253 (Wurstemberger, iv, no. 332), and he died 11 June, according to the Obituary of the Cathedral of Aosta (D. Carutti, *Regesta Comitum Sabaudiae*, 1889, no. 934).

<sup>11</sup> "Sane Willelmus hominum ligium fecit episcopo et fidelitatem cum juramento promisit, episcopus vero ipsum Willelmum de feudo comitatus cum anulo investivit. MCCXIX, vi idus octobris." (J. Spon, *Histoire de Genève*, 1730, ii, p. 50, *preuves*, no. 20).

<sup>12</sup> "Ego Humbertus et Willelmus fratres et comites Gebennen. . . . Hujus rei testes sunt Humbertus comes et Willelmus frater ejus comes similiter. MCCXX" (*Mémoires et Documents*, as in note 9, iv, 1845, 2e partie, p. 28, no. 22).

<sup>13</sup> "MCCXXV sexto idus maii" (*Mémoires et Documents*, as in note 9, vii, 1849, p. 294, no. 6).

<sup>14</sup> According to Guichenon, the wife of Humbert, Count of Geneva, was daughter of Amédée III or II, Count of Savoy, who died 1 Apr. 1148. This statement appeared to subsequent genealogists to be impossible, and they altered it to another, still more absurd, viz. that she was daughter of Amédée IV or III, who died 11 June 1253. It is by following this later version that Delaborde (*Les Seigneurs de Joinville*, 224) calls Peter of Geneva grandnephew of Peter of Savoy (as grandson of Amédée IV or III, Peter's eldest brother), when he should have said first cousin.

<sup>15</sup> See below, note 28, for evidence of this statement.

<sup>16</sup> She appears as his wife in a charter printed in *Mémoires et Documents*, as in note 9, xv, 1865, 2e partie, p. 7, no. 9. Cf. Le Comte de Loche, *Histoire de Grésey-sur-Aix*, 1874, p. 22, and table, p. 63.

<sup>17</sup> A. J. Lévrier, *Chronol. hist. des Comtes de Gênois*, 1787, i, 132, and subsequent writers.

<sup>18</sup> Peter of Savoy came to England between Nov. 1240 (Wurstemberger, iv, no. 135) and 28 Feb. 1241 (*Rot. Fin.*, 25 Hen. III, m. 13).

<sup>19</sup> "1249. Obiit Petrus de Genevre, natione Provincialis, et domino regi, licet humili prosapia oriundus, amicissimus. Quod et ipse rex opere

*Petro de Geneve* the custody of the land and of the heir of William de Albiniaco (*Rot. Pat. et Cart. Vascon.*, 27 Hen. III, m. 22).<sup>20</sup> Next year, 29 May, also at Bordeaux, the King made known that he had given *P. filio comitis Gebennensis* the marriage of Isabel, Countess of Arundel, late the wife of H., Earl of Arundel, and that in the event of her paying a fine to the King for leave to marry whom she would, the same P. should have the fine for his own use (*Idem*, m. 9). In 1244, 19 Feb., the Sheriff of Herefordshire was ordered to value the property of the late Walter de Lacy and divide it into two equal parts, of which the part belonging to Matilda, wife of Peter of Geneva, grand-daughter and one of the heirs of Walter, was to be delivered to Peter and Matilda; and the other part, belonging to the sister of Matilda, was to be retained in the King's hand till further orders (*Rot. Fin.*, 28 Hen. III, m. 8). The same year, 15 March, the King commanded the Justice of Chester to deliver to Peter of Geneva the castle of Ludlow, the property of Peter's wife (*Rot. Pat.*, 28 Hen. III, m. 7). On 14 May following, the King restored to John de Verdun and Margery, his wife, grand-daughter and one of the heirs of Walter de Lacy, and to Peter of Geneva and Matilda, his wife, grand-daughter and the other of Walter's heirs, all the lands in Meath whereof Walter was seised at his death, to hold without partition and to receive the issues of the lands in common till further orders: mandate to give them seisin to Walter de Godarville, who nevertheless was to retain the castle of Trim in the King's hand till partition had been made (*Rot. Claus.*, 28 Hen. III, m. 10). The marriage of the elder coheir, Margery, with John de Verdun, will therefore have taken place between 19 Feb. and 14 May 1244. Peter of Geneva had been granted £100 per annum at the exchequer till the dower lands of the inheritance of his wife should be delivered to him, and 8 Apr. and 16 June 1245, the manor of Dilun [Dilwyn in Herefordshire] and the custody of the land which had belonged to Richard de Kaynes were given him to hold in the meantime in payment of the same (*Rot. Pat.*, 29 Hen. III, m. 7; *Rot. Fin.*, m. 8). Walter de Lacy having died owing debts to the Jews amounting to £955 13s. 4d., in 1245, 19 Dec., the King pardoned Peter of Geneva and Matilda his wife their portion of these debts,

comprobat; contulerat enim eidem P. nobilem puellam Matildem [elegantem] filiam [sic] Walteri de Lascy in Hybernia cum universa hereditate et honore ipsam contingente; filium vero et filiam ex ipsa susceperat" (M. Paris, edit. Luard, v, 90). This passage is the source of the contemptuous language used by genealogists, such as, "A Provençal of mean birth" (Eyton), "A low Provençal" (R. E. Chester-Waters, in a letter dated Feb. 1898 to the Editor of *The Complete Peerage*). If the two children mentioned ever existed, they must have died young.

<sup>20</sup> On the same roll, m. 4, 22 Aug. 1243, there is a mandate to provide for *Amadeo filio comitis Gebennensis et Aymonny fratri ejus, de beneficiis ecclesiasticis* in the King's gift. These were probably Amédée and Aimon, two sons of William II, the former of whom was subsequently Bishop of Die (died 21 Jan. 1275), and the latter Bishop of Viviers (died 1 March 1263). The *Amadeus frater comitis Gebennensis* mentioned for a similar purpose in the roll, m. 5, 8 Aug. 1243, is perhaps the same Amédée.



but John de Verdun and Margery his wife were nevertheless to account for their own (*Rot. Fin.*, 30 Hen. III, m. 18). In 1248, 31 Oct., the King granted to Peter of Geneva the custody of the castle of Windsor (*Rot. Pat.*, 33 Hen. III, m. 9). On 5 Nov., the Justiciary of Ireland was commanded to cause to be observed in favour of Peter of Geneva, who had married one of the heirs of Walter de Lacy, all the liberties which Walter had formerly enjoyed (*Rot. Claus.*, 33 Hen. III, m. 16), and the same day letters of protection were directed to the King's subjects in Ireland for Peter of Geneva about to proceed to foreign parts (*Rot. Pat.*, 33 Hen. III, m. 9). Before 24 Sep. 1249 Peter was dead s.p.<sup>21</sup> (*Rot. Fin.*, 33 Hen. III, m. 2), and on 3 Oct. 1249 the King granted to Matilda de Lacy, *que fuit uxor Petri de Geneua*, the custody of the castle of Windsor (*Rot. Pat.*, 33 Hen. III, m. 1).

**EBLES OF GENEVA.** In 1247, 28 Feb., the King granted to Ebles of Geneva custody of the lands in Ireland and of the marriage of the heir of Robert de Marais, *de Marisco*, which the King had previously given to Fulk de Castelnau, *de Castro Novo*<sup>22</sup> (*Rot. Claus.*, 31 Hen. III, m. 10). At an unknown date, an extent had been made of some land in the vale of Dublin which had belonged to Walter de Ridelesford, and which ought to have come to Robert de Marais by reason of his wife, who was one of the two daughters and heirs of the said Walter and died before her father. It was found that Walter had held certain lands for the service of one knight to the King: that Robert de Marais had held no land of the King in the vale of Dublin, and that Christiana daughter of Robert was his heir and was between six and seven years of age (*Inq. P.M.*, incert. temp. Hen. III, file 46, no. 18). In 1248, 11 June, the King having been informed that lands held in chief by Walter de Ridelesford at his death had been occupied by other persons during the King's custody of them, the Justiciary of Ireland was ordered to inquire into the truth of the allegations, and to cause all the lands alienated from Walter's inheritance to be restored to Stephen Longespee and

<sup>21</sup> The arms of Peter of Geneva, according to M. Paris, were Sa. a lion rampant Arg., differing from those of Rodolph, Count of Geneva, which were (1252) Arg. a bend between two lions rampant Az. This Count's *secretum* (1252) exhibits a sort of chequy coat, which was afterwards (before 1288) reduced to 5 points Or *équipollés* to 4 points Az. (Or, a cross Az. voided of the field), and taken as the arms. (*Mémoires et Documents*, as in note 9, vii, 1849, 95-100).

<sup>22</sup> In 1243, 15 Dec., the King gave to Fulk de Castelnau custody of the lands and of the marriage of Christiana, daughter and heir of Robert de Marais, as it was the King's will that he should marry her (*Rot. Claus.*, 28 Hen. III, m. 17). This Fulk, *consanguineus Regis*, had died deeply in debt before 9 Feb. 1247 (*Idem*, 31 Hen. III, m. 11). According to M. Paris (edit. Luard, iv, 604), who calls him "miles eximius, domini regis consobrinus," he died in London 3 Feb. 1247, and was buried in Westminster Abbey. He was a Gascon, and no doubt related to Henry III through one of the Gascon alliances of the Counts of Angoulême. *Dilectus consanguineus et fidelis noster Segurus de Castro Novo* occurs 11 Dec. 1253 (*Rot. Pat. in Vascon.*, 38 Hen. III, m. 13), and a Bernard and a Segur *de Castro Novo* in the *Rot. de Liberate etc. in Vascon.*, 27 Hen. III, m. 13 and 7 [1 March and 6 Sep. 1243].



Emelina his wife,<sup>23</sup> one of Walter's heirs, and to Ebles of Geneva and Christiana his wife, the other of Walter's heirs (*Rot. Claus.*, 32 Hen. III, m. 8d). Christiana was still under age 4 Nov. 1248 (*Rot. Fin.*, 33 Hen. III, m. 9). In 1253, 29 Jan., letters of protection in Ireland were issued for Ebles of Geneva, and acquittance for himself and Christiana his wife from all pleas, the letters to last as long as Ebles should be on the King's service in England (*Rot. Pat.*, 37 Hen. III, m. 18). In August 1255 he was in Gascony with Prince Edward.<sup>21</sup> By his will, dated at London 12 May 1259, he constituted as his universal heir his cousin and benefactor, Peter of Savoy, Lord of the honour of Richmond in Yorkshire.

In Dei nomine amen. Anno eiusdem Millesimo ducesimo quinquagesimo nono Pontificatus Domini Alexandri Pape III anno V<sup>to</sup> Indictione secunda IIII<sup>to</sup> Idus Maji in presentia mei Galfridi de Verul' publici notarii et testium subscriptorum ad hoc specialiter vocatorum et rogatorum. Nobilis vir Ebalus de Gebennis filius Illustris viri Humberti quondam comitis Gebennensis sua propria voluntate spontanea propter grata ac accepta scrutia et comoda que olim ab Illustri viro domino Petro de Sabaudia consanguineo suo recepit ac sperat dante domino recipere in futurum ea donatione que dicitur inter vivos pure libere et absolute tradidit et donavit et donando cessit et concessit domino Petro predicto et suis heredibus omne ius et actionem realem et personalem tacitam et expressam quod vel quam habet vel habere debet iure hereditario vel alio modo aliquo titulo siue iure in comitatu Gebennensi cum suis iuribus et ipsius pertinentiis vniuersis. Preterea dictus Ebalus fecit constituit et ordinavit ac etiam instituit eundem dominum Petrum in dictam rem sibi suum heredem legitimum et procuratorem siue actorem ita quod suo nomine tamquam in suam rem possit agere petere et defendere disponere et ordinare sicut ipsemet facere posset coram quibuscunque personis et contra quascunque personas. Insuper dictus Ebalus stipulatione sollemnii promisit sub pena et lipothea omnium bonorum suorum que nunc habet seu habere poterit in futurum per heredes vel successores suos vel alias sibi submissas personas domino Petro prefato eiusque heredibus et successoribus contra dictam donationem vel aliquod de predictis de cetero non venire vel etiam aliquid in posterum attemptare ad hec in verbo Dei et veritatis pure et firmiter bona fide omni fraude et dolo remotis promisit eadem stipulatione in perpetuum predicta omnia et singula fideliter et efficaciter observare et pena soluta vel non soluta Instrumentum presens in sui robore semper maneat firmitatis. Actum Londone presentibus istis testibus vocatis et rogatis specialiter ad hoc. Ebalus de Montibus et Petro Chanuencz militibus. Girardo de Granzone canonico Lugdunensi. Magistro Grassino. Guidone de Montagniaco et Aymone de Vercerio clericis. Petro Montum de Foschie et Hugone de Ferteyns. Et ego Galfridus de Verul' auctoritate sancte Romane ecclesie publicus Notarius predictis interfui rogatus hanc Cartam scripsi publicavi et signum feci. (Monogram, seal lost, *Invent. Genevois*, fasc. 1, no. 16; *Invent. Sabaudiae*, fasc. 1, convol. 4, Ch. no. 99.<sup>25</sup>—edit. Wurstemberger, iv, no. 507, and in part in *Mémoires et Documents*, as in note 9, vii, 1849, p. 312, no. 26.)

<sup>23</sup> She was daughter of Walter de Ridelesford, and had formerly been wife of Hugh de Lacy, Earl of Ulster.

<sup>24</sup> "MCCLV mensis augusti nostre senhor n'Audoard filh premey nat heretey de nostre senhor Andric per la grace de Diu rey d'Anglaterra" confirmed the municipal institutions of La Réole, by the counsel and advice of his barons, "So es assaver: en Johan lo filh Gaufre justiciey d'Irlanda adonques, Gaufre de Genbila, Hebles de Montz, Hebles de Genebe, etc." (*Archives hist. de la Gironde*, ii, 1860, 251).

<sup>25</sup> Two other much shorter versions of this testament exist. One given by Guichenon, *preuves*, p. 74, from the Archives of Turin, contains a clause

Ebles of Geneva must have died soon after, s.p. And Peter of Savoy, who had carried on with varying success a life-long feud with the Counts of Geneva,<sup>26</sup> lost no time in putting to the test the pretensions which had been given him by this document. His various claims upon Rodolph, or Raoul, Count of Geneva, eldest son of William II (who had died 25 Nov. 1252),<sup>27</sup> were submitted to arbitration. The arbitrators, Thomas Sire de Menthon and Geoffrey de Grandmont chevalier, pronounced sentence 19 May 1260. Rodolph had to give up to Peter the castle of Charrosse, to pay him 2,000 *livres viennoises*, and to give as security the fiefs of Châtillon-de-Michaille and Arlod, and all his possessions beyond the Rhone from Seyssel to near Lausanne. As to Peter's pretensions to his mother's inheritance or to the rights conferred on him by the will of Ebles, the arbitrators evaded giving any decision.<sup>28</sup>

Christiana de Marais, widow of Ebles, survived her husband for many years. On going beyond seas in attendance on the Queen Mother, her attorneys were nominated 7 Jan. 1275 for 3 years,

that the donation extended "super hereditate et successione paterna et fraterna in comitatu Gebennensi tam contra Rodulphum de Gebennis [here not styled Count] quam fratres suos, etc." The other (*Invent. Genevois*, fasc. 1, no. 17, edit. Wursterberger, no. 508, and in *Mémoires et Documents*, no. 27) is again different, and omits the word *fraterna*.

<sup>26</sup> The account given of Peter of Savoy in the *Complete Peerage*, vi, 351, should be supplemented by stating that his will and two codicils were dated 7, 11 and 14 May 1268. He died a few days after, not at Chillon, but at Pierre-Châtel on the Rhone, not in June, as Guichenon states without any authority, but 17 May (*Obit. of Geneva*, as in note 9, 119), or he was buried (at Hautecombe) 16 May (*Chron. of Hautecombe*, in *Mon. Hist. Patriae, Scriptores*, ii, 674). His wife, Agnes de Faucigny, whom he had married in Feb. 1233/4, made her will 9 Aug. 1268, and died 11 Aug. (*Obit. of Geneva*, 178) or 16 Aug. (Cibrario, as in note 10, table, note 15, citing a MS. Genealogy of the Princes of Faucigny in the *Bibl. del Re*) following.

<sup>27</sup> "vii Kalendas Decembris" (*Obit. of Geneva*, 272; *Obit. of the Abbey of Abondance*, in *Mon. Hist. Patriae, Scriptores*, iii, 423).

<sup>28</sup> "Messire Pierre de Sauoye. . . . demandoit enques [al Raouz conte de Geneue] sa partie qui li aferoit de Curnillon et de la val des Clees les ques choses auoient este assignees a sa mere en son mariage. Demandoit enques tel droit et tel reson qe messire P. et messire Ebles fil et hoir ca en arriers le conte Humbert de Geneue auoient en leritage ledit conte le quel droit et laquele reson il li auoient done e outroie . . . Enques disons e ordenons qe messire Pierres ou ses hoirs et assignez se suffire des demandes qil fet a Raout dou mariage sa mere e del heritage des auant diz monseigneur P. e monseigneur Eble de Geneue si queles sunt desus plus clerement dites tant qe li diz Raouz ou ses hoirs vueille reembre del auant dit monseigneur P. ou de son hoir ou de son assigne lauant dite gagiere en tel maniere qe li droits al diz monseigneur Pierre et de son hoir ou de son assigne e les defenses dou dit Raout et de son hoir soient toziors sauues jusque adonques si queles sunt ores . . . E ce fu fait a Geneue le mercredy dauant la pantecoste lan de lincarnation nostre Seigneur mil e douceuz e sissante" (*Archivio generale del Regno*, Faucigny, iv, Charrosse e Passier, no. 1.—printed in *Mémoires et Documents*, as in note 9, vii, 1849, p. 313, no. 28, and by Wursterberger, iv, no. 538). This important document is unique in enunciating the two sons of Count Humbert, Peter and Ebles. The seal of Peter of Savoy appended to the deed of compromise of the same date (Wursterberger, iv, no. 539, from Pingon's chronicle, f. 365) bore a lion rampant, s. PETRI DE SABAVDIA COMITIS, confirming the statement of M. Paris, that his arms were Or, a lion rampant Gu., armed Az.

12 Apr. 1278 for 2 years, and 26 Feb. 1280 for 1 year (*Rot. Pat.*, 3 Edw. I, m. 34, 6 Edw. I, m. 19, 8 Edw. I, m. 22). 22 Feb. 1281, she was appointed to hold in tenancy the manor of Banstead co. Surrey (*Idem*, 9 Edw. I, m. 25). Two months before, 12 Dec. 1280, she had agreed to surrender to the King and Queen all her castles, lands, advowsons, knights' fees, homages, and services, in Ireland,<sup>29</sup> in exchange for lands of the same value in England for her life and for three years after her death (*Rot. Claus.*, 9 Edw. I, m. 10 d; *Liber A, Chapter House*, ff. 416, 416 d). 8 March 1281, an extent was ordered, and by inquisitions dated 7 June, 19 Oct., and . . . 1281, it was found that her lands in Wexford, Connaught, and elsewhere, were worth £157 6s. 4d. per annum, and were held of the heirs of the Earl Marshal, namely of Sir Roger de Mortimer, by the service of 4 knights' fees when the King's service was proclaimed (*Inq. P.M.*, 9 Edw. I, no. 83). In pursuance of her agreement, she was granted, 15 Nov. 1282, for the period agreed upon, the manors of Langley [Langley-Marish] and Wraysbury, co. Bucks, in place of lands worth £100, and that of Overstone, co. Northampton, in place of lands worth £50, per annum, in exchange for all her lands in Ireland (*Rot. Pat.*, 10 Edw. I, m. 2). A fresh extent was ordered, 14 Nov. 1282, of the knights' fees and advowsons in Ireland, late her property (*Inq. P.M.*, 11 Edw. I, no. 77). The new valuation of them was £181 11s. 8½d. per annum (*K.R., Irish Exchequer*, 530, E.B. 2300, 2543) and they were granted for life, 16 Dec. 1284, to Eleanor, Queen Consort (*Rot. Pat.*, 13 Edw. I, m. 31). 16 Feb. 1286, the eschaetor this side of Trent was ordered to assign to Christiana £30 yearly in land for 10 years, or its equivalent (*Rot. Claus.*, 14 Edw. I, m. 7; *cf. Rot. Pat.*, m. 22, 20 Feb.). She accordingly was granted the custody of the manor of Westborough, co. Lincoln, valued at £50 per annum, for 6 years (*Rot. Claus.*, 18 Edw. I, m. 18): ratification of appointment 28 May 1290 (*Rot. Pat.*, 18 Edw. I, m. 29). The Irish property which she had demised to the King and Queen was, after the death of the latter in 1290, restored to her, by special grace, 5 June 1293 (*Idem*, 21 Edw. I, m. 13). 8 Aug. 1299, she had a fresh grant that her executors might hold her three English manors for three years after her death (*Idem*, 27 Edw. I, m. 16). She died in the spring of 1312, and 23 May following the eschaetor was ordered to deliver these manors to her executors (*Rot. Claus.*, 5 Edw. II, m. 4); who, at Michaelmas, six months after her decease, surrendered Langley and Wraysbury to the King, and were granted, 7 Nov. 1312, the manor of Overstone for 7½ years in compensation (*Rot. Pat.*, 6 Edw. II, pars 1, m. 11; *cf. 10 Edw. II, pars 1, m. 8 sched.*).

<sup>29</sup> This included the manors of Bray, Knock, Killiney, Curton in Kinelahun co. Wexford, Bere, Balinachinan, Cnoctafintyn, Caacro, Done, Nachbrok, Kylleymen, Kilmatheh, Balicullan, Little Tattom, Brun, and Balimolys, and the moieties of Garnenagh, Kilkea and Tristeldermot [Castledermot] co. Kildare.



## JOINVILLE.

GEOFFREY DE JOINVILLE,<sup>30</sup> Sire de Vaucouleurs, was the second husband of Matilda de Lacy.<sup>31</sup> He was a younger son of Simon, Sire de Joinville in Champagne, by his second wife, Beatrice, daughter of Stephen III, Count of Burgundy and Auxonne. He was born in or after 1226,<sup>32</sup> and first appears in July 1241, being already Sire de Vaucouleurs (Delaborde, no. 302). He was still in France in March 1251 (*Idem*, no. 336). In 1252, 8 Aug., the King gave to Geoffrey de Joinville and Matilda de Lacy his wife all the liberties and free customs in Meath, which Walter de Lacy, grandfather of Matilda, had enjoyed (*Rot. Cart.*, 36 Hen. III, m. 6; *Liber Niger de Wigmore*, f. 277). Two days before, 6 Aug., he had been summoned to be at Westminster 13 Oct. for the expedition to Gascony (*Rot. Claus.*, 36 Hen. III, m. 9d), and he was in Gascony with his brother Simon<sup>33</sup> on the King's service in 1254 (*Rot. Claus. in Vascon.*, 38 Hen. III, m. 12 and 7 [Feb., May]). 18 Sep. 1254, the King granted that he and his wife should enjoy their liberties by their own writs in all the lands of Meath, according to the law and custom of Ireland, as Walter de Lacy, formerly lord of these lands, was wont to enjoy them, and, 21 Sep., the King restored to him the castle of Trim as the right and inheritance of Matilda de Lacy his wife, with a moiety of 40 marcates of land which had been retained for the custody of that castle: mandate to give him seisin to John son of Geoffrey, Justiciary of Ireland (*Rot. Pat. et Cart. Vascon.*, 38 Hen. III, pars 2, m. 5): on 18 Sep., Prince Edward had issued a similar mandate to Richard de la Rochelle, his seneschal in Ireland (*Rot. Pat.*, 38 Hen. III, pars 2, m. 2). He was in Gascony with Prince Edward in August 1255.<sup>21</sup> Was summoned, 14 March 1258, to be at Chester 17 June, and, 1 Aug. 1260, to be at Shrewsbury 8 Sep., against Llewellyn (*Rot. Claus.*, 42 Hen. III, m. 11d, 44 Hen. III, m. 9d); each of these expeditions was stopped by a truce. By charter dated *la veille sent Barnabe*, 44 Hen. III [10 June 1260], he

<sup>30</sup> The best account of this family is in *Jean de Joinville et les Seigneurs de Joinville*, by H. F. Delaborde, 1894.

<sup>31</sup> A charter to the Abbey of Dore appears to be the only English document in which he is styled Sire de Vaucouleurs:—"Galfridus de Genevilla dominus de Vaucolour miles et Matildis de Lacy filia Gileberti de Lacy uxor ejus, etc." (*New Monasticon*, v, 554, ex autog. in off. arm.; *Liber Niger de Wigmore*, f. 277). This *Liber Niger* contains transcripts of many charters relating to the property of the Joinvilles in Ireland, *tit. Hibernia*. The portion relating to Ludlow is missing, but the table of contents thereto still remains.

<sup>32</sup> His next elder brother John, Sire de Joinville, the friend and biographer of St. Louis, was born in 1225, before or on 1 May (Delaborde, pp. 69-72).

<sup>33</sup> This was Simon, Sire de Gex, who died 3 June 1277 (*Régeste Génevois*, edit. P. Lullin et C. le Fort, 1866, no. 1143). One of his sons, Peter, Sire de Marnay, is mentioned from 2 Aug. 1297 to 20 Apr. 1298, in the *New Foedera*, i, ii, 870, 888, 892. Another brother of Geoffrey, William, was archdeacon of Salins in March 1258 (*Mémoires et Documents*, as in note 9, vii, p. 311, no. 24), of Besançon, 30 Jan. 1260 (*Rot. Pat.*, 44 Hen. III, m. 3), rector of Arthimurchir in Ireland, 1260 (*Mem. L.T.R.*, 44 Hen. III, pt. ii, rot. 6d, Hilary term), and dean of Besançon, Oct. 1261 (Delaborde, no. 395).

partitioned his fiefs with John de Verdun.<sup>34</sup> Had letters of safe conduct for himself and retinue in order that he might come and confer with the King on the disturbed state of Ireland, 5 May 1262, and, 10 June 1265, was, with others, warned not to give aid to the rebels in that country, partisans of Prince Edward (*Rot. Pat.*, 46 Hen. III, pars 1, m. 5 sched., 49 Hen. III, m. 13). Was at Vaucouleurs with his wife in 1266 (Delaborde, nos. 450, 451). Commissioned with Robert Walerand to swear to the peace with Llewellyn, 21 Sep. 1267 (*Rot. Pat.*, 51 Hen. III, m. 6). Again at Vaucouleurs in July 1270, and in Apr. 1270 [1270 or 1271] (Delaborde, nos. 480, 481; *Mém. de la Soc. d'Archéol. Lorraine*, III, ii, 1881, 242). Summoned by the French King early in 1272 among the *milites banerii* of the King of Navarre (Count of Champagne) against Roger-Bernard III, Count of Foix (*Historiens de France*, xxiii, 768). Was in the Holy Land with Prince Edward, but returned before him, and took up the office of Justiciary of Ireland in Oct. 1273,<sup>35</sup> in the place of Maurice son of Maurice, lately captured by the Irish. He was succeeded in this post by Robert d'Ufford in 1276. 12 Dec. 1276, he was summoned to be at Worcester 1 July 1277 against the Welsh (*Rot. Claus.*, 5 Edw. I, m. 12 d), for the campaign which terminated in a decisive triumph for the English King. In 1280, 28 Feb., he and his wife, going to Lorraine, had their attorneys nominated for three years (*Rot. Pat.*, 8 Edw. I, m. 22), and he was in Champagne or Lorraine 28 Apr. 1280 and Dec. 1281 (Delaborde, nos. 536, 544). In 1280, 3<sup>36</sup> and 5 July, with Maurice de Craon and John de Grailly, he reported to Edward I from Paris on the subject of the truce between France and Aragon (*New Foedera*, I, ii, 583). On the outbreak in March 1282 of the last great struggle for Welsh independence, he was summoned 6 Apr. to be at Worcester 17 May, and, the King being already on the march, from Hartlebury on 24 May, to be at Rhuddlan 2 Aug. (*Rot. Wall.*, 10 Edw. I, m. 10 d and 7 d). On this occasion his service from Herefordshire was returned at 2½ knights' fees for the inheritance of Matilda his wife, performed by himself, one knight, and one *serviens* (Palgrave, *Parl. Writs*, I, 233, 236). At the close of the war he was at Acton Burnell with the King, and by charters dated at that place, 11 Oct. 1283, he and his wife made over the whole of their English possessions to their eldest surviving son, Peter. On going to Ireland with his wife, he received letters of protection 27 March 1284 (*Rot. Pat.*, 12 Edw. I, m. 14). In 1290, 3 Feb., the King mentioned in

<sup>34</sup> Addit. MSS., 6041, f. 37 d. This MS. contains a more detailed account of the series of charters which once existed in the *Liber Niger de Wigmore* than that in the table of contents of the latter.

<sup>35</sup> "Meclxxiiij. Dominus Galfridus de Genevile venit usque Hiberniam de terra sancta, parum ante festum beati Francisci, et factus est justiciarius Hibernie post octavas beati Francisci (*Annals of Multifernan*, 16).

<sup>36</sup> "Au tres haut et tres noble prince, a lor chier senhor le roi d'Anglaterra, Morices sires de Creon et Giefroi de Giemhvile siu chevelier, honor et reverence, etc." (J. J. Champollion-Figeac, *Lettres de Rois*, 1839, I, no. 273). In the *New Foedera*, the name is misprinted *Greinvile* and *Grenvila*.

letters to the Cardinals that he was sending Geoffrey de Joinville to the Pope to arrange certain matters for the aid of the Holy Land (*Rot. Claus.*, 18 Edw. I., m. 14 d; *cf. New Foedera*, i, ii, 746). 18 June 1294, the liberty of Trim, which had been taken into the King's hand, was restored to him during the King's pleasure (*Rot. Claus.*, 22 Edw. I., m. 8). He was summoned for Gascony, 26 June 1294, to be at Portsmouth 1 Sep. (*Rot. Vascon.*, 22 Edw. I., m. 9 d), but the expedition was postponed when on the point of embarkation owing to the revolt of the Welsh about Michaelmas, and 15 Oct. he was summoned to be at Worcester 21 Nov. for the muster at Chester 28 Nov. (*Rot. Wall.*, 22 Edw. I., m. 1 d), and he was with the King in Wales 6 Dec. (*Rot. Claus.*, 23 Edw. I., m. 11). For his services in this campaign the liberty of Trim—which had again been taken into the King's hand, on account of his transgressing the King's mandate with regard to Nicholas Bacun, lately taken and detained prisoner at Trim—was restored to him, 2 May 1295 (*Rot. Pat.*, 23 Edw. I., m. 14; *Liber Niger de Wigmore*, f. 275 d). Ordered, 18 Oct. 1295, with other *fideles* of Ireland, to be in readiness to go over sea, and summoned, 3 Jan. 1296, to be at Whitehaven 1 March (*Rot. Claus.*, 23 Edw. I., m. 2 d, 24 Edw. I., m. 12 d; *Rot. Pat.*, 24 Edw. I., m. 19). Ordered, as from Ireland, to be in readiness, 4 May 1297, and summoned, 17 May, to be in London 1 Aug., against the French King (*Rot. Claus.*, 25 Edw. I., m. 17 d, 15 d); his summons, as from Shropshire, for the same purpose, was dated 24 May, for 7 July (Harl. MSS., 1192, f. 52). Being about to go over sea, he had, 13 July, a respite for his debts, and, 16 July, his especial powers in Meath were confirmed (*Rot. Claus.*, 25 Edw. I., m. 12 d and 9). He was a commissioner on the King's part, 12 Aug. 1297, to settle the difficulties with the Constable and Marshal (*Rot. Pat.*, 25 Edw. I., pars 2, m. 7), which resulted in the King appointing him marshal and Thomas de Berkeley constable (W. Rishanger, *Chron.*, edit. H. T. Riley, 173), and he is styled the King's Marshal 5 Oct. 1297 (*Tower Privy Seals*, 25 Edw. I., no. 2). He occurs as engaged in treating with the envoys of the French King concerning the truces, 12 March 1297, 15 Jan., 3 Apr., and 9 Nov., 1298, and as one of the plenipotentiaries to make peace with France, 12 May 1299, representing, with Amédée, Count of Savoy, and John of Bar, the English King at the treaty of Montreuil, 19 June 1299 (*Rot. Aleman.*, 26 Edw. I., m. 12, 27 Edw. I., m. 11; *New Foedera*, i, ii, 861, 884, 890, 906). Being on this account retained in Flanders on the King's service, he had, 27 Apr. 1298, letters of protection for his lands in Ireland for a year from Midsummer, and again, as retained over sea, 26 June 1299 till 1 Nov. following (*Rot. Pat.*, 26 Edw. I., m. 17; *Tower Privy Seals*, 27 Edw. I., no. 2), and 3 Aug. 1300, he was allowed £130 18s. 4½d. for his stipend and expenses when in Flanders (*Rot. de Liberate*, 28 Edw. I., m. 3). He had letters of protection, on going to Rome on the King's affairs, 11 Apr. 1300 for a year and 28 Feb. 1301 till Michaelmas (*Rot. Pat.*, 28 Edw. I., m. 18, 29 Edw. I., m. 24), and his name



occurs as one of the King's representatives in this mission 15 Apr. and 26 Sep. 1300 (*Rot. Aleman.*, 28 Edw. I, m. 8). 19 Apr. 1301, he was allowed £124 5s. for the expenses of his voyage and sojourn in Rome, and the same day was ordered, as one of the greater barons of Ireland, to confer with John Wogan, the Justiciary, and Richard, Earl of Ulster, with a view to obtain the help of the Irish magnates in the Scotch war (*Rot. Claus.*, 29 Edw. I, m. 9; *Rot. Pat.*, m. 16). 12 Nov. 1302, the liberty of Trim, which had been taken into the King's hand for contempt, was restored for a term to Geoffrey and his wife Matilda (*Rot. Claus.*, 30 Edw. I, m. 3). Matilda de Lacy died 11 Apr. 1304.<sup>37</sup> A yearly fee of twenty-five marks, in compensation for the castles of *Blathaygh* and Drogheda and the vill of Drogheda *ex parte Midie*, which Matilda, late wife of Geoffrey, should have received, had been unpaid since Michaelmas 1276, and it was commanded, 16 Oct. 1306, that Geoffrey should receive compensation (*Idem*, 34 Edw. I, m. 3). 4 Dec. 1306, he obtained a rebate of £279 16s. 10½d. on his debts for advances made when he was Justiciary of Ireland (*Idem*, 35 Edw. I, m. 16). Next year, 24 Dec., he obtained license to surrender to Roger de Mortimer and Jane his wife the lands and tenements in Ireland which he held by the law of England of the inheritance of Matilda, his late wife (*Rot. Pat.*, 1 Edw. II, pars 1, m. 2; *Liber Niger de Wigmore*, f. 273). In 1308, Roger and Jane took seisin of Meath, and, 17 Nov., Geoffrey entered the House of the friars preachers at Trim,<sup>38</sup> where he died in the habit of the Order 21 Oct. 1314.<sup>39</sup> He had been summoned to Parliament, among the barons, 6 Feb., 10 Apr., 29 Dec., 1299, 12 Nov. 1304, and 3 Nov. 1306 (*Rot. Claus.*, 27 Edw. I, m. 18d, 16d, 28 Edw. I, m. 17d, 32 Edw. I, m. 2d, 34 Edw. I, m. 2d). His children by Matilda de Lacy were as follows:—

1. GEOFFREY DE JOINVILLE was dead s.p. and v.p. before 11 Oct. 1283.<sup>40</sup>

<sup>37</sup> "mccciv. Obiit domina Matildis Lacy, uxor domini Galfridi Geneville, tercio idus aprilis" (*Annals of Ireland*, 332). An entry under 1302, that Margaret, wife of John Wogan the Justiciary, died *tercio idus aprilis*, and that Matilda de Lacy died the next week, is erroneous.

<sup>38</sup> "mcccviii. In vigilia Apostolorum Simonis et Jude, dominus Rogerus de Mortuomari applicuit in Hiberniam, cum sua consorte recte herede Midie filia domini Petri filii domini Galfridi Geneville; et seisinam ceperunt de Midia, domino Galfrido de Geneville cedente eisdem, et intrante ordinem fratrum predicatorum apud Trym, in crastino Sancti Edwardi [Edmundi] archiepiscopi" [17 Nov.] (*Idem*, 337). In the *Annales de Wigornia* (edit. H. R. Luard, 1869, 560) it is stated that Geoffrey became a monk on the feast of St. Andrew the Apostle [30 Nov.] 1308.

<sup>39</sup> "mcccxiv. Dominus ac frater Galfridus de Geneville obiit decimo secundo kal. novembris; sepultus in suo ordine fratrum predicatorum de Trym, qui fuit dominus libertatis Midie" (*Annals of Ireland*, 343).

<sup>40</sup> Delaborde omits Geoffrey altogether, but he certainly existed. "Matildis Lacy nupta fuit Gaufrido de Genyvylye. Et de ipsa Matilde descendebat jus cuidam Gaufrido Genevyle ut filio suo et heredi, qui obiit sine

## 2. PETER DE JOINVILLE, of whom hereafter.

3. WALTER DE JOINVILLE was the eldest surviving son in 1294,<sup>41</sup> and probably then, but certainly before Sep. 1298, received the seigneurie of Vaucouleurs.<sup>42</sup> As one of the twelve vassals of the Count of Champagne, he was summoned by the French King against the Flemings, 10 July 1302, to be at Arras 15 Aug. (*Historiens de France*, xxiii, 788), and he was among the French envoys sent to confer with the representatives of the King of Aragon at Narbonne, about Feb. 1303 (Vaissete, *Hist. de Languedoc*, edit. 1840-46, vi, 292). He died s.p., shortly after 18 April 1303, at the Flemish wars, in an attack upon La Bassée.<sup>43</sup> Isabeau de Cirey, whom he had married before Sep. 1298,<sup>42</sup> occurs as "Dame de Vaucouleurs et d'Aulnay-le-Châtel" in Dec. 1317 and 26 Aug. 1326 (Delaborde, nos. 768, 841).

(To be continued.)

herede de se, et tunc jus descendebat Petro de Genyville ut fratre suo, qui desponsavit Johannam filiam comitis Marchie de partibus transmarinis, et habuerunt exitum Johannam, Matildem et Beatricem, que dimiserunt se in ordinem monialium apud Acornbury, in quo ordine professe fuere, etc. Jus partibus illarum descendit Johanne ut sorori et heredi" (*Chron. of Tintern*). Geoffrey is also mentioned as the elder brother of Peter and as dying s.p. in a suit of date 1328 (*Coram Rege*, Trinity term, 2 Edw. III, rot. 128, — *Coll. Top. et Gen.*, i, 275, *Gen.*, N.S., xiii, 241). A fantastic pedigree in Harl. MSS., 1425, f. 127, which deduces the family through a series of imaginary persons from Count Eustace of Boulogne, says that he married a daughter of John, Lord Montfort. This statement is probably derived from the *Annals of Ireland*, (p. 329):—"mcccī. Dominus de Genevile desponsavit filiam domini Johannis de Montforte. Et dominus Johannes [Rogerus] de Mortuomari desponsavit filiam et heredem domini Petri de Genevile."

<sup>41</sup> In 1294 Geoffrey de Joinville gave to Walter his eldest son his portion, with the consent of Matilda his wife, and of his other children, Simon, Nicholas, Peter, William, and Jane, Countess of Salm. (C. du Cange, *Geneal. de la Maison de Joinville*, in *Histoire de St. Louys*, 1668, ii, 30).

<sup>42</sup> "Nous Gautiers de Joinville sires de Vauquelour, et nous Ysabiaus de Cereix, dame de Vauquelour, sa feme, fasons' savoir à toulz presens et à venir que par l'acort de nostre signour et père mon signour Joffroy de Joinville, premier signour de Vauquelour . . . Ceste chartre fut faite et donnée l'an de grace . . . mil dous cens quatre vinz deiz et huyt ans, en mois de septembre" (*Archives de l'Empire*, K, 1155, edit. N. de Wailly, *Recueil des Chartres de Joinville*, in *Bibl. de l'Ecole des Chartes*, xxviii, 1867, p. 594, piece W).

<sup>43</sup> *Anciennes Chroniques de Flandre* in *Historiens de France*, xxii, 386. Cf. G. Guiart, *La Branche des Roysaus Lingnages*, l. 17972, who calls him "Li droiz sires de Vaucouleur, Qui n'iert vilain ni bobancier" (*Idem*, xxii, 267): see also *Contin. Chron. G. de Nangis* (*Idem*, xx, 588) for the date, "die Jovis post octabas Resurrectionis dominice [18 Apr.] 1303," of an event immediately preceding his death. Du Cange, ii, 14, says that he was summoned against the Flemings, 5 Aug. 1303, but this summons was to "Le seignor de Vaucouleur," without any name being mentioned (*Idem*, xxiii, 791).

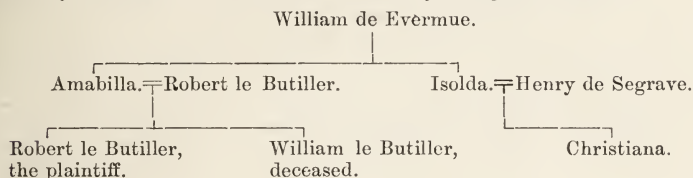
## Pedigrees from the Plea Rolls.

By Major-General the Hon. GEORGE WROTTESLEY.

(Continued from Vol. XX, p. 237.)

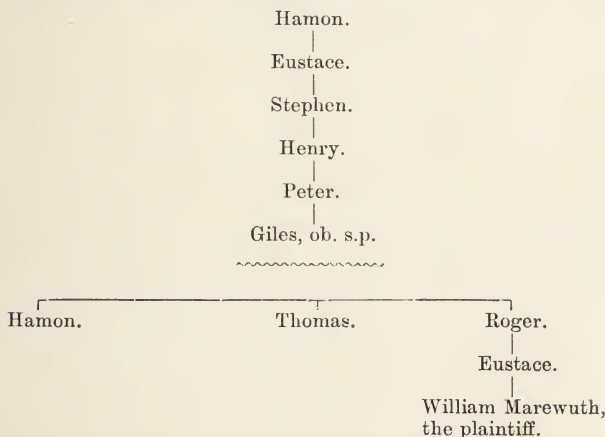
*Curia Regis Roll. No. 126. 27. Hen. 3. m. 17.*

*Leicester.*—Robert le Butiller sued the Abbot of Croxton for the custody of one-third of two carucates of land in Eyton, formerly held by William le Butiller of him by knights' service.



*Curia Regis Roll. No. 126. 27. Hen. 3. m. 1 dorso.*

*Kent.*—William Marewuth sued Solomon de Hardus for a knight's fee in Hagherdris and Stalingher.



From Giles, who died s.p., the right reverted to a cousin Hamon, who had died s.p., and from the said Hamon to his brother Thomas, who died s.p., and from Thomas to a brother Roger, and from Roger as shewn above.

*Curia Regis Roll. Mich. 33.—34 Hen. 3. m. 29 dorso.*

*Warw.*—John de Somerville sued the Prior of Hertford and Isabella de Somerville for the advowson of the church of Stocton.

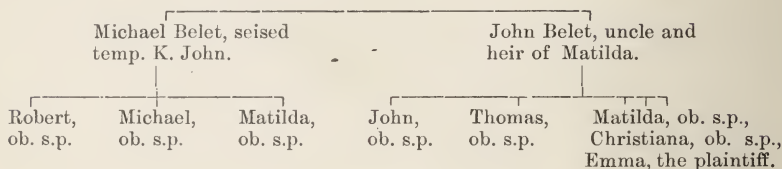
Roger de Somerville. = Matilda.

Roger.

John de Somerville,  
the plaintiff.

*Curia Regis Roll. No. 139. 34. Hen. 3. m. 13.*

*Surrey.*—Emma Belet sued John de Valletort and Alice, his wife, for land in Westshenes.



*Curia Regis Roll. Trinity. 35. Hen. 3. (a fragment).*

*Staff.*—William, son of Robert de Wytele, sued Henry de Verdun and other tenants for land in Levedale.

William de Wytele,  
seised temp. H. 2.

Thomas.

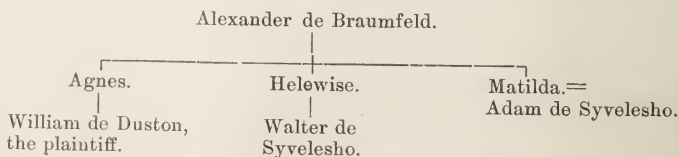
Robert.

William de Wytele,  
the plaintiff.

The plaintiff derived his name from Whitley, co. Warwick; the first William held a fourth part of a knight's fee under Robert de Stafford in 1166 (*Liber Rubeus*).

*Curia Regis Roll. No. 151. Trinity. 38. Hen. 3. (Membranes not numbered).*

*Northampton.*—William de Duston sued Adam de Syvelesho and Matilda, his wife, and Walter de Syvelesho for land in Braumfeld and Hokton, which he claimed as his purparty of the inheritance of Alexander de Braumfeld.



The defendants pleaded that William was a villain tenant and could not therefore maintain his suit, and they stated that his father was named William Swet and was a villain tenant of Hugh de Chaunceaus at Upton.

---

*Curia Regis Roll. Hillary. No. 162. 43. Hen. 3. m. 1.*

*Hereford.*—Walter de Tranelegh sued the Prior of Breghinehow for the next presentation to the church of Buford.

Walter de Tranelegh, presented  
temp. K. John.

Walter.  
|  
Walter de Tranelegh,  
the plaintiff.

---

*Curia Regis Roll. Hillary. 43. Hen. 3. m. 10.*

*Norf.*—Richard de Ketleshaye sued Hugh, the Bishop of Ely, for the advowson of the church of Pulham.

Agnes de Lanedy, seised  
temp. H. 2.

Richard.  
|  
William.  
|  
Richard de Ketleshaye,  
the plaintiff.

---

*Curia Regis Roll. Hillary. 43. Hen. 3. m. 17.*

*Southampton.*—Geoffrey de Maundeville sued William, the Bishop of Bath and Wells, for a messuage and four carucates of land in Doggemaresfeld.

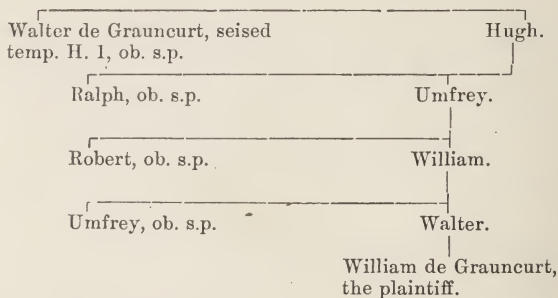
Geoffrey de Mandeville,  
seised temp. H. 2.

Robert.  
|  
Geoffrey.  
|  
Robert.  
|  
Robert.  
|  
Geoffrey de Mandeville,  
the plaintiff.

---

*Curia Regis Roll. Hillary. 43. Hen. 3. m. 17.*

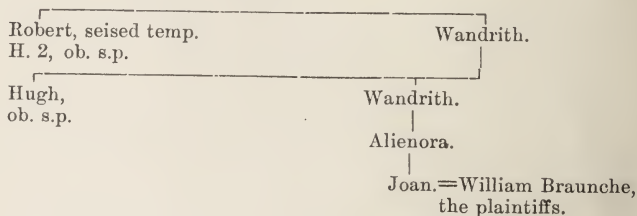
*Norf.*—William de Grauncurt sued William de Kalethorp and Cecily, his wife, for land in Burnhamthorp and the advowson of the church of Burnhamsutton, and he sued William de Wygehal and Isabella, his wife, for land in Harpele and Burnhamthorp.



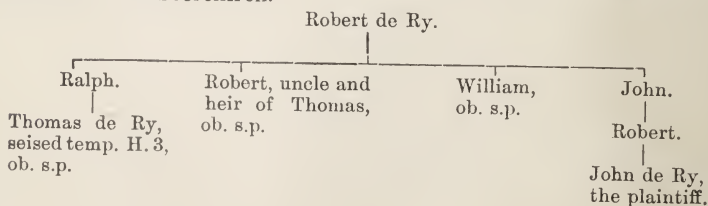
The defendants took exception to the writ owing to the remoteness of the title, and quoted the Statute of Merton, which limited writs of mort d'ancestor.

*Curia Regis Roll. Hillary. 43. Hen. 3. m. 21.*

*Wilts.*—William Braunche and Joan, his wife, sued William de Forz and Nicholas Poyne, who were called to warranty by John de la Stane, for half a knight's fee in Fisserton and Babynton, which they claimed as the right of Joan.

*Curia Regis Roll. Hillary. 43. Hen. 3. m. 45.*

*Lincoln.*—John de Ry sued Gilbert, son of William de Pyncebek, for land in Gosberchirch.





The defendant stated that Robert de Ry, who heads the pedigree, gave the land to Toly de Hybetoft in frank marriage with Iveta, his daughter, and he gave this pedigree:—

Toly de Hybetoft. = Iveta de Ry.

Lambert.

Alexander, who died seised of the land, and whose status he held.

*Curia Regis Roll. Hillary. 43. Hen. 3. m. 31 dorso.*

*Notts.*—Ralph de Crumbwell sued Robert de la Valeye and other tenants for land in Wydemerepol.

Haldane, seised  
temp. H. 2.

Hugh.

Ralph.

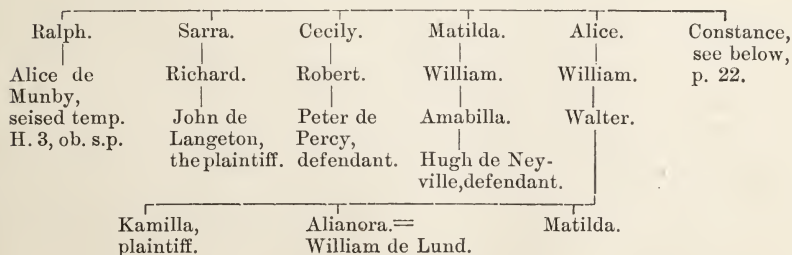
Ralph.

Ralph de Crumbwell,  
the plaintiff.

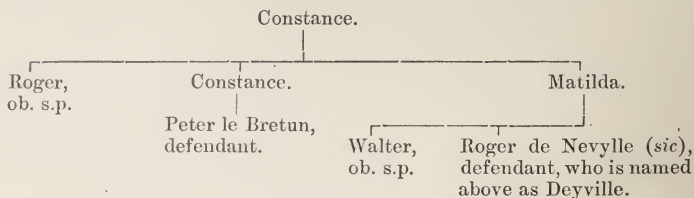
Most of the defendants called to warranty Henry de Heriz.

*Curia Regis Roll. No. 171. Mich. 45.—46. Hen. 3. m. 22.*

*Linc.*—John de Langeton and Kamilla Fitz Walter sued Peter de Percy, Hugh de Neyville, Roger de Deyville and Peter le Bretun for a fifth and a third of a messuage and two knights' fees in Munby-Hoggesthorp and Anderby, as their purparty of the inheritance of Alice de Munby, the cousin of the said John and Kamilla, and of Alianora and Matilda, sisters of the said Kamilla, and of Peter, Hugh, Roger and Peter, whose heirs they were, and they gave this descent:—



From Constance, the fifth sister, the descent was as follows:—



Two parts of a fifth part of the inheritance were excepted from the claim, because William de Lund and Alianora, his wife, and Matilda, sister of Alianora, were not joined in the suit.

The defendants pleaded that on the death of Alice, one Peter de Savoy (Sabaudia), the chief lord, had taken the lands into his hands, and had divided them, and given their shares to them, and had kept the residue. The action should, therefore, be taken against Peter de Savoy. The suit was dismissed.

*Warwick Assize Roll. 46. Hen. 3. m. 2.*

*Warw.*—John de Somerville sued Thorald, son of Edwin, for half a virgate of land in Stokton.

Walter de Somerville,  
seised temp. H. 2.

Roger.

Roger.

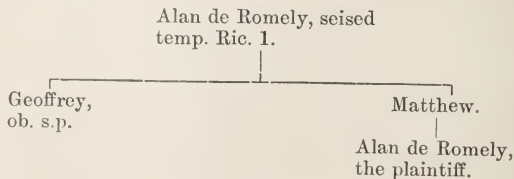
Roger.

John de Somerville,  
the plaintiff.

And see suit of Mich. 33-34 Hen. 3, *ante* pp. 17, 18.

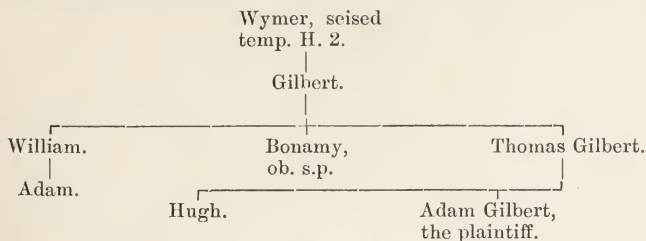
*Warwick Assize Roll. 46. Hen. 3. m. 1. dorso.*

*Warw.*—Alan de Romely sued Hugh de Loges for a hyde of land in Cesterton.



*Stafford Assize Roll. 56. Hen. 3. m. 9.*

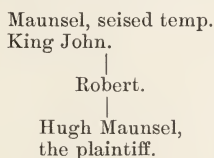
*Staff.*—Adam, son of Thomas Gilbert, sued William, son of Robert de Bruges, for a messuage in Stafford.



The defendant claimed by a feoffment of Adam, son of William, to one Edelina, and the jury found in his favour. The Wymers were hereditary fermors of the King's fish-pools at Stafford. (See the Pipe Rolls, printed by the William Salt Society.)

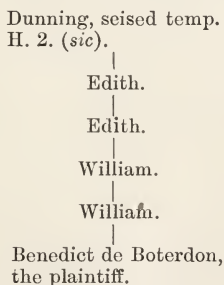
*Stafford Assize Roll. 56 Hen. 3. m. 10. dorso.*

*Staff.*—Hugh Maunsel sued the Prior of La Launde for the advowson of the church of Pateleshull (Patshull).



*Stafford Assize Roll. 56. Hen. 3. m. 15.*

*Staff.*—Benedict de Boterdon sued Robert Sautcheverel, of Quikeshull, for ten messuages and lands in Quikeshull.



The defendant pleaded that the first William had an elder brother Adam.

*Stafford Assize Roll. 56. Hen. 3. m. 23.*

*Staff.*—Robert, son of Roger Buffari, sued Philip, the Abbot of Cumbe, for lands in Trescote, which formed part of the fee of Penne Boffare (*sic*).

William Buffari, seised  
temp. H. 2.

|  
William.

|  
Gilbert.

|  
Robert, the plaintiff.

It will be noted that Robert calls his father Gilbert in one place and Roger in another.

*De Banco. Easter. 1. Edw. 1. m. 6. dorso.*

*Berks.*—Philip de Fifide sued Margaret de Ferrariis, Countess of Derby, for the next presentation to the church of Fifide.

Philip de Fifide, presented  
temp. H. 3.

|  
Robert.

|  
Philip, the plaintiff.

It appears from the pleadings that the Countess had the custody of the manor and advowson during the minority of Philip, and he had married against her will, and thus, even if he was of full age at the date of the suit, the Countess claimed the right of presentation. Philip stated that he was married during his father's lifetime, and was of full age when the church became vacant. The Countess replied that he married after his father's death and was still under age.

*Curia Regis Roll. No. 167. 56. Hen. 3. m. 19.*

*Oxon.*—Adam de Stratton, the *custos* of the heir of William Marmion, sued Richard, the Bishop of Lincoln, and the Prior of Coventry, for the next presentation to the church of Chakenden.

Robert Marmion, presented  
temp. K. John.

|  
Geoffrey, the grandfather of the  
heir, living 6 H. 3.

|  
William.

|  
The heir of William, under age.

The defendants pleaded that Robert Marmion, the ancestor of the heir, had granted the advowson to the Priory of Coventry, and Geoffrey, the grandfather of the heir, had acknowledged the right of the Prior by a Fine levied in 6 H. 3. It is not clear that the heir was *son* of William.

*De Banco Roll. Easter. 1. Edw. 1. m. 30. dorso.*

*Wilts.*—Robert, son of Philip Pipard, sued Mathew de Columbers and Matilda, his wife, for the next presentation to the church of Pipardescrive.

Michael Pipard, presented  
temp. H. 3.

Richard,  
ob. s.p.

Roger, who had enfeoffed  
Mathew de Columbers,  
and Mathew was in seisin  
of the manor.

Philip.  
Robert Pipard,  
the plaintiff.

Verdict for Mathew and Matilda.

*De Banco Roll. Hillary. 5. Edw. 1. m. 9.*

*Staff.*—Jordan de Pyurlesdon (Puleston) sued Richard, son of William de Albaston, for land in Albaston.

Ouyel (Howell) seised  
temp. K. John.

William,  
ob. s.p.

Henry,  
a priest.

John,  
ob. s.p.

Agnes.

Richard,  
ob. s.p.

William,  
ob. s.p.

Jordan,  
the plaintiff.

*De Banco Roll. Trinity. 7. Edw. 1. m. 83.*

*Staff.*—John Gyffard, of Chilinton, sued Robert de Somerford, for customs and services owing to him for land in Chilinton.

Peter Giffard, seised  
temp. K. John.

Peter,  
ob. s.p.

William,  
ob. s.p.

Hugh,  
ob. s.p.

John Gyffard,  
the plaintiff.

*De Banco Roll. Mich. 8.—9. Edw. 1. m. 49.*

*Leic.*—Ralph Basset sued Nicholas de Segrave, called to warranty by John Percevall, for land in Wytherdeleye.

Ralph Basset, seised  
temp. K. John.

Ralph.

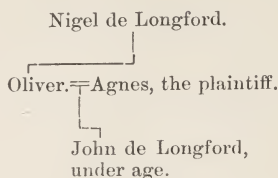
Ralph.

Ralph Basset,  
the plaintiff.



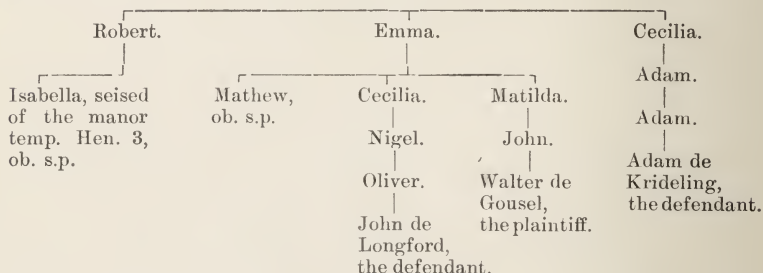
*De Banco Roll. Trinity. 12. Edw. 1. m. 73. dorso.*

*Derb. and Staff.*—Agnes, late wife of Oliver de Longford, sued William de Kavereswell for a third of thirteen marks of rent in Athelaston (Ellaston).



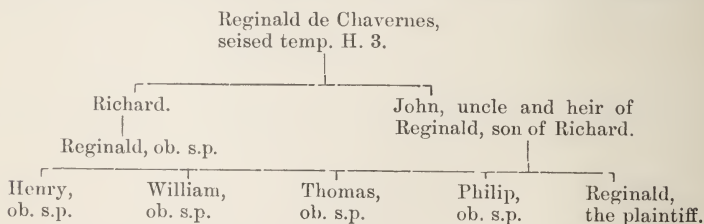
*De Banco. Mich. 15.—16. Edw. 1. m. 98.*

*Derb.*—Walter de Gousel sued Adam de Krideling and John de Langford (Longford) for the next presentation to the church of Wytewelle.



*De Banco. Mich. 16.—17. Edw. 1. m. 68.*

*Staff.*—Reginald, son of John de Chavernes (de Charnes) sued Roger de Bourhton and Juliana, his wife, for land in Bourlhton (Broughton).



*De Banco Roll. Easter. 17. Edw. 1. m. 73 dorso.*

*Staff.*—Peter de Arderne sued Roger, the Bishop of Coventry and Lichfield, for land in Eلفord.

Roger, seised temp.  
K. Richard.

Leuca.

Agnes.

Peter de Arderne,  
the plaintiff.

*De Banco Roll. Easter, 19. Edw. 1. m. 157.*

*Staff.*—Nicholas de Aldythelegh (Audley), as *custos* of Richard, the son and heir of Henry de Chetelton, sued the Abbot of Dieulacres for the next presentation to the church of Chetelton.

Robert de Chetelton, presented  
temp. K. John.

William,  
ob. s.p.

Hugh.

William.

Robert.

Henry.

Richard,  
under age.

The jury stated that Robert de Chetelton had made the last presentation in the reign of King John, and the Clerk then presented had died the last Parson of the church. If this was the case he must have lived to a hundred years, but there appears to have been some confusion between the two Roberts, and there are certainly too many generations in the pedigree.

*Stafford Assize Roll.* 21. *Edw.* 1. *m.* 3 *dorso.*

*Staff.*—Richard, son of Hervey de Stretton, sued Richard, son of Richard de Stretton, for land in Stretton.

Richard de Stretton.

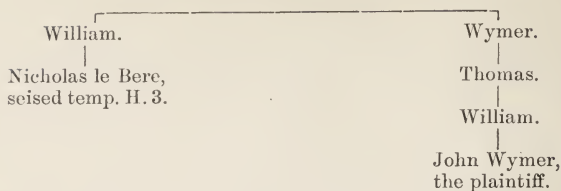
Hervey.

Richard,  
the plaintiff.

Richard,  
the defendant.

*Stafford Assize Roll.* 21. *Edw.* 1. m. 10 *dorso.*

*Staff.*—John Wymer, of Stafford, sued William de la Pole and Wladusa (Gladys) his wife, for the manor of Bere-Sardon.

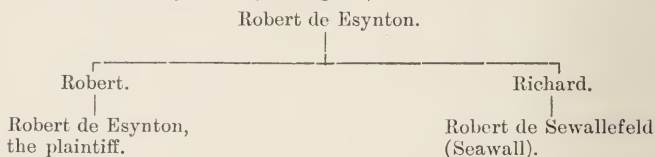


Nicholas le Bere occurs temp. H. 2 and K. John as Nicholas Ursus and as Nicholaus de Sardon. And see a previous suit from the Stafford Assize Roll of 56 Hen. 3, *ante*, p. 23. It will be seen that this family of Wymer occur with the surnames of le Bere, de Sardon and Gilbert.

---

*Stafford Assize Roll. 21. Edw. 1. m. 8 dorso.*

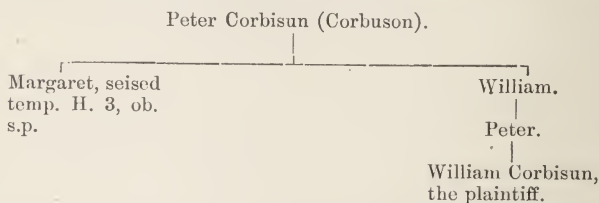
*Staff.*—Robert, son of Robert de Esynton, sued Robert de Buckyng-  
ham for land in Esynton (Essington).




---

*Stafford Assize Roll. 21. Edw. 1. m. 12 dorso.*

*Staff.*—William, son of Peter Corbisun, sued John Giffard, of  
Chilinton, for the manor of Chilinton.

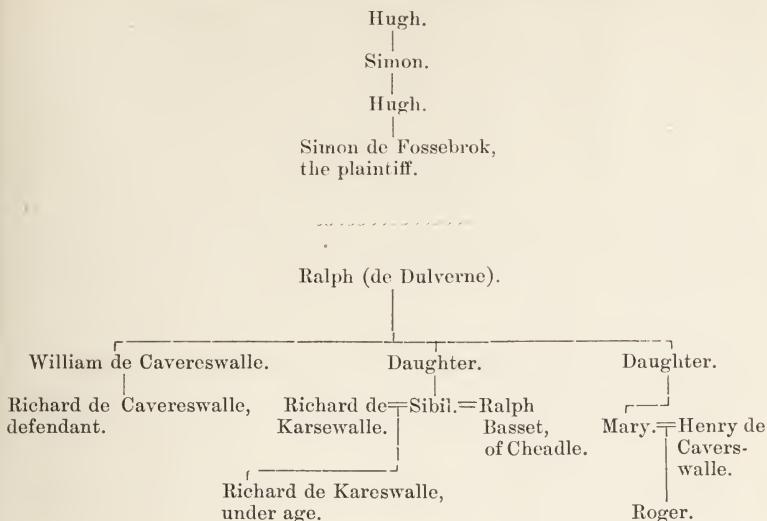


This pedigree is inaccurate. Margaret, from whose seisin William claimed, was living temp. K. Stephen, and was sister, not daughter, of Peter Corbuson. Chillington had been the "*maritagium*" of Margaret, who had died s.p. See "The Giffards," in vol. vi, New Series of Staffordshire Collections.

---

*Stafford Assize Roll. 21. Edw. 1. m. 21.*

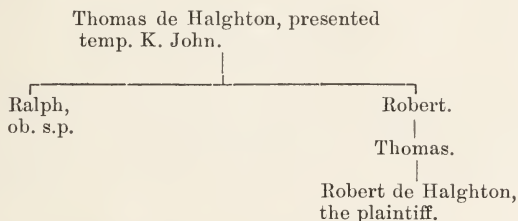
*Staff.*—Simon, son of Hugh de Fossebrok, sued Richard, son of William de Cavereswalle and others for land in Fossebrok (Forsbrook). The pleadings give these pedigrees:—



Roger, son of Henry de Caverswalle, appears to be a mistake for Roger, son of Henry de Cresswall.

*Stafford Assize Roll. 21. Edw. 1. m. 21.*

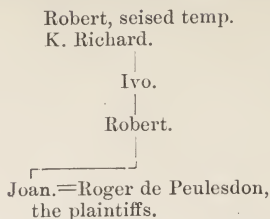
*Staff.*—Robert de Halghton sued Roger, the Bishop of Coventry and Lychefeld, for the next presentation to the church of Heye de Offeley (High Offley).



The Bishop denied that Thomas had presented to the church, and offered to defend his right by a champion who was present in Court, and it was decided that a duel should be fought at the following Easter at Westminster, when the champions should appear with arms.

*Stafford Assize Roll. 21. Edw. 1. m. 26.*

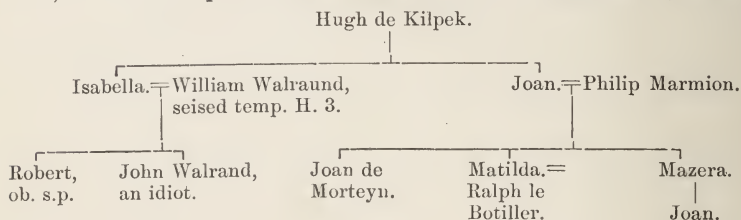
*Staff.*—Roger de Peulesdon and Joan, his wife, sued the Prior of Stanes for land in Stanes (Stone).



The Stone Châtulary shews that the ancestor of Joan was Robert de Walton.

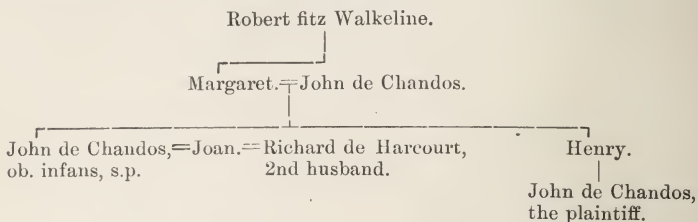
*De Banco Roll. Easter. 22. Edw. 1. mm. 17 and 128.*

*Staff.*—Joan de Morteyn sued Ralph le Botiller and Matilda, his wife, for the next presentation to the church of Northburi (Norbury).



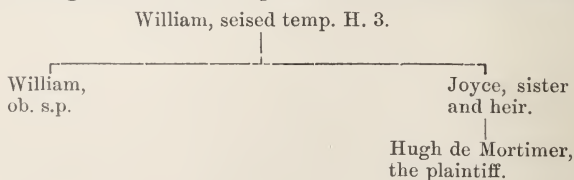
*De Banco Roll. Trinity. 22. Edw. 1. m. 124.*

*Derb.*—John, son of Henry de Chandos, sued Joan, formerly wife of Richard de Harcourt for land in Eginton.



*De Banco. Mich. 24. Edw. 1. m. 139.*

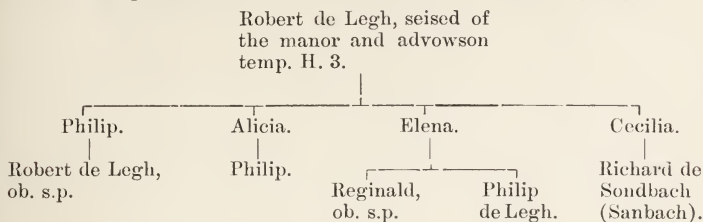
*Northampton.*—Hugh de Mortimer sued Felicia, formerly wife of Philip de Montegomeri, for two parts of the manor of Whelton.





*De Banco. Hillary. 25. Edw. 1. m. 12 dorso.*

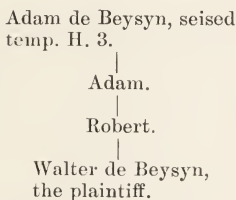
*Staff.*—Philip de Draycote sued Richard de Draycote and others for the next presentation to the church of Leghe (Leigh).



The pleadings state that Philip, the son of Alicia, had enfeoffed the plaintiff of his purparty, and the latter claimed to present in right of the eldest coheir, and his claim was allowed. Other evidence shews that Alicia married Richard de Draycote, and their son Philip had issue Richard and Philip, who were respectively the defendant and plaintiff in this suit. Philip de Draycote had, in fact, enfeoffed his younger son Philip of his purparty in Leigh.

*De Banco. Easter. 31 Edw. 1. m. 155 dorso.*

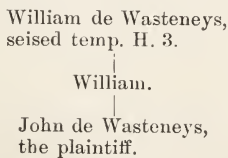
*Staff.*—Walter de Beysyn sued Ralph de Grenehull and Roes, his wife, for 10s. of rent and one-third of a messuage and carucate of land in Schuston.



The first Adam was living temp. Hen. 2, and it should be borne in mind that in many of these suits, the era of the original ancestor is advanced, in order to bring the suit within the limit of the Assize of Mort d'Ancestor.

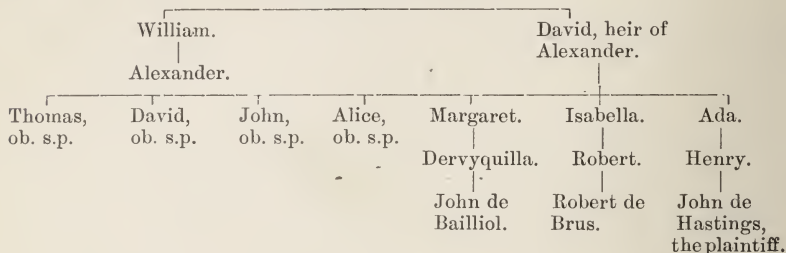
*De Banco. Easter. 31. Edw. 1. m. 133 dorso.*

*Staff.*—John de Wasteneys sued John Griffin for common of pasture in Colton, viz., in 460 acres of wood.



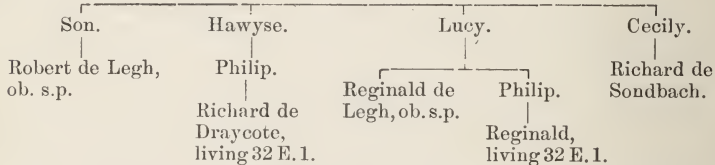
*De Banco. Easter. 31. Edw. 1. m. 21 dorso.*

*Cumberland.*—John de Hastings sued Anthony, Bishop of Durham, for one-third of the manors of Penreth, Carlaton, Castel Soureby, Salghkelde Regis, Langwarthby and Scotteby, of which William, the King of Scotland, kinsman of the said John, and of John de Bailliol, and of Robert de Brus, the elder, was seised, and whose heirs they were. John gave this pedigree:—



*De Banco. Hillary. 32. Edw. 1. m. 193.*

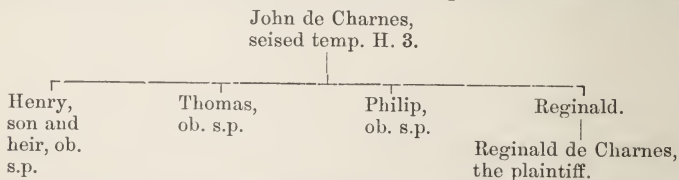
*Staff.*—Richard de Sondbache and Emma, formerly wife of Philip de Legh, sued the Abbot of Burton-upon-Trent for illegally detaining their cattle.



See a previous suit of 25 Ed. 1, *ante*, p. 31, where Hawyse is called Alicia, and Lucy is called Elena.

*De Banco. Mich. 5 Edw. 2. m. 202.*

*Staff.*—Reginald de Charnes sued Roger de Burghton for land in Charnes.

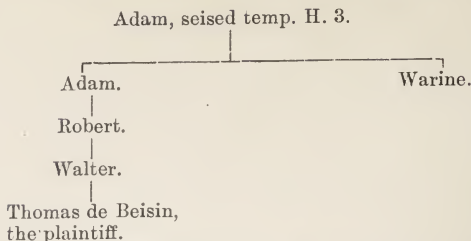


Henry, Thomas and Philip had all succeeded to the manor, but had died s.p. See a previous suit of Mich. 16—17 E. 1, *ante*, p. 26.

*De Banco. Mich. 5. Edw. 2. m. 200 dorso.*

*Salop.*—Robert de Bek, of Tene, and Matilda, his wife, sued John de Hastings for the next presentation to the church of Munselow.

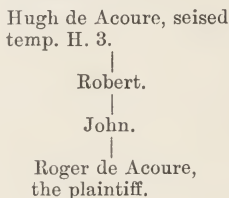




The first Adam in the pedigree had enfeoffed his son Warine, and Reginald claimed by a grant of Warine Beisin. See suit of 31 Ed. 1, ante p. 31.

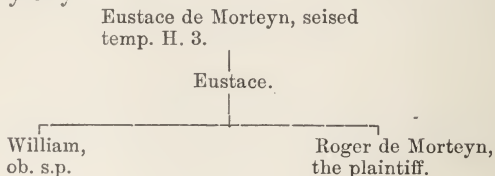
*De Banco. Mich. 10. Edw. 2. m. 366 dorso.*

*Staff.*—Roger de Acoure (Okeover) sued Walter Wyther and Joan, his wife, for a mill and land in Ilum.



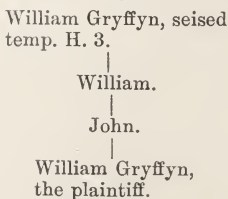
*De Banco. Mich. 11. Edw. 2. m. 328.*

*Derb.*—Roger de Morteyn sued William, son of Robert Saucheverel, for land in Ryseley.



*De Banco. Mich. 12. Edw. 2. m. 117.*

*Staff.*—William Gryffin, of Colton, sued Robert Gryffin, of Colton, and Henry Colman, for a messuage and land in Colton.



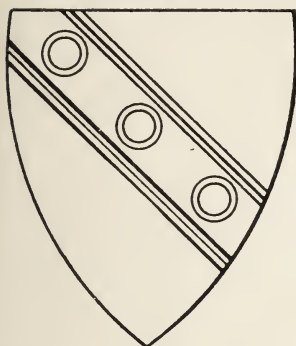
# Dugdale's Visitation of Yorkshire,

WITH ADDITIONS.

(Continued from Vol. XX, p. 261.)

OSGODCROSSE WAPENTAKE.

Pomfret, 7<sup>o</sup> Apr. 1666.



Dawney

of

Cowick.

ARMS:—Quarterly of six:—

1. Argent, on a bend cotised Sable three annulets of the field (Dawnay).
2. Gules, a man's head in profile, couped at the neck Argent, the temples encircled with a wreath knotted behind of the last and Sable, issuing from the dexter and sinister chief and the middle base points three lions' gambes Or, each pointing to the centre (Newton of Snaith).
3. Azure, a lion rampant Or, ducally crowned Argent (Darell).
4. Azure, five fusils in fess Or, within a bordure Argent semée of torteaux (Percy).
5. Or, on a chief indented Azure two mullets of the field (Santon).
6. Barry of eight Argent and Gules, on a canton Sable a cross fleury Or, a crescent for difference (Etton).

CREST:—A demi-man in armour, wreathed about the temples, holding in his dexter hand a gemmed ring, and in the sinister a lion's gamb erased.

I. THOMAS DAWNAY (son of Sir Nicholas Dawnay, of Somersetshire<sup>1</sup> ?), of Escrick, Cowick, and Snaith, Inq. P.M. 14 Rich. II; mar. Elizabeth, dau. and h. of John Newton, of Snaith. They had issue—

John (II).

Sir Nicholas, Knt.

Thomas.

Margaret, mar. Thomas Saltmarshe, of Saltmarshe (?).

II. JOHN DAWNAY, of Cowick, Snaith, etc., Inq. P.M., 4 Hen. VI (1425-6); mar. Ellen, dau. of John Barden. They had issue—

<sup>1</sup> There is an Inq. P.M. of Nicholas Dawnay, of Somersetshire, Devon, and Cornwall, 6 Edw. III, and of Sir John Dawnay of the same, 20 Edw. III.



John (III).

William(?) [Fratr Will'm Dawney de Rhodes (Glover)].

Alice, mar. Robert Fleming (Glover).

Agnes, mar. Peter Weston (Glover).

- III. JOHN DAWNAY, of Cowick, d. 1424(?); mar. Margaret, dau. of Sir Alexander Lound. Her will 12 May 1454, pr. 9 Dec. 1455 (Test. Eb., ii, 193), then of Walmgate, York, to be bur. at Snaith. They had issue—

John (IV).

William.

Katherine, mentioned in her mother's will; mar.

Thomas Aungier.

Joan, mar. William Dallison.

Emma.

- IV. SIR JOHN DAWNAY, of Cowick, d. 30 Oct. 1493, bur. in the Dawnay Chapel in Snaith Church, where there is a large tomb; mar. Agnes, dau. of Guy Roccliffe, of Roccliffe (Glover 383). They had issue—

Sir Guy (V).

William.

Agnes, mar. John Bekard.

Elizabeth, mar. John Langton.

Margaret, mar. Ralph, son and heir to Richard Acclam, d. 9 May 1436, bur. at Snaith. M.I.

- V. SIR GUY DAWNAY, of Cowick, and ju. ux. of Sessay, d. 17 Aug. 14 Hen. VIII, as per Inq. P.M. taken 4 Oct. Admon. 19 Sept. 1522 at York; mar. Jane, dau. of Sir George Darrell, Knt., sister and h. of Sir John and Thomas Darrell, of Sessay, d. 28 Apr. 17 Hen. VIII (1525), as per Inq. P.M. 28 Oct. They had issue—

Sir John (VI).

Anne, mar. Robert Haldenby.

Elizabeth or Jane, mar. William Babthorpe, of Drax.

- VI. SIR JOHN DAWNAY, of Cowick and Sessay, d. 10 Mar. 1552-3, as per Inq. P.M. taken 17 Apr. 1553; mar. Dorothy Nevill, dau. of Richard, Lord Latimer, lic. 9 May 1514, d. 23 Oct. 1532. They had issue—

Sir Thomas (VII).

John, of Heck, in the parish of Snaith. He had—

John, æt. twenty-four, 1585 (Glover).

George, of Beeforth (a quo Dawnay, of Escrick, A.)

Dorothy, mar. Henry Nevile, of Chevet, 15 Jan. 1533.

Jane, mar. Brian Palmes, of Naburn, d. s.p.

Anne, mar. Sir George Conyers, of Sockburn.

Elizabeth, mar. Robert Aske, Esq., of Aughton,

- VII. SIR THOMAS DAWNAY, KNT., of Cowick and Sessay, High Sheriff of Yorks. 1543, æt. thirty-eight at his father's Inq. P.M. Will 17 Aug., pr. at York 25 Oct. 1556, Inq. P.M. 19 Oct. 1556; mar. Edith, dau. of George, Lord Darcy, of Aston, bur. at Snaith 8 Oct. 1585. They had issue—

*Sr John* (VIII).

Paul, of Drax, gent., adm. Gray's Inn 1571. Will 4 Apr. 1610, pr. at York 3 June 1611.

Frances, mar. at Snaith 16 Oct. 1564 Sir William Babthorpe, Knt., as second wife [remar. . . . Sulyard (Glover)].

Ann, bur. at Snaith, June 1540.

Susan, bur. at Snaith 20 July 1543.

- VIII. *Sr JOHN DAWNEY, of Seasay, in com. Ebor., Knt.*, High Sheriff 1572, M.P. Thirsk 1571-97, æt. twenty years at his father's Inq. P.M. Admon. York 29 Apr. 1598; mar. first *Elizabeth, daughter of Sr Marmaduke Tunstall, of Thurland Castle, in com. Lanc., Knt.* They had issue—

1. *Sr Thomas* (IX).

2. *Marmaduke* (a quo Dawnay, of Sutton Coldfield, A).

3. William, of Sessay; mar. Juliana, dau. of Jasper Cholmley, at St. Helen's, York, 2 Sept. 1595, bur. 25 Aug. 1605 at Snaith. They had issue—

Ralph, of Hayton, (?) bp. at Snaith 6 Aug. 1597, d. unmar. and intestate. Admon. to his sister Elizabeth Stonehouse, 5 July 1650.

William, of St. Augustine's, Canterbury. Will 30 Sept. 1662, pr. at London 8 May 1663.

Elizabeth, mar. Christopher Stonehouse, of London, bur. 29 Nov. 1659, at St. Dionis, Backchurch.

4. Darcy, admitted to Gray's Inn 18 Aug. 1596, matric. at Oriel College, Oxford, 29 Nov. 1594, d. s.p., mentioned in his uncle Paul's will 1610.

Ralph.

Dorothy, d. s.p.

Mary, mar. Ralph, third Lord Eure.

Elizabeth.

Mar. secondly Elizabeth, dau. of Edm., or Edw. Bussy, of Haydor, and wid. of John Porter, of Belton, co. Linc. Will 10 Apr., pr. at York 3 May 1604, to be bur. at East Markham.

- IX. *Sr THOMAS DAWNEY, of Seasay, in com. Ebor., Knt., died in a° 1641*, æt. twenty-one an. 1584, recorded his pedigree at the Visitation of 1612, admitted Gray's Inn 8 Nov. 1583, bur. at Snaith 22 May 1642. Will 10 Dec. 1639, pr. at

York, August 1642; *mar. Fayth, daughter of Richard Legard, of Rysomegarth, in Holdernes*, bur. at Snaith 2 Dec. 1639. They had issue—

1. *John (X).*
  2. *Thomas*, admitted Gray's Inn 10 Aug. 1618, *died unmarried*, bur. 18 Feb. 161<sup>s</sup><sub>9</sub> at Snaith. M.I.
  3. *George*, admitted Gray's Inn 10 Aug. 1618, *died unmarried* 3 Sept. 1637, æt. thirty-eight, bur. at Snaith. M.I.
  4. *Richard*, *died unmarried* 15 Aug. 1636, æt. thirty-two, bur. at Snaith. M.I.
  1. *Elizabeth, wife of Sr Will'm Acclome, of Moreby Hall, in com. Ebor., Knt.*; *mar. lic.* 10 Oct. 1609.
  2. *Frances, wife of Sr Henry Vaughan, of Sutton upon Darwent, in co. Ebor., Knt.*; *mar. lic.* 13 Sept. 1613.
  3. *Margaret, wife of Sr Walter Rudstone, of Hayton, in co. Ebor., Bart.*, bp. at Snaith 11 Nov. 1595, *mar. there* 9 May 1631.
- Henry, d. s.p.  
Anne, bp. 23 July, bur. 17 Oct. 1598 at Snaith.

X. *JOHN DAWNEY*, son and heir, *died in the lifetime of his father*, a° 1628, æt. nineteen, 1612, admitted Gray's Inn 2 Feb. 1611-12, bur. at Snaith 15 March 1629-30. M.I. Inq. P.M. 15 May 1630; *mar. Elizabeth, eldest daughter of Sr Richard Hutton, of Gouldesborough, Kt., late one of the Justices of the Court of Common Pleas*, she was living 1644. They had issue—

1. *Thomas*, *died unmarried*, bp. at Snaith 15 Dec. 1616, bur. there 19 Apr. 1639, admitted Gray's Inn 1 Nov. 1634.
2. *Sr Christopher Dawney, of Cowick, in co. Ebor., created Baronet by K. Charles the first a° 1641*, admitted Gray's Inn 2 Nov. 1639, *died in a° 1644*, bur. 25 July at Sessay. Will 12 July 1644, pr. at York Feb. 1645-6; *mar. Jane, daughter and coheire of John Moseley, of Uskelfe, in com. Ebor., Esqr.* They had issue—
  1. *John*, *died in his infancy*, bp. at Snaith 6 Dec. 1642, bur. there 4 Mar. 1643-4.
  2. *Sr Thomas Dawney*, second *Bart.*, *died in his childhood*, bp. 23 Apr., bur. 6 Nov. 1644 at Sessay, when the baronetcy expired.
3. *Sr John (XI).*
1. *Fayth, wife of Sr Nicholas Yarborough, of Snaith, in co. Eborum, Knt.*; *mar. at St. Saviour's, York*, 26 May 1635, bur. at Snaith 24 Sept. 1657. Will 30 July 1656.
2. *Mary, wife of Sr Will'm Adams, of Scawseby, in com. Ebor., Knt.*, d. 16, bur. 20 May 1698 at Owston.

- XI. *Sr JOHN DAWNEY*, of Cowick, in co. Ebor., *Kn<sup>t</sup>.*, *ætatis* 41 ann. 7 Apr. 1666, cr. Viscount Downe in the Peerage of Ireland, 19 Feb. 1680-1, admitted Gray's Inn 16 Mar. 1640-1, M.P. Yorks. 1660-1, Pontefract 1661-68, (?) bp. at Hutton Paynel 25 Jan. 1624-25, bur. at Snaith 9 Oct. 1695; mar. *Elizabeth*, daughter of *Sr John Melton*, *Kn<sup>t</sup>.*, *Secretary to the Councill of Yorke for Northern parts of this Realme*, 1 wife, at St. Antholin's, London, 4 Aug. 1645, bur. at Snaith 21 Feb. 1662-3. They had issue—

*George Dawney*, son and heir, *ætat.* 13 ann. 7<sup>o</sup> Apr. 1666, of Kilnwick, admitted to St. John's, Camb., 14 Mar. 1670-1, bp. at Snaith 14 Sept. 1654, bur. there 21 Feb. 1691-2; mar. *Elizabeth*, dau. and coh. of John Heron, Esq., of Beverley, 9 Sept. 1675 (remar. Charles Robinson, of Lincoln's Inn Fields, lic. 17 Mar. 1692-3 at St. Ann's, Westminster).

Thomas, (?) bp. at Snaith 7 Jan., bur. there 16 Jan. 164 $\frac{8}{9}$ .

John, (?) bp. at Snaith 28 Jan. 16 $\frac{4}{5}$  $\frac{9}{10}$ .

Richard, (?) bp. at Snaith 10 Jan. 165 $\frac{1}{2}$ .

Thomas, (?) bp. at Snaith 14 June, bur. there 3 Aug. 1653.

1. *Anne*, bp. at Snaith 18 Feb. 164 $\frac{7}{8}$ .

2. *Margaret*, mar. Hugh Bethell, Esq., of Rise, at Snaith, 20 Sept. 1671, bp. there 22 May 1651.

3. *Catherine*, mar. at Snaith 18 Oct. 1681, John Ramsden, Esq., of Norton.

mar. secondly *Dorothy*, daughter of *Will'm Johnson*, of *Wickham*, in co. Linc., Esq<sup>r</sup>., lic. 14 May 1663 at St. Gregory, St. Faith or St. Swithin, London, bur. 28 May 1709, at Snaith. They had issue—

2. *Henry* (XII).

3. *Will'm*, *æt.* 2 mens.

*Dorothy*, mar. Robert Orme, Esq., of Lavington, co. Sussex, d. 15 Dec. 1736.

- XII. *HENRY DAWNAY*, *æt.* 2 annor., second Viscount Downe, M.P. Pontefract 1690-5, Yorkshire 1698—1700 and 1707-27, bur. at Snaith 21 May 1741; mar. at Gainsborough 29 Sept. 1685, Mildred, dau. of William Godfrey, Esq., of Thonock, co. Linc., bp. at Gainsborough 29 Mar. 1666, d. 4 Sept. 1725. They had issue—

John (XIII).

Thomas, bp. at Snaith 3 Feb. 168 $\frac{7}{8}$ .

William, bp. at Snaith 26 Aug. 1690, (?) bur. 28 May 1742.

Henry, D.D., Prebendary of Canterbury, matric. at Christ Church, Oxford, 22 May 1711, b. 17 Aug. 1692 (Snaith Reg.), d. 23 July 1754 (Musgrave's Obit.); mar. Catherine, dau. of . . . Parsons.

Christopher, bp. at Snaith 30 Jan. 169 $\frac{3}{4}$ ; mar. Catherine, dau. of Richard Roundell, of Hutton Wansley, 26 Aug. 1749, d. 3 Jan. 1769. They had issue—

Catherine, bp. at York Minster 23 Feb. 1753.

George, Captain, R.N., b. 16 Jan. 169 $\frac{5}{8}$ .

Godfrey, bp. at Snaith 29 June 1697, bur. there 13 Feb. 169 $\frac{7}{8}$ .

Robert, bp. at Snaith 2 Feb. 170 $\frac{2}{3}$ , bur. there 27 Sept. 1707.

Thomas, bp. at Snaith 17 Sept. 1704.

James, bp. at Snaith 20 Feb. 170 $\frac{5}{8}$ .

Godfrey, in Holy Orders, bp. at Snaith 1710; mar. Elizabeth, dau. of Sir Thomas D'Aeth, Bart., d. 3 Aug. 1784, æt. eighty-two (Musgrave's Obit.). They had issue—

Henry, M.A., Rector of Bedale, d. unmar. 13 Aug. 1752 (Musgrave's Obit.).

Mildred, mar. Sir William Foulis, Bart., bur. at Ingleby 6 Feb. 1780.

Dorothy, bp. at Snaith 16 Oct. 1701, d. 1734; mar. first at Snaith 17 Oct. 1723, Robert Shafto, of Whitworth, co. Durham; secondly Rev. Thomas Eden, D.D.

XIII. JOHN DAWNAY, M.A., b. and bp. 8 Dec. 1686 at Snaith, d. v.p., bur. there 12 Aug. 1740; mar. Charlotte Louisa, dau. and h. of Robert Pleydell, Esq., 10 Aug. 1724, bur. at Snaith 19 Apr. 1729. They had issue—

Henry Pleydell, third Viscount Downe, M.P. Yorks. 1750-60, Lieut.-Colonel 25th Regiment, mortally wounded at the battle of Campen, near Wesel, 16 Oct., d. s.p. 9 Dec. 1760, bur. at Maurs, near Wesel (G.E.C.).

John Pleydell (XIV).

XIV. JOHN PLEYDELL DAWNAY, fourth Viscount Downe, succeeded his brother, b. 9 Dec. 1728, bur. at Snaith 7 Jan. 1781, M.P. Malton 1768-74; mar. Lora, dau. and h. of William Burton, of Luffenham, co. Rutland, 20 May 1763, bur. at Snaith 11 May 1812. They had issue—

John Christopher Burton, fifth Viscount Downe, cr. Baron Dawnay of Cowick, 9 June 1796, b. 15 Nov. 1764, bur. at Snaith 2 Mar. 1832; mar. Louisa Maria, dau. of George Welsted, Esq., of Apsley, Sussex, 31 Dec. 1815, d. 20 Mar. 1867. William Henry (XV).

Marmaduke, assumed name and arms of Langley, High Sheriff of Yorks. 1826, b. 26 July 1777, d. unmar. at Wykeham Abbey 1 Oct. 1851.



William Henry, d. inf.

Thomas, in Holy Orders, b. 30 May 1779, d. 8 Jan. 1850.

Lora, d. 1781.

Catherine, bp. at Snaith 20 Sept. 1768, d. 23 Jan. 1790.

- XV. WILLIAM HENRY DAWNAY, sixth Viscount Downe, Rector of Sessay and Thormonby, b. 20 Aug. 1772, d. 23 May 1846; mar. Lydia, dau. of John Heathcote, of Connington Castle, 4 June 1811, d. 18 Mar. 1848. They had issue—

William Henry (XVI).

Payan Dawnay, of Benningbrough Hall, High Sheriff Yorks. 1851, b. 18 Nov. 1815, d. 17 June 1891.

Lydia Frances Catherine, d. unmar. 23 Jan. 1890.

- XVI. WILLIAM HENRY DAWNAY, seventh Viscount Downe, b. 15 May 1812, d. 26 Jan. 1857; mar. Mary Isabel, dau. of the Hon. and Right Rev. Richard Bagot, Bishop of Bath and Wells, 25 July 1843 (remar. 6 Jan. 1863 Sidney Leveson Lane, Esq.). They had issue—

Hugh Richard (XVII).

Other issue, see Peerages.

- XVII. HUGH RICHARD DAWNAY, eighth Viscount Downe, first Baron Dawnay of Danby (U.K., cr. 1897), b. 20 July 1844; mar. Cecilia Maria Charlotte, dau. of the third Earl of Sefton. They have issue—

John, b. 23 May 1872.

Hugh.

Beryl.

Nora.

Faith.

#### YOUNGER BRANCH.

- A. GEORGE DAWNAY, of Beeforth and Escrick, gent., son of Sir John Dawnay (VI) and Dorothy Nevill, d. 18 Feb. 1557-8. Will 21 Jan. 1557-8, pr. at York 25 Oct. 1558, Inq. P.M. 6 Apr. 1558; mar. Ellen, dau. of Sir William Constable, of Hatfield. They had issue—

Cuthbert (B).

Joan, mar. John Palmes, Esq., of Naburn.

- B. CUTHBERT DAWNAY, of Escrick, "a Papist," bur. at at Belfreys 23 Apr. 1585. Admon. York 26 Apr. 1585; mar. Ursula, dau. and coh. of . . . Thweng, of Heslarton, d. 20 Nov. 1626, Inq. P.M. 1627. They had issue—

John (C).

- C. JOHN DAWNAY, æt. six months 1585, bp. at Belfreys 24 Apr. 1585; mar. Elizabeth, dau. of William Constable, of Sherborne, widow of William Knowsley, 7 June 1608, at Heslarton. They had issue—  
Elizabeth, æt. three, 1612.  
Mary.

## YOUNGER BRANCH.

- A. *MARMADUKE DAWNEY*, of Sutton Colfeild, in Com. Warr., son of John Dawney (VIII) and Elizabeth Tunstall, admitted Gray's Inn 16 Nov. 1586, bur. 19 Apr. 1629 at Snaith; mar. first . . . dau. of Jasper Cholmley, of Highgate. mar. secondly Anne, daughter of William Gardner, widow of Simon Perrot, d. 20 Jan. 1639, bur. at Sutton. Will 19 Jan., pr. 7 Feb. 1639. They had issue—  
1. *Thomas (B)*.  
2. *John*, died without issue; mar. . . . They had issue—  
Faith, bp. at Selby 21 Oct. 1628, bur. there 22 July 1630. M.I.  
Dinah, proved her mother's will.  
Elizabeth, bur. at Sutton Coldfield 7 Aug. 1623.
- B. *THOMAS DAWNEY*, Citizen of London, and of Sutton Coldfield, where he was bur. Sept. 1671; mar. *Catherine la Gouch*, a Dutch woman, at St. Dionis Backchurch, 6 Jan. 1638-9. They had issue—  
*Thomas (C)*.  
*John*, d. s.p.  
Elizabeth, bur. at St. Swithin's, London, 10 Nov. 1658. Admon. to her father 26 Jan. 1659.  
Susan, bp. at St. Swithin's, London, 15 July 1649.  
Ann, mar. John Griffin, of St. Mildred in the Poultry, London, Merchant Taylor, 18 Apr. 1661.
- C. *THOMAS DAWNAY*, of Selby and Sutton Coldfield, b. 1639, bur. at Belfreys, York, 28 Dec. 1683. Will 1 Oct. 1678, pr. at York 1 Jan. 1683-4; mar. Elizabeth, eld. dau. of Sir W. Adams, of Owston, by Mary Dawnay (*ante*, p. 38). Will 6 May 1711, pr. at York 10 Nov. 1718. They had issue—  
John, bp. at Selby 18 Mar. 1674, admitted Gray's Inn 11 Feb. 1690-1, d. s.p.  
Elizabeth, coh., d. unmar., (?) bur. at Owston 2 Mar. 1734. Will 2 Dec. 1734, pr. 6 Mar. 1734½.  
Faith, coh., bp. at Selby 13 Dec. 1676; mar. at Swillington 15 Nov. 1698, Peter Hall, of Leventhorpe; she was bur. at Swillington 5 May 1713.  
Catherine, coh., bp. at Selby 27 Aug. 1678, d. unmar. at Coney St., York, bur. at Belfreys 8 July 1729. Will 26 May, pr. 15 July 1729, by Elizabeth Hall, her niece, afterwards wife of Major John Parsons.

Margaret, coh., sole executrix of her mother, bp. at Selby July 1682, d. unmar., bur. at St. Sampson's, York, 10 July 1732. Will 9 July 1731, pr. 16 Oct. 1732, by her niece, Faith (Hall), wife of Rev. W. J. Smith, of Cawood.

Authorities—Snaith and Sessay Parish Registers—York Wills—G.E.C.'s Peerage—Information by W. M. Harvey, Esq., a descendant of Faith Hall.

GILLING—EAST WAPENTAKE.

Richmund, 19 Aug. 1665



Dalton

of

Hawkesthwell.

ARMS:—Azure, semée of cross-crosslets Or, a lion rampant guardant Argent, a chief barry nebulée of the last and Sable.

CREST:—A dragon's head with wings displayed Vert, the outside of the wings Or, gorged with a collar nebulée of the last.

I. . . . DALTON. Had issue—

John (II).

William, mentioned in his brother John's will, 1458.

II. JOHN DALTON, of Hull, bur. at Trinity Church there, M.I., d. 11 Sept. 1458. Will 9 Sept., pr. 20 Oct. 1458 (Test. Ebor., iv, 21); mar. Joan . . . (remar. first John Whitfield, Mayor of Hull; secondly, Sir Richard York, M.P.). Took the vow of celibacy. Will 20 Aug. 1506 (Test. Ebor., iv, 24). They had issue—

Thomas, of Hull, merchant, Sheriff 1484, Mayor 1489 and 1499. Will 15 June 1497, pr. at York 4 Jan. 1502-3 (Test. Ebor., iv, 126), to be bur. at Trinity Church; mar. Elizabeth . . . Administered her husband's estate.

John (III).

Robert, \ (?) bur. with their father at Trinity Church,  
 William, / Hull (Dodsworth).  
 Elizabeth, named in her brother John's will.

- III. JOHN DALTON, of Hull, merchant, Sheriff 1482, Mayor 1487 and 1495, d. 10 Aug. 1494 and bur. at Trinity Church, Hull, M.I., according to Dodsworth. Will 12 Oct. 1487, pr. at York 7 Sept. 1496 (Test. Ebor., iv, 21); mar. Catherine, dau. of Robert Alcock, merchant, Hull, niece of John Alcock, Bishop of Ely (remar. Robert Herrison, merchant, Hull), to be bur. at Trinity Church. Will 13 May 1541, pr. at York 13 July 1545 (Test. Ebor., iv, 22). They had issue nine sons and four daughters, of whom
- William, named in his father's will.
  - Robert, named in his father's and mother's wills.
  - Thomas (IV).
  - Edward, named in his mother's will. Had issue—  
     Katherine.
  - John.
  - Anthony.
  - Elizabeth, named in her father's will.
  - Agnes, } named in their mother's will.
  - Jennet, }

- IV. THOMAS DALTON, of Hull, merchant, Mayor 1547. Will 18 Aug., pr. at York 1 Oct. 1556, to be bur. in Trinity Church, Hull; mar. . . . , dau. of . . . Wilkinson. They had issue—
1. John, of Hull, eldest son, named in his father's will.  
     Had issue—  
         William.  
         John, } named in their grandfather's will.  
         Thomas, }
  2. Robert, of Hull, Alderman and Merchant, bur. at Trinity Church, Hull, 10 Apr. 1578. Will 7 Apr., pr. 7 July 1578 at York; mar. Elizabeth, dau. and h. of . . . Silleston, (?) bur. at Trinity Church, Hull, 1 Feb. 1587-8. They had issue—  
     Robert, named in his father's and grandfather's will.  
     Thomas, named in his grandfather's will.  
     Edward, named in his father's and grandfather's wills.  
     William, }  
     Barbara, } named in their father's will.  
     Emme, }  
     Marie, named in her grandfather's will.
  3. Thomas (V).
  4. Edward, named in his father's will. Will 8 June 1567, pr. 6 Oct. 1575; mar. Mary . . . They had issue—

Edward,	}	named in their father's will.
Thomas,		
William,		
Joan,		
Katherine,		
Maude,		
Elizabeth,		

✓ Elizabeth, named in her father's will ; mar. . . . Coole or Scoles.

Katherine, dead at the time of her father's will ; mar. William Johnson.

Anne, named in her father's will ; mar. . . . Saltmarshe.

Maud, named in her father's will ; mar. . . . Kettlewell.

Agnes, named in her father's will.

Margaret, named in her father's will ; mar. . . Graye.

V. *THOMAS DALTON*, of *Sutton in Holdernes*, in com. *Ebor.*, Merchant of the Staple and Adventurer, Mayor 1554, 1560 and 1569, bur. at Trinity Church, Hull, 6 Jan. 1590-1 (brass, see York. Arch. Journal, xii, 218). Will 30 Dec. 1590, pr. at York 10 Dec. 1591 (vol. xxiv, 769) ; mar. first Ann Walker (Dodsworth) ; mar. secondly Anne, 2<sup>d</sup> da. of *Sr Robert Turwhit*, of *Kettleby*, in co. *Linc.*, K<sup>t</sup>. They had issue—

1. *Robert of Swyne in Holdernes* (a quo Dalton, of Myton and Swine).

2. *Sir Willm* (VI).

3. Philip, had lands in his father's will.

4. Edward, of Sutton, gent. (?) Will 6 Jan. 1617-8, pr. at York 17 July 1618, to be bur. at Sutton Church ; mar. . . . They had issue—

William,	}	named in their father's will.
Elizabeth,		
Anne,		
Luce,		
Frances,		

5. *Thomas*, obiit sine prole, had lands in his father's will. Anne, mar. Sir Ralph, son and heir of Edward Ellerker, of Risby (Glover 137).

Elizabeth, mar. Walter Cave.

Susannah, executrix of her father's will, under which she had lands.

VI. *SIR WILLM DALTON*, of the citty of *Yorke*, and one of y<sup>e</sup> King's Councell in his court there for y<sup>e</sup> Northern parts, died in a<sup>o</sup> 1649, knighted at Whitehall 28 Apr. 1629, bur. 25 Jan. 1649-50 at York Minster ; mar. Theophania,



daughter of John Boothe, of Killingholme, in com. Linc., widow of Thomas Agard (Agar), mar. lic. 1598, bur. at Holy Trinity, Goodramgate, York, 18 Feb. 160 $\frac{1}{2}$ . Will 17 Oct. 1605, pr. at York 28 Apr. 1606. They had issue—

John (VIII).

Anne, wife of Marmaduke Grimston, of Grymston-Garth, in Holdernes.

Mary, died unmarried, bur. at Belfreys 10 Apr. 1624.

VII. JOHN DALTON, of Hawkeswell, in com. Ebor., Esqr., died in *æ* 1646, at Newark Castle, of wounds received at Burton-on-Trent while conducting the Queen from York towards London, bp. at Belfreys 17 Sept. 1603, bur. 26 July 1644 at York Minster. Will 9 Aug. 1643, pr. at York 15 Jan. 1645-6; mar. Dorothy, daughter of Conyers, L<sup>d</sup> Darcy and Conyers, of Hornby Castle in com. Ebor. They had issue—

1. Sr Will<sup>m</sup> (VIII).

2. Thomas Dalton, of Yorke and Bedale, named in his father's will. Will 19 July 1710; mar. Anne, daugh. of Sr Marmaduke Wyvill, of Constable Burton, in co. Ebor., Kt. and Bart., bur. 28 Nov. 1675 at Bedale (a quo Dalton of Slenningford; see Dalton's "Wrays of Glentworth," "Burke's Commoners," etc.).

3. Marmaduke, named in his father's will.

1. Mary, y<sup>e</sup> wife of John Beverley, of Smeton in com. Ebor., Esqr.

2. Barbara, y<sup>e</sup> wife of Charles Tankard, of Arden, in co. Ebor., Esqr.

Ursula, named in her father's will.

VIII. Sr WILL<sup>M</sup> DALTON, of Hawkswell, K<sup>t</sup>, *æt.* 36 ann. 19 Aug. 1665, d. 23 Mar. 1675, bur. at Hawkswell, M.I.; mar. Elizabeth, daughter of Marmaduke Wyvill, of Constable Burton in com. Ebor., K<sup>t</sup> and Bar<sup>t</sup>. They had issue—

1. Sir Marmaduke (IX).

2. Christopher, *æt.* 7 ann. 1665, d. unmar.

3. Sir Charles, *æt.* 5 ann. 1665, of Hawkswell, Gentleman Usher of the Black Rod, d. unmar. 16 Aug. 1747, M.I. at Hawkswell.

Darcy (IX).

Thomas, bur. at York Minster 9 Jan. 169 $\frac{2}{3}$  (Skaife).

Michaell, bur. at York Minster 7 Nov. 1682, M.I., in his eleventh year (Skaife).

1. Isabell, *æt.* 8 ann.; mar. Roger Crofte, of East Appleton, d. 25 Feb. 1684, bur. at Catterick.

2. Dorothy, mar. at York Minster 1 Mar. 1689-90, Dr. William Stainforth, Canon Residentiary of York, bur. in York Minster 17 Apr. 1707.

3. *Elizabeth.*

4. *Ursula*, mar. Sir Barrington Bouchier, of Beningborough, Knt.

IX. SIR *MARMADUKE* DALTON, of Hawkswell, Knt., *æt.* 10 *ann.* 19 Aug. 1665, drowned at Dalton Bridge 19 Feb. 1680, bur. at Hawkswell, M.I.; mar. Barbara, dau. of Henry Belasyse, son and heir of Lord Fauconberg (rel. of Walter Strickland) lic. 23 Feb. 167 $\frac{1}{2}$  at Chiswick or Chelsea, d. 12 Sept. 1708, *æt.* sixty-three, bur. at Hawkswell. M.I. They had issue—

Grace, d. y., *æt.* twelve.

Mary, mar. in York Minster 5 Jan. 1703-4, Edward Graham, Viscount Preston.

Elizabeth, d. unmar., left half the estate, including Hawkswell, to Sir Charles Dalton.

X. DARCY DALTON, M.A., Rector of Aston, matric. 25 Oct. 1712, Prebendary of York, d. 27 Mar. 1734, *æt.* sixty-four, bur. at Aston, M.I.; mar. first Mary Harrison, of Skellow, at York Minster, 25 Sept. 1701, bur. at Owston 6 Feb. 1703-4. They had issue—

Darcy Dalton, living 1739, d. unmar.

Mar. secondly Jane, dau. of . . . , d. 5 Mar. 1719, *æt.* thirty-six, bur. at Aston. M.I. They had issue—

Charles Dalton, Rector of Hawkswell, succeeded his uncle Sir Charles, d. unmar. intestate 22 Dec.

1788, *æt.* seventy-five, bur. at Hawkswell. M.I.

William, d. unmar.

Francis (XI).

Barbara, mar. Charles Tancred, of Arden.

Mary, mar. Gilbert Knowler, D.D.

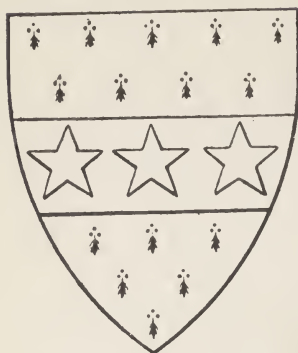
Elizabeth, mar. Samuel Drake, D.D., Rector of Treeton and Holme on Spaldingmore, d. 3 Nov. 1792. M.I. at Hawkswell.

Jane, d. 5 Feb. 1729, *æt.* fifteen, bur. at Aston, M.I.

XI. FRANCIS DALTON, of Hawkswell, sometime in the Six Clerks' Office, d. 21 Nov. 1792, *æt.* seventy-four, bur. at Hawkswell, M.I.; mar. Mary, dau. of John Tasker, of Wimbleton. They had issue—

Mary Dalton, only child and heiress; mar. Henry Gale, Esq., of Scruton, at St. Andrew's, Holborn, 3 Apr. 1779.

BUCKROSE WAPENTAKE.

Yorke, 11<sup>o</sup> Aug. 1666.

# Lister of Linton.

ARMS:—Ermine, on a fess Sable three mullets Or, in chief a fleur-de-lis Gules.

CREST:—Out of a ducal coronet Or a stag's head Erminois, attired Argent.

- I. RICHARD LISTER, of Halifax, living 1452. Had issue—  
Richard (II).  
William (a quo Lister of Shibden Hall. See *Genealogist* N.S., xi, 94).
- II. RICHARD LISTER, of Halifax, living 1454. Had issue—
- III. JOHN LISTER, of Halifax, living 1525. Had issue—  
Richard, of the Cross, Halifax, d. about 1 Eliz.  
John (IV).
- IV. JOHN LISTER, of Cotswold, co. Glouc., and Backhall; mar.  
... , widow of ... Stephens. They had issue—  
John (V).  
Robert, Master of Magdalen Coll., Oxford.
- V. JOHN LISTER, of Backhall, in Southowram, par. of Halifax.  
Will 26 Jan. 1592-3, pr. at York 24 Apr. 1593 (vol. xxv, 1256); mar. ... They had issue—  
John (VI).  
George, named in his father's will.  
James, named in his father's and brother's wills.  
William, named in his brother John's will.  
Samuel, named in his father's will.
- VI. JOHN LISTER, of Kingston super Hull, living a<sup>o</sup> 1613,  
Mayor of Hull 1595-8 and 1612, M.P. Hull 1601-3, b. at  
Halifax, d. 19, bur. 23 Jan. 1616-7 at Trinity Church,  
Hull. Will 8 Jan. 1616-7, pr. at York 8 Jan. 1617-8;  
mar. Anne, daughter of Rob<sup>t</sup> Geyton, of Kingston super  
Hull, bur. at Trinity Church, Hull, 29 Mar. 1621. Will  
23 Mar. 1620-1, pr. at York 5 Apr. 1622. They had  
issue—  
Sr John (VII).

*Margaret, wife of Will'm Weddall, of Erswick, in com. Ebor., Esq<sup>r</sup>., bp. at Trinity Church 8 July 1596.*

VII. *Sr JOHN LYSTER, of Kingston upon Hull, K<sup>t</sup>., dyed 23 Dec. 1640, Mayor 1618 and 1629, M.P. 1620, bp. 7 June 1587, d. 23 Dec. 1640, bur. 19 Jan. 1640-1 at Holy Trinity, Hull. M.I. Will 21 Dec. 1640; mar. Elizabeth, daughter and coheir (and sole heire) of Hugh Armin, Esq<sup>r</sup>., of Kingston sup. Hull, bp. at Trinity Church, Hull, 18 Dec. 1588, d. 2, bur. 5 Dec. 1656 at Trinity Church, Hull. They had issue sixteen children, of whom—*

- |                        |                                                                |
|------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------|
| 1. <i>John (VIII).</i> | } See Lister of Kingston upon Hull.<br>(Dugdale's Visitation.) |
| 2. <i>Samuell,</i>     |                                                                |
| 3. <i>William,</i>     |                                                                |
| 4. <i>Hugh,</i>        |                                                                |
| 5. <i>Thomas,</i>      |                                                                |
| 6. <i>Walter,</i>      |                                                                |
| 7. <i>Robert,</i>      |                                                                |
| 8. <i>Benjamin,</i>    |                                                                |
| 1. <i>Elizabeth,</i>   |                                                                |
| 2. <i>Anne,</i>        |                                                                |
| 3. <i>Margaret,</i>    |                                                                |
| 4. <i>Mary,</i>        |                                                                |

VIII. *JOHN LYSTER, of Linton, Esq<sup>r</sup>., died 30 Martij 1651, bp. at Hull 3 Mar. 1608-9. Will 29 July 1642, pr. at London 1 Aug. 1660 (York. Rec. Ser., ix, 165); mar. Jane, daughter of Christopher Constable, of Hatfeild, in co. Ebor. They had issue—*

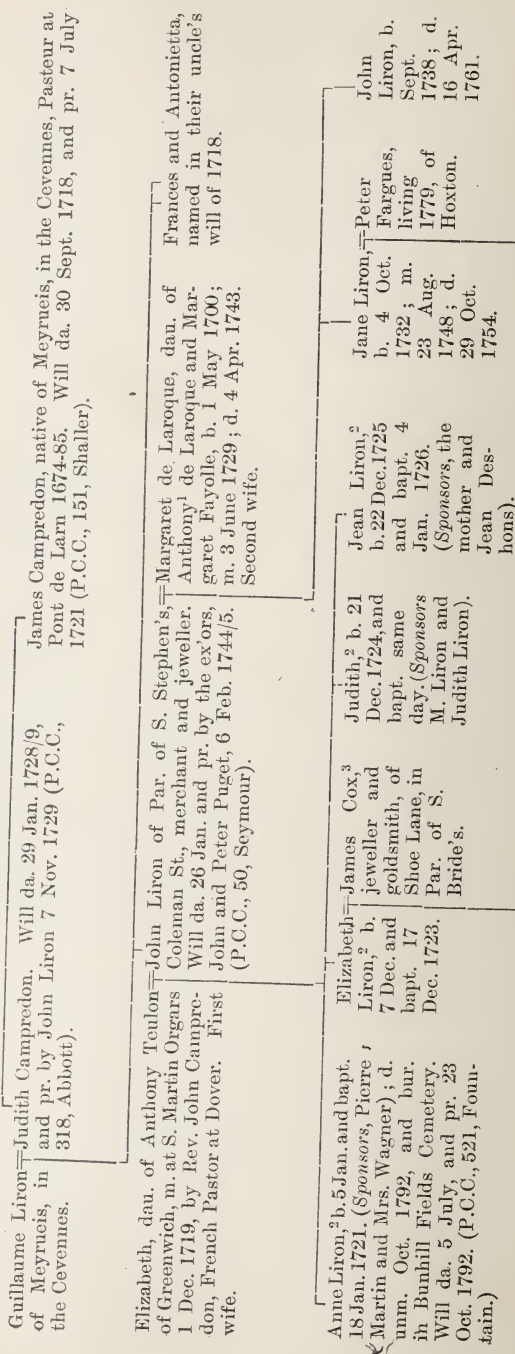
*John (IX).*

1. *Elizabeth, wife of Robert Sothaby, of Birdsall, in co. Ebor., Esq<sup>r</sup>., had £1,000 in her father's will, bp. at Wintringham 18 Nov. 1633; mar. there 13 Feb. 1649-50, bur. at Birdsall May 1709.*
2. *Frances, wife of Constable Bradshaw, of Upsall, in Cleaveland, in com. Ebor., had £1,000 in her father's will.*
3. *Dorothy, bp. at Wintringham 10 Nov. 1649, no mention in her father's will.*

IX. *JOHN LYSTER, ESQ<sup>R</sup>., son and heire, æt. 28 annor. 11<sup>o</sup> Aug. 1666, bur. at Westminster Abbey 8 Mar. 1714-5. Will 29 June 1714, pr. at London 26 Apr. 1715 by his nephew Thomas Sotheby, Esq., of Birdsall, to whom he left all his property. There is a licence 20 June 1670 for the marriage of John Lister, of Lynton, Yorkshire, bachelor, twenty-eight, and Elizabeth Barkham, spinster, twenty-three, of St. James' Duke's Place, St. Andrew, Holborn, or All Hallows in the Wall, but no mention of any wife in the above will.*

## Pedigree of Liron.

(Compiled by HENRY WAGNER, F.S.A.)



James Cox.

Elizabeth, d. (c. Sept.) 1792, having m. . Bicknell.

A



A

Marie Fargues, b. 1751.	Francis Peter Fargues, b. 2 Sept. 1753; d. at Montauban 1 Oct. 1784.	Richard Francis Mestayer, b. 18—Anne . . .; d. 14 Oct. and bapt. in Threadneedle Feb. 1859. St. 21 Nov. 1781; d. 16 July 1841.	James Liron Mestayer, d. 25 Aug. 1839, aged 55, and bur. in Bunhill Fields.	Jean Fargues, b. 1754.
John Henry Mestayer, b. 11 May, and bapt. in Threadneedle St. 3 June 1779, (Sponsors, Peter Fargues and Anne Liron). Probably d. young.				

<sup>1</sup> From a pedigree of de Laroque put together and printed for the purposes of a lawsuit touching their French inheritance, it appears that Anthony was one of the three sons of Pierre de Laroque and Espérance de Rozel, and that the second of them, Pierre, known as the Seigneur de Larouviere, had also married and settled in refuge in London. It is noteworthy that, by a singular coincidence, a Liron also appears as a *Sieur de la Ronviere*. This was an Irish officer on half-pay, Jean Liron de la Ronviere, son of Jacques Liron, *Sieur d'Airolles* and Jeanne de Briguier, of the Covenues, whose marriage with Marie, dau. of Samuel de Cholet, *Sieur de Fétilly*, took place at St. Patrick's, Dublin, 10 Oct. 1703. Adm'on to the estate of Margaret de Laroque, *née* Fayolle, was granted 18 Jan. 1732/3 to the two daus. Margaret Liron and Jane Margas. The marriage of Charles Margas of All Hallows the Great, and Jane La Roque of S. Anne's, Westminster, on 18 Oct. 1732, is entered at S. Paul's, Covent Garden.

<sup>2</sup> All four children were baptized at home, but entered at the French Artillery Church.

<sup>3</sup> James Cox, of 103, Shoe Lane, Fleet Street, a most ingenious mechanician, was the proprietor of a Museum, the contents of which were valued at no less than £197,500, when, in or about 1775, he obtained an Act of Parliament to enable him to dispose of them by a Lottery.

Other Lirons went to America. Louis Liron, from Nismes, established himself about 1695 at Milford, Connecticut, where he was associated in business with one Bongrand. He married late in life, and died apparently s.p., on the 18th Sept. 1738, as his tombstone at Milford tells, in the 88th year of his age. He left by will £200 to the French Church in Boston, and £100 to the French Church in New Rochelle. David Liron, in his will dated from the island of St. Thomas in 1704, and proved first in Holland, and secondly in London in 1721/2, indicates as his heirs, besides Jean and Jeanne Merle, the brother and sister of his wife Thomette Merle, who had d. 7 Sept. 1704, his own brother and sister, viz., Lewis Liron Lamech and Susanna Liron of New England, and Marie Liron of France, whose degree of relationship does not appear.

## MARRIAGES AT FORT ST. GEORGE, MADRAS.

*(Continued from Vol. XX, p. 279.)*

1789.

- Sept. 12. William Gillet, Sergeant, 25th Native Infantry, & Mary Ann, widow, native.
- Sept. 13. Captain Richard Gomonde, Town Major, & Miss Susannah Ellerker.
- Sept. 22. William Burge, Sergeant, Artillery, & Mary Anne Wilson, native.
- Sept. 29. Lieutenant John James Durand<sup>213</sup> & Miss Nancy Bryne (signed J. Durand, Junr.).
- Oct. 1. Robert Rollo, Esq., & Miss Catherine Paulina Gibson.
- Oct. 3. Thomas Newman, Matross (Invalid), Artillery, & Mary Pole, native.
- Oct. 17. Captain James Bagshaw Butler, & Miss Elizabeth Ann Wells.
- Oct. 24. Richard Fuller, Private, 76th Regiment, & Ruth Williams, widow.
- Nov. 10. Thomas Cockburn, Esq., & Miss Henrietta Colebrooke.
- Nov. 28. John Smith, Sergeant, 71st Regiment, & Jean Liddle, widow.
- Nov. 30. John McHoull, Sergeant, 74th Regiment, & Mrs. Sarah Rees, widow.

1790.

- Jan. 10. Thomas Thacker, Sergeant, 25th Native Infantry, & Anna Maria Rosario, native of Tellicherry.
- Jan. 30. Richard Rutland, Sergeant, 52nd Regiment, & Corlina Scott, native.
- Feb. 8. Lieutenant John Dighton<sup>214</sup> & Miss Sophia Smart.
- April 26. Richard Carryer & Catherine Deckers, widow.
- May 17. Benjamin Sullivan,<sup>215</sup> Esq., & Miss Elizabeth Dent.
- June 5. Henry Sewell,<sup>216</sup> Esq., & Miss Rebecca Chase.

<sup>213</sup> Signs himself as J. Durand, Junior. In 1805 there were two officers of these names in the Company's Service, one Lieut.-Colonel, 17th Native Infantry, and the other Lieut.-Colonel, Invalids. James Durand, senior, was a native of Switzerland. He came to Madras as a gem merchant. He had a son and a brother holding commissions in the Company's Service. (See note 181, vol. xx, p. 275).

<sup>214</sup> Lieutenant Dighton, Major in the European Light Infantry in 1805. His son, buried in St. Mary's Cemetery, is described on the monument as grandson of Mrs. Mary Mein (the widow of Nicol Mein, Surgeon to the Company's troops at Trichinopoly).

<sup>215</sup> Attorney-General to the Company. Afterwards Puisne Judge and knighted.

<sup>216</sup> Buried May 18, 1800, in his 39th year. Described on monument in St. Mary's Cemetery, as "late H.M. Naval Port Officer and Alderman."

- June 28. Benjamin Roebuck,<sup>217</sup> Esq., and Mrs. Catherine Taylor, widow.  
 July 31. Thomas Winckly, Sergeant, Governor's Bodyguard, & Anne Brett.  
 Aug. 28. Richard Denton & Nancy Reason, native.  
 Aug. 28. Robert Pollock, Sergeant, 36th Regiment, & Anne Tool, widow.  
 Sept. 11. John Williams Carter, 76th Regiment, & Eliza Watts.  
 Dec. 11. James Brodie,<sup>218</sup> Esq., & Miss Ann Storey.

## 1791.

- Jan. 1. Captain William Cockburn & Mrs. Eliza Davis, widow.  
 Jan. 14. Mr. Daniel Murray & Mrs. Sarah Stevenson.  
 Jan. 29. Lieutenant-Colonel John Floyd,<sup>219</sup> 19th Light Dragoons, & Miss Rebecca Darke.  
 Feb. 23. John Martin, Private, 4th European Light Infantry, & Frances Barret, native.  
 Mar. 10. Major George Roberts<sup>220</sup> & Miss Eliza Gibbings.  
 May 15. John Wrangham, Esq., & Miss Maria Rumley.  
 June 18. George Henry Fotheringham, Sergeant, 30th Native Infantry, & Flora, a native.  
 June 22. Lieutenant Jacob Himing & Miss Maria Jones.  
 June 27. Mr. Samuel Jesson & Ann Cruz.  
 July 9. Mr. John Stewart & Mrs. Mary McVean.  
 July 9. Henry Neil, Drill Corporal, & Leonora Vicca, native.  
 July 16. Captain Charles Parsons Ogg & Miss Harriot Browne.  
 Aug. 8. Ensign Calvert Bristow & Miss Eugenie Cuchet.  
 Aug. 25. Captain James Arthur Tanner<sup>221</sup> & Miss Mary Muat.  
 Aug. 27. John Pape, Sergeant, 2nd European Light Infantry, & Charlotte Dufaur.

<sup>217</sup> Son of Dr. John Roebuck, inventor and chemist. He came out in the Company's Service, 1776; died at Vizagapatam Aug. 13, 1809. His brother William was the father of "Tare 'em" Roebuck, M.P. Mrs. Benjamin Roebuck was the widow of John Taylor, and dau. of Lieutenant R. R. Maitland and Jane, dau. of John De Morgan.

<sup>218</sup> Hon. East Indian Company's Service, born 1769. Son of James Brodie, of Brodie, and Lady Margaret Duff, dau. of William, 1st Earl Fife, by Jean, dau. of Sir James Grant, of Grant. Lady Margaret was burnt to death at Brodie House, 1786. James Brodie was drowned in the Adyar river, 1802, near Madras. His wife was the dau. of Colonel Storey. She married secondly Sir Thomas Bowser. James Brodie left two sons and four daus. married:—Francis Whitworth Russell, Company's Service, Bengal; Edward Humphrey Woodcock, Company's Service, Madras; Captain Patullo, Madras Cavalry; and Hugh Calveley Cotton, Colonel, Hon. East Indian Company's Service. James Brodie's brother William Douglass Brodie, formerly British Consul in Spain, joined the firm of Tulloh, Brodie & Halyburton, and was buried at Madras 1826. Monument to James Brodie in St. Mary's Cemetery.

<sup>219</sup> Afterwards created a Baronet. He commanded the 19th for nearly twenty years. His wife was the only dau. of Charles Darke and Rebecca, dau. of William and Sarah Gyles, of Northamptonshire. Sir John Floyd's daughter Julia married Sir Robert Peel, the politician.

<sup>220</sup> Commanded the 12th Native Infantry in 1805.

<sup>221</sup> Company's Artillery; died July 3, 1807.

- Sept. 3. John Wickham, Quartermaster, 19th Light Dragoons, & Rebecca Meload, widow.  
 Sept. 4. Major Alexander Wynch & Miss Elizabeth Read.  
 Sept. 28. Lieutenant Charles Maddison & Miss Mary Harrington.  
 Nov. 1. Mr. George Hutton & Miss Elizabeth Oxley.  
 Nov. 5. ✓ Mr. Thomas Hurst & Miss Amelia Francke.  
 Nov. 12. William Mackfarlin & Catherine Thoy.  
 Nov. 23. Frank Capper,<sup>222</sup> Esq., & Miss Elizabeth Fraser.

## 1792.

- Jan. 7. Stephen Blackett & Ann James.  
 Jan. 14. George Godfrey & Elizabeth Fell.  
 Feb. 25. George Bateman & Mary Beazley.  
 Feb. 28. Charles Nicholas White,<sup>223</sup> Esq., & Miss Lætitia Mython Williams.  
 Mar. 10. William Stanley, Sergeant, & Martha Kittridge, widow.  
 April 14. William Case & Janet Robb, widow.  
 April 18. Lieutenant George Lys,<sup>224</sup> 74th Regiment, & Miss Eliza Ann Popham.  
 May 5. Henry Cooke & Elizabeth Wane, widow.  
 May 16. George Chalmers,<sup>225</sup> Esq., & Miss Elizabeth Lautour.  
 May 23. George Yeats,<sup>226</sup> Esq., & Miss Lydia Davidson.  
 May 26. Patrick Glynn & Mary Gillespie.  
 May 26. ✓ Francis Saunders & Catherine McDonald [unsigned by anyone].  
 May 26. John Ferdinand Wiebel & Margaret Reason.  
 June 9. Robert Milbourne & Mary Owenson.  
 June 9. Samuel Watts & Mary Anne Kirk, widow.  
 June 9. Richard Cockerton & Jane Spalding.  
 June 18. William Matthews & Jane Hawthorn.  
 June 25. Lieutenant Brian l'Anson Stamford & Miss Anne Smith Manoury.<sup>227</sup>  
 July 21. Donald Cuthbert & Margaret Lamb.  
 July 22. Major George Hart & Miss Charlotte Ellerker.  
 July 23. ✓ James Johnston,<sup>228</sup> Esq., and Miss Sarah Pelling.<sup>229</sup> ✓  
 July 28. Richard Beck & Mary Anne, native.  
 Aug. 11. Donald Fraser<sup>230</sup> & Elizabeth Clarke.  
 Aug. 16. Ross Moore, Esq., & Miss Anne Oats.  
 Aug. 26. Timothy McRae & Mary Fisher.

<sup>222</sup> Company's Military Service. Lieut.-Colonel, 17th Native Infantry, in 1805. Mrs. E. Elizabeth Capper, buried in St. Mary's Cemetery, Jan. 30, 1795, aged 18 years and 7 months. Monument.

<sup>223</sup> In Company's Service. Came out 1776.

<sup>224</sup> There was a George Lys in the firm of Lys, Satur & Demonte, in 1805.

<sup>225</sup> Attorney-at-Law.

<sup>226</sup> Free merchant and brother of Matthew Yeats, Hon. East Indian Company's Service, Ingeram.

<sup>227</sup> A dau. of Captain Isaac and Frances Manoury, bap. Apr. 15, 1776.

<sup>228</sup> Surgeon in the Company's Service.

<sup>229</sup> Dau. of Thomas and Elizabeth Pelling, bap. Aug. 20, 1770.

<sup>230</sup> Retail merchant at Seringapatam.



- Sept. 1. John Shephard & Mary Vance.  
 Sept. 4. Major Charles Smart<sup>231</sup> & Miss Sarah Ann Barlow.  
 Sept. 8. Hugh Kelly & Christiana Fielder.  
 Sept. 8. Baptiste Douglas & Bridget Bowland.  
 Sept. 15. James Brown<sup>232</sup> & Margaret Turnbull.  
 Oct. 15. Isaac Ostler & Theodora Matthews.  
 Oct. 15. Mr. John Stephens<sup>233</sup> & Miss Martha Croker.  
 Oct. 20. Joseph Edwards & Sarah Williamson.  
 Nov. 10. Lieutenant James Brunton [H.E.I.C.S.] & Miss Mary Jackson.  
 Nov. 10. Robert Mackay & Marianne Brown.  
 Nov. 10. Joseph Nellums & Mary Retallick.  
 Nov. 10. James Nowland & Charlotte Febus.  
 Nov. 20. Nathaniel E. Kindersley, Esq., [H.E.I.C.S.] & Mrs. Hannah Wasey,<sup>234</sup> widow.  
 Nov. 24. James Connor<sup>235</sup> & Elizabeth Pettigrew.  
 Nov. 24. Henry Brett & Julietta De Lezar.  
 Dec. 2. Captain George Brudenell<sup>236</sup> & Mrs. Anna Dorothea Rankin.  
 Dec. 3. Lieutenant Ross Lang [H.E.I.C.S.] & Miss Amelia Pelling.  
 Dec. 8. Richard McNamara & Anna . . . .  
 Dec. 14. Mr. Thomas Blyth<sup>237</sup> & Mrs. Margaret Gill.  
 Dec. 15. William Lucas & Hannah Burney.  
 Dec. 26. Lieutenant Paul Bosc<sup>238</sup> & Mrs. Eliza Scouler, widow.  
 Dec. 29. Robert Nult & Elizabeth West.

## 1793.

- Jan. 5. James Smith & Jane Hare.  
 Jan. 5. John Garbett & Anne Douly.  
 Jan. 10. Captain William Sandys & Miss Charlotte Dent.  
 Jan. 12. Robert Bradshaw & Lucy Peggy.  
 Jan. 19. Duncan McGibbon,<sup>239</sup> Esq., & Mrs. Mary Anne Roberts.  
 Jan. 26. George Finch & Ann Linguard, widow.  
 Feb. 6. Lieutenant John Lee & Miss Sarah Frances Marsh.  
 Feb. 9. Matthew Union & Mary Marsh, widow.  
 Mar. 2. Jonathan Weakland & Lucy Bagster, widow.

<sup>231</sup> He was bur. Lieut.-Colonel Oct. 3, 1793, aged 43, having served the Hon. East Indian Company twenty-seven years.

<sup>232</sup> European. Schoolmaster.

<sup>233</sup> European. Retail merchant at Trichinopoly, buried at Madras Feb. 13, 1808, aged 37 years.

<sup>234</sup> Widow of Wm. Geo. Wasey.

<sup>235</sup> Came out 1775 as a soldier in the Hon. East Indian Company's Service. Given a commission, resigned 1781. Afterwards appointed Sergeant of Supernumeraries and the Arsenal.

<sup>236</sup> Captain, Invalid battalion.

<sup>237</sup> European. Deputy Sheriff of Madras. His wife was buried at St. Mary's Cemetery, Feb. 23, 1797, aged 34 years.

<sup>238</sup> Buried as Major, 14th Native Infantry, at Vellore, in June 1809. His wife was widow of Captain Robert Scouler and dau. of — Bellew; she was buried Dec. 8, 1795, aged 27 years.

<sup>239</sup> Surgeon, Hon. East Indian Company's Service.



- Mar. 2. Patrick Burk & Catherine Kennedy.  
 Mar. 2. Frederick Westphal & Susannah Yancor.  
 Mar. 16. Thomas Barker & Catherine Crotty.  
 April 3. Lieutenant Joseph William Hazard [H.E.I.C.S.] & Miss Elizabeth Hamilton.  
 April 13. Francis Johnson<sup>240</sup> & Johanna Cox.  
 April 19. Lieutenant George Johnston,<sup>241</sup> Engineers, & Miss Mary Close.  
 April 20. Robert Grimstone & Mary Fenton, widow.  
 May 4. Thomas Poland & Pascall . . . , a native.  
 May 10. Cecil Smith, Esq., & Miss Eliza Topping.  
 May 26. Jacob Cassivelaun Fancourt, Esq., & Miss Olivia Devonish.  
 June 3. Robert Williams, Esq., and Miss Ann Mayne.  
 June 15. James Gahan & Christiana Isaacs.  
 June 22. Robert Flack & Mary Rothersford, widow.  
 June 22. Benjamin Wiseman & Elizabeth Lucas.  
 June 23. John Jervis, Esq., & Miss Eliza Ritso.  
 July 12. Captain Thomas Dallas<sup>242</sup> & Miss Mary Elliot.)  
 July 13. William Holmes & Nancy Apatchah, a native.  
 July 13. John Murray & Nancy Clark.  
 July 13. Thomas Allen & Mary Passanka, native.  
 July 13. Anthony Francis & Ann Robinson.  
 Aug. 24. George Kerrens & Margaret Scales.  
 Sept. 11. George Ward & Sarah Tipple.  
 Sept. 21. Lieutenant Mark Wilks<sup>243</sup> & Miss Harriot Maclean.  
 Oct. 19. George Solomon & Mauna, a native.  
 Oct. 26. John Vinon & Josepha Corea, native.  
 Nov. 10. William Harington, Esq., [H.E.I.C.S.] & Miss Ann Collet.  
 Nov. 16. Mr. Joseph Hamilton & Miss Ann Charlotte Periman.  
 Nov. 23. Daniel Barrett & Clara Cherrington.  
 Dec. 7. Lieut.-Colonel John Richardson & Miss Harriot Emma Burnaby.  
 Dec. 29. John Willins<sup>244</sup> & Mary Maclean, widow.

## 1794.

- Jan. 1. Mr. John Wright<sup>245</sup> & Miss Julia Courpalais.  
 Jan. 6. Mr. Joseph Thomas Sykes & Miss Catherine Maria Geust [Guest].  
 Jan. 11. Robert Reeves, Sergeant, 1st Battalion, Artillery, & Julia Ann.  
 Jan. 11. Thomas Shieds, Matross, 1st Artillery, & Anne Basset.  
 Jan. 18. Peter Taylor, Gunner, 1st Artillery, & Ann Baker, native.

<sup>240</sup> Of the firm of Johnson, Lee & Thomas, coach-builders, Madras. His wife Johanna was buried May 9, 1810.

<sup>241</sup> He quarrelled with Vincent Corbett, Esq., Hon. East Indian Company's Service, and resigned. (See Vibart's "History of Madras Engineers.")

<sup>242</sup> Afterwards Sir Thomas Dallas, G.C.B., Lieut.-General.

<sup>243</sup> Hon. East Indian Company's Service; the historian of Mysore.

<sup>244</sup> European. Mariner.

<sup>245</sup> A European. Came to India with his father, 1771.

- Jan. 18. Robert Alcock, Matross, 1st Artillery, & Elizabeth Weaver, native.
- Feb. 18. Lieutenant James Lillyman Caldwell<sup>246</sup> & Mrs. Jeanne Baptiste Johnston, widow.
- Feb. 22. John Sewell, Private, 2nd European Infantry, & Ann Heron.
- Feb. 22. Patrick McMenis, Gunner, 1st Artillery, & Elizabeth Butler, native.
- Feb. 23. David Macdonald, Sergeant, 74th Regiment, & Margaret Smart, widow.
- Mar. 1. Charles Scharlieb<sup>247</sup> & Louisa Lizardo Domingo.
- April 12. William Corbett, Private, 52nd Regiment, & Catherine Wilson, widow.
- April 12. Thomas Waterhouse Clarke, Matross, 1st Artillery, & Cornelia Leechman, native.
- April 19. William Woolvin & Sarah Henry.
- April 21. James Lennon, Esq.,<sup>248</sup> & Mrs. Catherine Paulina Rollo, widow.
- April 26. George Kearns, Drill Sergeant, 20th Native Infantry, & Margaret Springthorp, widow.
- April 28. Thomas Parry,<sup>249</sup> Esq., & Mrs. Mary Pearce, widow.
- May 12. Mr. John Card & Mrs. Rebecca Griffiths.
- May 24. Thomas March, Matross, Artillery, & Jambo Prazer, native.
- June 3. Ensign Edward B. Bagshaw,<sup>250</sup> & Miss Elizabeth Cochrane.
- June 21. Jeremiah Jarvis & Mary, a native.
- June 28. Thomas Jones<sup>251</sup> & Isabella Ness.
- July 1. Alexander Stewart, merchant, & Ann Abbott, spinster.
- July 5. William Roach, Matross, 1st Artillery, & Jane Isabella, native.
- July 24. John Hunter,<sup>252</sup> Esq., & Miss Dorothea Sophia Gericke.
- Aug. 8. John Cary & Mary Smith.
- Aug. 16. Rev. Richard Hall Kerr<sup>253</sup> & Miss Elizabeth Falconar.
- Aug. 30. Thomas Benfield & Hannah Antonia.
- Sept. 6. Thomas Bryan, Sergeant, Invalids, & Mary Grant, widow.

<sup>246</sup> Madras Engineers. See Marriages, Oct. 1, 1783 (vol. xx, p. 276).

<sup>247</sup> Son of . . . Scharlieb, of Brandenburg, Prussia.

<sup>248</sup> Engineer.

<sup>249</sup> Free merchant. Of the firm of Parry & Lane. He died at Porto Novo, Aug. 14, 1824, aged 56, buried at Cuddalore. (Monument.) His wife was widow of Thomas Pearce, Esq., dau. of James West and Ann, dau. of Captain John De Morgan.

<sup>250</sup> Buried at St. Mary's Cemetery, Jan. 30, 1819, aged 48 years. Lieut.-Colonel, Hon. East Indian Company's Service. His wife buried Nov. 1, 1818, aged 43. (Monument.)

<sup>251</sup> European. Of the firm of Branson, Jones & Co.

<sup>252</sup> Of the firm of Hunter & Hay, merchants. His wife was the dau. of the Rev. C. W. Gericke and Sophia, dau. of Rev. G. H. C. Hutteman. Mrs. Hunter had a sister Elizabeth married to Jacob Pieterz, member of the Dutch Council at Negapatam, and a sister Christina, who married Captain Augustus De Morgan, grandfather of Augustus De Morgan, the mathematician.

<sup>253</sup> Chaplain at Fort St. George. His wife was the daughter of Alexander Falconar, Esq.

- Sept. 8. Mr. Richard Donovan<sup>254</sup> & Mrs. Ann Farrell, widow.  
 Sept. 13. Robert Mitchell & Mary Heslip.  
 Sept. 13. David Rose & Isabel Fell.  
 Sept. 27. John Haslam, Matross, 2nd Bengal Artillery, & Elizabeth Potter, native.  
 Sept. 27. Paul Ryvers & Blandina De Rouziro, native.  
 Sept. 27. Mr. Anthony Simoens & Miss Mary Casimire.  
 Oct. 1. Mr. William Carmichael Gibson & Miss Margaret Sharp.  
 Oct. 4. John Fisher & Susanna Johnson.  
 Oct. 4. William Mears & Susannah Hughes.  
 Oct. 11. John Smeathman, Sergeant, & Mary Staunton.  
 Oct. 22. Edward Watts,<sup>255</sup> Esq., & Miss Louisa Villers Popham.  
 Nov. 8. Henry Miller & Ann Akin.  
 Nov. 8. Henry Davison & Mary Sicarruh.  
 Dec. 27. John Cowan, Sergeant, & Elizabeth Hamilton.

## 1795.

- Jan. 7. Charles Lewis Madec & Amelia Turnbull.  
 Jan. 10. John Nobbs, Sergeant, 4th European Infantry, & Mary Burn, native.  
 Jan. 24. Charles Oram,<sup>256</sup> Esq., & Miss Emily Campbell.  
 Jan. 31. Thomas Leddle, Corporal, 2nd European Infantry, & Joannah Cudosa.  
 Feb. 7. Lieutenant Fireworker Webb Stone<sup>257</sup> & Miss Anna Westcott Smith.  
 Feb. 9. Mr. Rudolph Friederich Bentschneider & Mrs. Maria Magdalena Van Genip.  
 Feb. 12. Captain Tredway Clarke<sup>258</sup> & Miss Lucy Dorothea Pye Sydenham.  
 Feb. 14. Thomas Hughes & Hannah McAlister.  
 Feb. 28. David Ross, Corporal, 71st Regiment, & Margaret Ross, widow.  
 Feb. 28. Lewis McKenzie, Sergeant, 71st Regiment, & Mary Finnie.  
 Mar. 27. Lieut.-Colonel William Augustus Younge<sup>259</sup> & Miss Mary Davidson.  
 April 18. James Jones & Elizabeth Daly.  
 May 2. Henry Watson & Jane de Rosario.  
 June 11. William Werryman & Elizabeth Price.

<sup>254</sup> A European. Tipstaff to the Chief Justice.

<sup>255</sup> Of the firm of Chase, Chinnery & Co., merchants. His wife was buried in St. Mary's Cemetery, May 12, 1804, aged 29 years.

<sup>256</sup> Assistant-Surgeon, Hon. East Indian Company's Service. Born Dec. 20, 1769, buried Aug. 11, 1798. (Monument.)

<sup>257</sup> Company's Artillery.

<sup>258</sup> Company's Artillery. Died in London 1858. Spent seventy-eight years in Hon. East Indian Company's Service.

<sup>259</sup> Commander of the Company's 4th Cavalry, called "Younge's Regiment." His wife was dau. of Alexander and Elizabeth Davidson, and was bap. Jan. 6, 1776.

- June 18. Henry Taylor, Esq., [H.E.I.C.S.] & Miss Charlotte Andrews.
- June 23. Mr. Richard Beck & Mrs. Grace Lang, widow.
- June 27. John Morrison & Mary Cross, native.
- July 4. Andrew Miller & Lucea Sampson.
- July 11. Francis Baker & Hannah Roussier.
- July 16. Alexander Cuninghame, Esq., & Miss Catherine Stewart.
- Aug. 5. Thomas Baker & Romane Isaack, native.
- Aug. 15. John Hammond, Private, 2nd European Infantry, & Anne Patten.
- Aug. 22. James Clark & Cornelia Clark, widow.
- Aug. 29. William Brown & Elizabeth Rowland.
- Sept. 21. Lieutenant Thomas Nuthall [H.E.I.C.S.] & Miss Eleanor Bromley.<sup>260</sup>
- Sept. 25. Mr. John Anderson & Miss Frances Smith.
- Sept. 28. Thomas Ross Dent,<sup>261</sup> Esq., & Miss Elizabeth Hannah Gibson.
- Oct. 3. Francis Saunders & Anna de Groosse.
- Oct. 17. George Childs & Nancy Hutchinson.
- Oct. 29. Moses Carr & Ann Anasia.
- Nov. 14. William Groves & Catherine Drue.
- Nov. 21. Robert Milbourne & Belmina Francina Sarph, native.
- Nov. 28. Anthony French & Mary Terry.

## 1796.

- Jan. 18. Mr. John Standiver Sherman<sup>262</sup> & Miss Mary Stevenson.
- Feb. 20. David Scholar & Rosanah, native.
- Mar. 3. Lieutenant Andrew McDowell & Miss Ann Muat.
- Mar. 5. Michael Thompson & Elizabeth Houlton.
- Mar. 12. George Gibson & Anna Sharp.
- Mar. 19. Hugh McPherson & Ann McDonald.
- Mar. 19. John Green & Sarah Brady.
- Mar. 30. Captain Allen Hyde Gardner<sup>263</sup> & Miss Maria Elizabeth Adderley.
- April 3. John George Dossey & Anna Carolina Hart.
- April 9. Christian Bodie & Dinah Michael.
- April 11. Nebuchadnezzar Lee<sup>264</sup> & Miss Frances Anderson.
- April 16. Edmund Cannicott & Mary Dyce.
- April 20. John Goldingham,<sup>265</sup> Esq., & Miss Louisa Maria Popham.
- April 22. Lieutenant Thomas Kinder Crewe [H.E.I.C.S.] & Mrs. Elizabeth Ann Butler.

<sup>260</sup> She died Sep. 1, 1797.

<sup>261</sup> Son of Cotton Bowerbank Dent and Mary, bap. Ap. 22, 1773, partner in the firm of E. & T. Dent, merchants, Madras.

<sup>262</sup> Born at Wallingford, Berks, Ap. 15, 1766. Died Ap. 21, 1841, bur. in St. Mary's Cemetery. (Monument.) His wife is buried with him. She died June 12, 1857, aged 67 years.

<sup>263</sup> Afterwards second Baron Gardner, eldest son of the first Baron. His wife was dau. of Thomas Adderley, of Innishannon, co. Cork, by Margaretta, dau. of Edmund Bourke, of Urry.

<sup>264</sup> European. China merchant.

<sup>265</sup> Company's Astronomer and Surveyor.



- April 23. Richard Johnson & Mary Catherine Ivers.  
 April 30. Adrianus Boladan & Anna Maria.  
 May 14. Peter Cooke & Jane Ivers.  
 May 28. Thomas Fairns & Mary Robertson.  
 May 28. James Learmont & Susannah Lightbody.  
 June 11. Richard Scrivan & Rosanah Sylva.  
 July 2. Samuel Deacon & Elizabeth Hawkins.  
 July 30. John Siddon & Ann Jones.  
 July 30. John Richardson & Margaret Prentice.  
 Aug. 6. William Boote & Margaret Simmons.  
 Aug. 7. William Morris & Frances Johnston.  
 Sept. 17. Derk Van Leven & Catherine Souza.  
 Oct. 5. George Wright & Mary Smeathman, widow <sup>266</sup>  
 Oct. 8. Collin Turner & Susannah Steadman.  
 Oct. 22. John Miller & Mary Scott.  
 Oct. 22. John Chapman & Mary Ann Clarinda.  
 Nov. 14. Mr. William Andrews Saalfelt & Miss Christina Sophia Meppen.  
 Dec. 16. Thomas Stephens, <sup>267</sup> Esq., & Mrs. Marianne Hall, widow.  
 Dec. 17. John Shackleton & Rosenia Mora.

(To be continued.)

## THE FAMILY OF ATSLow.

By PROFESSOR A. H. CHURCH, F.R.S., F.S.A.

The name is variously spelt, Atteslough,<sup>1</sup> Atteslowe, Ateslow and Atsloe occurring amongst several other forms. It can be traced to Bedfordshire, to the village of Eversholt, near Woburn. From the Visitation of Bedfordshire in 1634, in the pedigree of Harding of Aspley, we find that one William Harding, the second in a line of six generations (the sixth being eight years old in 1634), married "a daughter of — Ateslow." The Church family, afterwards of Maldon, co. Essex, also came from Bedfordshire.<sup>2</sup> It will be seen from both pedigrees, that there were two intermarriages between them.

<sup>266</sup> Widow of Sergeant John Smeathman.

<sup>267</sup> Came off as Midshipman; wrecked off Madras. Remained in India as free merchant at Cochin.

<sup>1</sup> Was the John Slough, who in the sixth year of Edward VI, was parson of Eversholt, a member of the same family? (Bedfordshire Notes and Queries, by F. A. Blaydes, vol. i, pp. 287-8.)

<sup>2</sup> *Genealogist*, N.S., vol. xiii, pp. 214-222, and vol. xiv, pp. 84, 85.



Our interest in the family centres in Dr. Edward Atslow. He was a distinguished physician of Elizabeth's day, attending many important persons and consulted by other doctors. In November 1582 and again in April 1583 the Lord Chamberlain was being treated by him.<sup>1</sup> There is a letter<sup>2</sup> to Dr. Atslow and two other physicians asking advice as to the treatment of a case. It was written by S. Trippe from "New College near Winton," on the 29 March 1579. Dr. Atslow was suspected so early as 1569 of communicating with the Queen of Scots and of giving warning, on occasion, to various notable plotters against Queen Elizabeth. His long Latin letter<sup>3</sup> to William Cecil, Lord Burghley, dated from the Tower of London, 18 August 1575, did result in his liberation on or before 15 September. But he and various members of his family were afterwards constantly in trouble for "suspected treason" and "popish recusancy." Interesting references to these troubles abound; I give here a few of them:—

Hist. MSS. Comm. 10th Report, Appendix, pt. iv, Custos Rotulorum and J.P.'s of co. Essex MSS., pp. 477, 485, 489.

Hist. MSS. Comm. Salisbury Papers, pt. iii, Appendix, pp. 97, 102.

Brit. Mus. Egerton MS. 2,074, fo. 32, fo. 39.

P.R.O. Cal. Committee for Compounding, pp. 539, 702, 2,460, 2,461, 3,108, 3,206.

Hist. MSS. Comm. Mr. Eliot Hodgkin's MSS., p. 264.

In compiling the Atslow pedigree overleaf, I have consulted the following authorities:—

Essex Visitation of 1634, by George Owen and Henry Lilly in the Heralds' College and B.M. MS. Harleian 1,083, fo. 2 b.

Parochial Registers of Downham, co. Essex, and of St. Mary, Stoke Newington, Middlesex.

"Alumni Oxonienses," and Gutch's Wood's Hist. and Antiq. Univ. of Oxford, ii, 144-5.

P.R.O., S.P. Interregnum G cxvi, 267; G lxxvii, 687; G lxiv, 680. Cal. Com. Comp. 589, 702, 2,460, 2,461, 3,108, 3,206.

B.M. Egerton MS. 2,074, ff. 32, 39, 52.

Hist. MSS. Com. 15th Report, Appendix, pt. ii, p. 264.

P.C.C. Will of Anne Church (*née* Atslow), 125 Laud.

Munk's Roll of College of Physicians, i, p. 66.

Fasti Oxonienses (Wood's), ed. Bliss, i, p. 176.

Hist. MSS. Com. 6th Report, 227 a; 7th Report, 523 a.

Lodge's Illustrations, ii, p. 143.

B.M. Add. MS. 6,251, fo. 78.

It should be added that the *italics* in the pedigree denote that part of it which appears in the Visitation of Essex of 1634, while my own additions are in ordinary type.

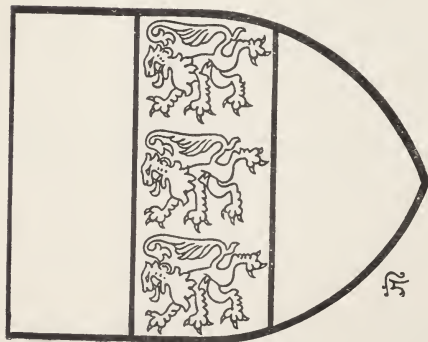
<sup>1</sup> Hist. MSS. Comm. 12th Report, pt. iv, Appendix, pp. 98, 145, 148, 149.

<sup>2</sup> Brit. Mus. Add. MS. 6,251, fo. 58.

<sup>3</sup> Brit. Mus. Lansdowne MS. 21; no. 8, fo. 18.

## Pedigree of Atslow.

ARMS:—*Argent, on a fess Azure three lions rampant Or, per Robert Cooke, Clarenceux, between 1561 and 1592, Visitation of Essex, 1634.*



*William Atte Slough, of Eversholt, = Anne, d. of John Levenham<sup>1</sup> of Bricklesworth, co. Northampton.*

*Edward Atslow, of Downham, co. Essex; = Frances, d. of John Wingfield,<sup>2</sup> of co. Suffolk, gent.; educated at Winchester; matric. New Coll., Oxon., 1551; B.A. 26 June 1555; M.A. 30 May 1559; M.B. (12 April?) 1564; M.D. 27 Aug. 1566; Fellow Coll. Phys., Censor in 1569—1571; Physician to the Earl of Sussex and to the Duke of Norfolk; imprisoned 1575 and 1585, and racked in the Tower for suspected treason; died 1594. Fellow of New Coll.; attended Thomas Percy, Feb. 1589.*

*Luke Atslow, from Eversholt, co. Beds. Matric. New Coll., Oxon., circa 1556; B.A. 24 Jan. 1559. After her husband's death, just 60; M.A. 19 Feb. 1564; removed from his fellowship in New Coll. for not taking Holy Orders. Intimate at Rome with Father Parsons.*

Wingfield Atslow, buried in chancel of Downham church 18 April 1584; his monument recently destroyed.	Francois Atslow, buried 4 Sept. 1589 at Downham.	Ambrose Atslow, of Downham, arm.; matric. New Coll., Oxon., Oct. 1597, aged 18; B.C.L. 12 April 1605; D.C.L. (28 May?) 1614; buried 30 Oct. 1624, at Downham.	Henry Atslow, <sup>3</sup> = Ellen Church, d. of Edmund Church, of Maldon, co. Essex, gent.; wife Anne survived him till 23 Dec. 1652. She was buried at Downham 27 Dec.	Elizabeth = Edward Francis, of Petworth, co. Sussex, Kt.	Anne Atslow, = Edmund Church, of Maldon, co. Essex; died 19 Sept. 1649. He was brother of the Ellen Church who married Henry Atslow.	Mary Atslow, bapt. 24 Sept. 1584 at Downham.
-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------	--------------------------------------------------	---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------	--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------	----------------------------------------------------------	--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------	----------------------------------------------

Anne Church, married Thos. Blount; was living in 1680.

Mary Church, married George Copley.

## A

*Edward Atslow, of Downham, co. Essex, gent., now living A<sup>o</sup>. 1634, = Mary, eldest d. of Philip Paris, of Little Linton, co. Cambridge; died between 1637 at Downham.*

*only son, aged about 30 years, as yet unmarried; died between 20 Dec. 1653 and 17 Mar. 1654.*

Anne Atslow, bapt. 4 July 1636 at Downham; died young.

*Ellen Atslow,<sup>4</sup> bapt. 18 June = Sir Wm. Andrewes,<sup>5</sup> 3rd baronet; died 15 Aug. 1684; buried at Downham.*

*He was 1st cousin to his wife, being a son of the 1st Bart., Sir Wm, by his wife, a sister of her mother Mary Paris. He was committed to the Tower 28 April 1679.*

Hellena Andrewes, bapt. 7 April 1665 at Downham.

Another daughter, bapt. 8 Sept., buried 9 Oct. 1666 at Downham.

Joseph Petre, = Katherine Andrewes, bapt. 20 Sept. 1668 at Downham.

Sir Francis Andrewes, 4th baronet; = Bridget, d. and coheir of sold manor of Downham in 1698; Sir Thomas Clifton, Bart., of Lytham, co. Lanc.

Sir Wm. Andrewes, 5th and last baronet, died 1804.

Bridget Andrews.

Eleanor Andrews.

<sup>1</sup> Levenham of Bricklesworth should, perhaps, be Lelam, of Brixworth.

<sup>2</sup> In the 1613 Visitation of Huntingdon, Francis Wingfield is given as the 4th daughter of Robert Wingfield, of Dunham, co. Norfolk, and as the "wife of . . . Arslowe."

<sup>3</sup> After Henry Atslow's death, at the Inquis. P.M. 20 Jas. I, Edward Atslow was 21 years old.

<sup>4</sup> Ellen Atslow is Eleanor in the "Complete Baronetage" of G. E. C., ii, 147.

The forms Andrew, Andrewe, Andrews also occur.

## GRANTS AND CERTIFICATES OF ARMS.

Contributed by ARTHUR J. JEWERS, F.S.A.

*(Continued from Vol. XX, p. 285.)*

- LENNARD, SAMPSON, s. of William, second s. of John Lennard, of Shepsted [Chipstead], co. Kent, and younger brother of John Lennard, father of Sampson [father of Henry], Lord Dacre, father of Richard, now Lord Dacre, 1628. First and second coats allowed by R. Cooke, Clar., and Chester, in 1584, and conf. by Sir W. Segar, Garter, 1626. Quarterly, I, Or, on a fess Gu. three fleurs-de-lys of the first; in chief a crescent of the second for diff. II, Quarterly, Sa. and Arg. in the first quarter an eagle displ. of the second. III, Vaire, a chief Erm. IV, Arg. an eagle displ. Sa., on a canton Or, a fess dancettée betw. ten billets of the second. V, Paly of six Arg. and Az., on a bend Gu. three mullets Or. VI, Or, a pile Gu. Crest—From clouds ppr., a demi-lion Gu., semée of fleurs-de-lys Or. Motto—*Inter nubes resplendes.* Harl. MS. 6,140; Stowe MS. 670.
- LENTON, JOHN, of Aldwinckle, co. Northampton. Conf. by R. Cooke, Clar., 21 May 1584. 1, Az. a bend Erm., betw. two dolphins emb. Arg. 2, Arg. on a cross potence Gu., a mullet Or. 3, Arg. three padlocks Sa. 4, Arg. a fess dancettée betw. six cross crosslets Gu. 5, Arg. three butterflies Sa., within a bord. eng. Gu. 6, Az. a fess cotised Or, betw. six mullets of the last. Crest—An heraldic tiger's head, erased Az., tufted, collared and line Or. Stowe MSS. 670 and 700; Add. MS. 14,295.
- LETE, . . . , of . . . , co. Suffolk. Pat. by Sir W. Segar, Garter. Arg. on a fess Gu., betw. two bundles of matches, fired ppr., a martlet Or. Crest—From a coronet Or, a lamp of three branches of the same, lighted ppr. Add. MS. 12,225.
- LETHBRIDGE, THOMAS, of Clifford's Inn, s. of . . . Lethbridge, of Hatherleigh, co. Devon. Gr. by Sir E. Byshe, Garter, in 1652. Sa. two bars gemell, betw. six roses, 3, 2 and 1, Arg. Crest—A stag's head Arg., erased Sa., attired Or, in the mouth a rose Gu., slipped and leaved Vert. Harl. MS. 1,441; Stowe MS. 703.
- LEVETT, JOHN and THOMAS, brothers, of Salehurst, co. Sussex, gents., sons of John Levett of the same, s. of William, of Warbleton, co. Sussex. Conf. of arms and gr. of crest by Sir W. Segar, Garter, 16 Dec. 1607. Arg. semée of cross crosslets fitchée Sa., a lion ramp. of the second crowned Or. Crest—A lion ramp. Arg., crowned Or, grasping a cross crosslet fitchée of the first. Add. MS. 12,225.
- LEVINZ, THOMAS, s. of Thomas, s. of Walter Levinz, of co. Derby. Conf. by R. St. George, Norroy, 1611. Vert, a chev. Or, and in chief three escallops Arg. Crest—Within a chaplet of leaves Vert an escallop shell Arg. Stowe MS. 706; Harl. MS. 6,140.

- LEVINZ, SIR CRESWELL, Sergeant-at-Law, and to the descendants of his great grandfather William Levinz. Assigned and conf. by Sir Tho. St. George, Garter, and Sir H. St. George, Clar., 19 Aug. 1699. Arg. on a bend Sa. three escallop shells Erm. Crest—On the top of a torteaux a squirrel sej., eating a nut ppr. Add. MS. 14,831.
- LEWEN, MR. THOMAS, born at Siston [? Sibston], co. Leicester, now Sergeant to His Majesty, descended from Lewen, of co. Durham. Conf. by Sir J. Borough, Garter, 28 May 1640. Or, a bend counter embattled Sa., betw. two trefoils Vert. Crest—A demi-lion Sa., betw. the paws a lozenge Or, charged with a trefoil Vert. Add. MS. 4,966; Harl. MS. 1,441.
- LEWIS, BARNABY, of Stock, co. Dorset, descended from Lewis, of co. Montgomery, in Wales. Conf. 16 Feb. 1594. Erm. on a fess Az., three boars' heads coupé Arg. Crest—On a wreath Or and Az. an antelope's head erased of the second, horned, tufted and gorged with a crest coronet of the first. Stowe MS. 676.
- LEWIS, . . . , co. Kent. Conf. of the ancient arms and crest of their family to Robert and Bevill Lewis, of Bossenden, in the Blean, co. Kent, by W. Camden, Clar. Arg. a chev. Gu., betw. three beavers' tails erect, coupé Sa. Crest—A demi-beaver ppr. Harl. MS. 6,059; Stowe MSS. 706 and 707.
- LEWSON, JOHN, of Wolverhampton, co. Stafford, second s. of Walter Lewson of the same place. Conf. by L. Dalton, Norr., 26 Nov. 1591. Crest gr. by Sir C. Barker, Garter. Per cross Az. and Gu. three sinister hands coupé appaumée Arg., in the centre a crescent for diff. Crest—An arm emb. in armour ppr., garn. Or, the gauntlet grasping a battle-axe, the staff Gu., bands and knob of the second, headed of the first. Motto—Think and Thank. Harl. MS. 1,359; Stowe MS. 692.
- LEYNSHAW, JOHN, of Chichester, gent., a Yeoman of the Cellar to Q. Eliz. Conf. 20 Dec. 1565. Arg. on a cross per cross Az. and Arg. five crescents counterchanged, cantoned in 1 and 4 a fleur-de-lis Az., in 3 and 4 a dolphin emb. of the last. Crest—A griffin's head coupé, per pale Arg. and Az., thereon three bars counterchanged, and in the beak an oak branch ppr., fructed Or. Stowe MS 703.
- LIDDYAT, JOHN, of Chesthall [? Cheadle], co. Stafford. Gr. by R. St. George, Clar., 1614. Gu. a fess Erminois betw. three wolves' heads erased Or. Crest—A wolf's head erased per pale Erm. and Gu. Stowe MS. 703.
- LIGHTBOWNE, JOHN,<sup>1</sup> of Manchester, and of Gray's Inn, a J.P., and to his brother James Lightbowne, Esq., by Sir W. Dugdale,

<sup>1</sup> John, s. of James Lightbowne, gent., of Manchester, admitted a student at Gray's Inn, 19 Oct. 1631. James Lightbowne, of St. Edmund Hall, Oxford, s. and h. of James Lightbowne, of Manchester, gent., admitted a student of Gray's Inn, 10 April 1661, and on 28 Oct. 1700, James, s. and h. of James Lightbowne, of Manchester, was admitted a student of Gray's Inn. James Lightbowne, s. of James, of Manchester, gent., matr. at St. Edmund Hall, 3 May 1662, aged 15; bar. of Gray's Inn, 1668; bencher, 1693; lic. 5 Sept. 1679 to mar. Eliz. Houghton, of St. James', Clerkenwell, sp.



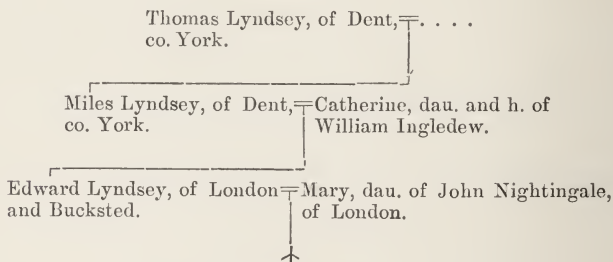
Norroy, 3 June 1662. Az. six lions ramp. Arg., on a bord. of the last eight hurts. Crest—An eagle displ. Az., beak and legs Gu., crowned Or. Add. MS. 14,830.

LIGNIER, SIR JOHN. Gu. a lion ramp. Or, on a chief Arg. a crescent betw. two mullets Az. Crest—From a mural coronet Or, a demi-lion Erminoise, in the dexter paw a palm branch Vert. [By whom gr. or conf. and date omitted.] Add. MS. 14,831.

LILLY, WILLIAM, of London, gent. Conf. of arms and gr. of crest by Sir W. Dethick, Garter, 25 Aug. 1593. Arg. a fess betw. eight martlets in orle Gu. Crest—A swan's neck erased ppr., beak Gu. Stowe MS. 676.

LINDSEY, JAMES, of London, merch. Gu. a fess chequy Or and Az.,  
in chief a trefoil betw. two mullets of the second. Crest—A  
demi-griffin Az., beak and claws Gu., in the dexter claw a trefoil  
Or. Harl. MS. 5,869.

LINDSEY, EDWARD, of London, and of Bucksted [Buxted], Sussex, Esq.  
 Conf. of arms and gr. of crest by Sir W. Segar, 20 June 1608.  
 1 and 4, Or, an eagle displ. Sa., beak and legs Az., a chief vair.  
 2 and 3, Arg. a chev. embattled at the top, betw. three mullets  
 Gu. (Ingledew). Crest—An eagle displ. Sa., beak and legs Or,  
 on the breast a cross patée of the second. Motto—Exitus acta  
 probat. This descent:—



- LINGUE, DANIEL, of Harlackstone [Harlaxton], co Linc., Esq., s. of Anthony, s. of John Lingue, of Valyntyn [?Valenciennes], in the Province of Hainault. [In the margin is "Sr Daniell D'Ligue." In MS. 6,140 it is "De lingue."] Gr. by W. Camden, Clar., 20 Jan. 1619. Or, a chief chequée Arg. and Az., over all a bend Gu. Crest—On a mount Vert a lion sej. gard. Or, the dexter foot on a caltrap Az. [Cotton MS. gives the field Gu. and the bend Or.] Stowe MSS. 706 and 707; Harl. MSS. 1,359 and 6,140; Cotton MS., Faust., E. I.
- LINLEY, SIR HENRY, of Middleton. Conf. of arms and gr. of crest. Arg. on a chief Sa. three griffins' heads erased of the first. Crest—An ogress charged with a griffin's head erased Arg. Add. MS. 14,295.
- LISLE, . . . , of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, co. Midd. Gr. by Sir W. Segar, Garter. Erminois, on a chief Az. three lions ramp. Or. Crest—A lion's gamb erect and erased Arg., grasping an escallop shell Or. Add. MSS. 4,966 and 12,225; Harl. MS. 6,140.
- LISTER, EDWARD [WILLIAM in some MS.], of London, M.D. Pat. by W. Camden, Clar., 20 April 1602. Erm. on a fess cotised Sa., three mullets Or. Crest—A stag's head ppr., attired Or and erased Gu. Harl. MS. 6,059; Stowe MSS. 706 and 707; Add. MS. 14,295.
- LISTER, LAWRENCE, of Midhope, co. York, Esq. Conf. of arms and gr. of crest by William Flower, Norroy, in 1564. Erm. on a fess Sa. three mullets Or. Crest—A stag's head erased Or, attired ppr. Add. MS. 14,295.
- LITTELL, JOHN, s. and h. of Geoffry Littell, of Halsted, in Essex. Sa. an architectural columb, on the top a coronet, attached to the base a pair of wings, all Or. Crest—On an arrow, head towards the dexter, fessways Or, a cock of the same, membered Gu. Harl. MS. 1,105.
- LITTELL, GEOFFRY, of Stoke next Nayland, in Suffolk, second son of Geoffry, of Halsted. The same, the pillar and cock charged with a crescent Gu. Harl. MS. 1,105.
- LLOYD, COLONEL CHARLES, descended from the ancient line of the Princes of Powys, in North Wales. Gr. by Sir E. Walker (no date). Sa. a lion pass. regard. Or, betw. three horses' heads erased Arg. No crest given. Add. MS. 14,294.
- LLOYDE, GILES, of London, descended out of Wales. Conf. of arms and gr. of crest by R. Cooke, Clar., 1587. Arg. a griffin segr. Vert. Crest—From a coronet Or, a cock's head Gu., comb, wattled and beaked of the first, betw. two wings of the last. Harl. MS. 1,359; Add. MS. 4,966.
- LOCK, MICHAEL, of . . . Gr. by Sir G. Dethick, Garter, 5 July, 1 and 2 Phil. and Mary. Per fess Az. and Or, a pale counter-changed, and three falcons closed of the second, in chief a martlet Gu. for diff. Crest—A falcon as in the arms, in its beak a padlock Or. Harl. MS. 1,359.
- LOCKSMITH, . . . , servant to Sir Francis Bacon. Pat. by Sir W. Segar, Garter. Arg. a chev. betw. three horse shoes Sa., a chief

- Gu. Crest—From a mural crown Or, a griffin's head ppr. Add. MS. 12,225.
- LONDON, ROBERT, of Alby, co. Norf., Esq., J.P. Arg. three cross-crosslets betw. two bendlets Gu. Crest—An arm emb. in armour, the gauntlet grasping a sword, all ppr., garn. Or, betw. two dragons' wings Arg. No date of grant or authority. Add. MS. 14,294.
- LONGE, EDWARD, of Monckton, near Broughton, co. Wilts. Pat. by R. Cook, Clar. Arg. a lion pass. Sa, on a chief of the second three cross-crosslets of the first. Crest—From a coronet Or, a lion's head Sa. Harl. MS. 1,359.
- LONG, ROBERT, of (?) Soulden, co. Herts. Gr. by Sir W. Segar, Garter. Gu. a saltire eng. Or, on a chief of the second three cross-crosslets of the first. Crest—A lion ramp. Gu., holding a saltire eng. Or. Add. MS. 12,225; Stowe MS. 703.
- LONG, SIMON, of the Isle of Wight, *circa* 1550. Sa. semée of cross-crosslets Arg., a lion ramp. of the last, charged on the shoulder with an annulet Gu., all within a bord. eng. Or. Harl. MS. 1,463.
- LONGE,<sup>1</sup> WILLIAM, of Beckington, co. Somerset (Wilts in MS.), s. of Thomas, s. of William, s. of Henry Long. Gr. by W. Harvey, Clar., 1561. Sa. a lion ramp. and six cross-crosslets Arg., betw. two flaunches Erm. Crest—From a crescent Or, a lion's head Sa., guttée de l'eau. Stowe MS 706; Harl. MS. 6,140.
- LORRAINE (OR LORRAINE), THOMAS,<sup>2</sup> of Kirk Hall, co. Northumberland. Gr. by Sir J. Borough, Garter, Sept. 1639. Arg. a pale lozengy Az., in the dexter chief an inescutcheon of the second. Crest—A mount Vert, therefrom a bay tree growing ppr., suspended on it a shield Az. Motto—Lauro scutoque resurgo. Harl. MS. 1,441; Add. MS. 4,966.

(To be continued.)

## Notices of Books.

THE SCOTS PEERAGE, FOUNDED ON WOOD'S EDITION OF SIR ROBERT DOUGLAS'S PEERAGE OF SCOTLAND. Edited by Sir James Balfour Paul, Lord Lyon King of Arms. Vol. I. (Abercorn to Balmerino). Edinburgh (David Douglas), 1904.

In few European countries has the nobility played so important a part as in Scotland, for the early history of that country is a record of the struggles of the baronage with the

<sup>1</sup> This family were for a long period settled at Stratton on the Fosse, in Somerset, not far from Beckington, and in the church of that parish are many monuments to their memory, with these arms with impalements, etc.

<sup>2</sup> The above Thomas was father of Thomas Lorraine, created a Baronet; ancestor of the present Baronet.

Crown, and the sanguinary internecine feuds of the nobles with each other. The prolonged power of the aristocracy, continuing as it did until the accession of James VI to the English throne, left its mark upon the peerage of Scotland, for recruited almost entirely from cadets of the powerful families whose influence was from time to time paramount, it became more or less a close body, with the result that Scottish peers are, as a rule, of more ancient descent than the majority of their English brethren. A work like that now under review has, therefore, in nearly every case, to cover a great deal of ground and carefully to sift the often scanty evidence that has been left from a stormy and turbulent past. Frequently, as for instance in the burning of Lochwood Castle by the Maxwells in 1585, documents have perished which can never be replaced, but the invaluable official publications of recent years have done much to fill the gap thus caused, and to clear away the difficulties which beset the path of the student of Scottish genealogy.

That a new edition of what has hitherto been the accepted authority on the Scottish peerage, namely Douglas's *Peerage of Scotland*, edited in 1813 by John Philip Wood, was necessary, may at once be perceived by a comparison of the articles in this first volume of *The Scots Peerage* with the book upon which it is founded. A more critical examination has, for instance, often caused a re-dating of charters which has completely upset a pedigree as received in Wood's day, and it is not uncommon to find that the wife assigned by the latter to an individual turns out to have been his mother or even his grandmother. In one instance which occurs in the Ogilvy pedigree, a daughter, according to Wood, is given here as a great-granddaughter. It is impossible to criticise in detail the different articles which appear in this volume, but a few of the principal changes which have been made may be noted. The first article deals with the genealogy of the Kings of Scotland from the time of Malcolm Caenmor, and includes all the latest discoveries relating to the royal house. The compilers have adopted the now generally accepted theory of the descent of the Stewarts from the Seneschals of Dol in Brittany, which we owe to the investigations of Mr. J. H. Round. One of the Editor's contributions is "Sandilands, Lord Abercrombie," and here much interesting information new to peerage students has been gathered concerning the first peer and his second spouse, Christian Fletcher. The serious errors in Wood's *Peerage* relating to the descendants of Murdac, Duke of Albany, have, of course, long ago been detected by genealogists, and are here satisfactorily corrected by Mr. Francis J. Grant, Rothesay Herald, under "Albany," but though on p. 150 we are referred to the title "Avondale," that dignity is not dealt with in this volume, the claims of the Earls of Castle Stewart to legitimate male descent from Duke Murdac having, we presume, been reserved for consideration under "Ochiltree." Mr. G. D. Burtchaell's familiarity with Irish records has enabled him to investigate under "Abercorn," with conspicuous success, the younger branches of the great house



of Hamilton, and to rescue from oblivion Sir John Hamilton, second son of Lord Claud, 1st Lord Paisley, who has hitherto been omitted from the genealogical peerages. We note that it was *his* daughter, Margaret, and not a daughter of Sir George, of Roscrea (as Wood states) who married in 1622 (*not* 1662 as by an evident misprint here appears) Sir Archibald Acheson, progenitor of the Earls of Gosford. Mr. W. A. Lindsay, K.C., Windsor Herald, in his account of the Earldom of Aberdeen, has had the great advantage of access to the Haddo muniments, and has thus been able to add somewhat to our knowledge of younger branches of the Gordons of Methlic, but it cannot be said that the early origin of the family has been elucidated. The Ogilvys, Earls of Airlie, have been intrusted to Mr. A. Francis Steuart, who, in a carefully written article, has completely overhauled the lineage of this historic race, but, notwithstanding his efforts, the earlier descents are involved in considerable obscurity, and further evidence is much to be desired. Mr. Keith W. Murray, in an able and exhaustive consideration of the pedigree of the Murrays of Tullibardine, Dukes of Atholl, tentatively throws out the novel suggestion that the lands of Aldie which about 1284 belonged to this family, and were at an earlier period in the possession of Malcolm, Earl of Fife, may possibly have passed to a Moray of Bothwell by marriage with Earl Malcolm's daughter, and thus have come in later times to Sir Malcolm Murray, the first certain ancestor of the Dukes of Atholl. Mr. Murray also shows how unlikely it is that Wood and Douglas can be right in making John Murray, Sheriff of Perth, 1214, father of this Sir Malcolm, who held the same office some sixty years afterwards. The introduction into the pedigree of another Sir David, to whom a charter was granted in 1389, and who could not have been identical with the subsequent Sir David, who founded the church of Tullibardine in 1446, is also new, while the light thrown on the parentage of Sir William Murray, of Claremont, created a Baronet in 1626, and his descendants, is an important correction to the last published work on the Baronetage. Under "Murray, Earl of Annandale," Mr. William Murray has made some sweeping changes in the Cockpool pedigree, which should not be overlooked. Mr. Donald C. V. Campbell, writing on the Earls and Dukes of Argyll, wisely discards the myths of an uncritical age, and elects to commence with Sir Gillespie, or Archibald, Campbell, who held the lands of Menstrie and Sauchie in 1263. It is shown that Mary, sister of King Robert Bruce, wife of Sir Neil Campbell, was not mother of the latter's eldest son, Sir Colin, who must have been by a previous wife.

Sir James Balfour Paul, in his preface, duly acknowledges the great assistance he has received from Dr. Maitland Thomson, Curator of the Historical Department in His Majesty's Register House, and from the Rev. John Anderson, Sub-Curator of the same Department. From Mr. Anderson's pen proceed some of the most learned and valuable articles which this volume contains, and among these stands out prominently that upon the difficult



subject of the Celtic Earls of Atholl. Henry, Earl of Atholl, 1198 to about 1211, is given as father, not brother, of the two co-heirs, Isabella and Fernelith, and in a footnote on p. 416 occurs an important correction in a passage in *Liber Vitæ Ecclesiæ Dunelmensis*, as printed by the Surtees Society.

The illustrations are boldly conceived, and as a rule well executed, but the frontispiece is hardly worthy of such an important work.

SLINGSBY AND SLINGSBY CASTLE. By the Rev. Arthur St. Clair Brooke, M.A. London (Methuen & Co.).

We have here a pleasantly written record of an interesting Yorkshire parish. Slingsby has had for its owners several of the most noted and historic of English houses; the powerful Mowbrays were for centuries its overlords, and under them held the well known families of Wyville and Hastings. Sir Leonard Hastings, "the beloved Esquire" of the ill fated Richard Plantagenet, Duke of York, and his better known son William, Lord Hastings, the renowned Chamberlain and victim of Richard III, both owned and lived at Slingsby Castle. The latter re-edified and strengthened the building in 1471, which nevertheless seems to have fallen into ruin or disrepair by the end of the next century, the site coming in the latter part of the reign of Elizabeth, by purchase, to Sir Charles Cavendish, father of the celebrated William Cavendish, Duke of Newcastle, of Civil War fame. By the Duke's brother, also Sir Charles, himself a grandson of that great builder "Bess of Hardwick," Slingsby Castle as we see it, again in ruin, to-day was commenced, but seemingly never completed. For the last hundred and fifty years the estate has formed part of the great Castle Howard domain, whose present proprietor has permitted the author to examine his muniments, the information thus derived being the most valuable portion of this little volume, as far as genealogists are concerned. Mr. Brooke writes with evident love and appreciation of the rural parish where he has ministered spiritually for more than twenty years, and his book, which is well illustrated, may well serve as an example to be copied by other country clergymen.

A LIST OF EMIGRANT MINISTERS TO AMERICA, 1690-1811. By Gerald Fothergill. London (Elliot Stock).

By direction of King William III, a bounty was ordered to be paid by the Treasury to clergymen of the Church of England willing to proceed to the western colonies in order to exercise their ministry there. The sums so paid were duly recorded in Money Books and other kindred documents now in the Public Record Office, and the publication of the names of these clerics, over twelve hundred in number, will doubtless afford a valuable clue to the descendants of many of them still remaining in the United States. In a lucid and interesting introduction Mr. Fothergill explains the circumstances under which the bounty was granted, and draws attention to some



# THE FAMILIES OF LACY, GENEVA, JOINVILLE, AND LA MARCHE.

BY G. W. WATSON.

(Continued from p. 16.)

4. JOHN DE JOINVILLE is probably the *Johannes de Genville* who was one of the hostages given by the King of England to the King of Aragon as security for the conventions made between them at Canfranc in Aragon, 28 Oct. 1288 (*New Foedera*, i, ii, 690). He was the eldest surviving son and Sire de Vaucouleurs in July 1315, the date of the division of the property of his late father (Delaborde, no. 751). His son John, who succeeded him before 2 Sep. 1331 (*Idem*, no. 857), exchanged Vaucouleurs with the French King for the town of Méry-sur-Seine and the seigneuries of Lachy and Le Parc du Bois, by deeds dated 15 Aug. 1335 and 4 Oct. 1337 (*Idem*, nos. 875, 886). His descendants are given in Table II on p. 74.<sup>44</sup>

5. SIMON DE JOINVILLE<sup>41</sup> first occurs in 1294.<sup>45</sup> He was among the magnates of Ireland to whom letters were addressed by the King on various matters, 5 Aug. and 7 Nov. 1302, 12 Aug. 1314, 14 March 1315, 18 Aug. 1324, 13 Feb. 1327 and 27 Feb. 1331 (*Rot. Claus.*, 30 Edw. I, m. 8 d and 1 d, 8 Edw. II, m. 34 d and 14 d, 18 Edw. II, m. 38 d, 1 Edw. III, pars 1, m. 16 d, 5 Edw. III, pars 1, m. 22 d). Summoned 11 Nov. 1309 against the Scots, to be at Newcastle-on-Are 24 June 1310 (*Rot. Scot.*, 3 Edw. II, m. 4 d). One of the Irish lords who were thanked for their services against the Scotch and Irish rebels, 1 Sep. 1315, and commanded to continue their exertions for the defence of Ireland, 28 Apr. 1317 (*Rot. Scot.*, 9 Edw. II, m. 6 d; *Rot. Claus.*, 10 Edw. II, m. 9 d). Summoned against the Scots 3 Apr. 1322, to be at Carlisle 13 June, put off to 24 July; again summoned 8 Dec. 1322, to be at Carlisle 1 June 1323, but was not required on account of the truce (*Rot. Claus.*, 15 Edw. II, m. 15 sched. and 8 d, 16 Edw. II, m. 18 d and 4 d). Among those ordered to attack and pursue Roger de Mortimer if he took refuge in Ireland, 28 Aug. 1323 (*Idem*, 17 Edw. II, m. 40 d). Summoned 30 Oct. 1324 for Aquitaine on 2 Feb. 1325 (*Rot. Vascon.*, 18 Edw. II, m. 25 d), and finally 8 May 1335, to be in Scotland on 24 June

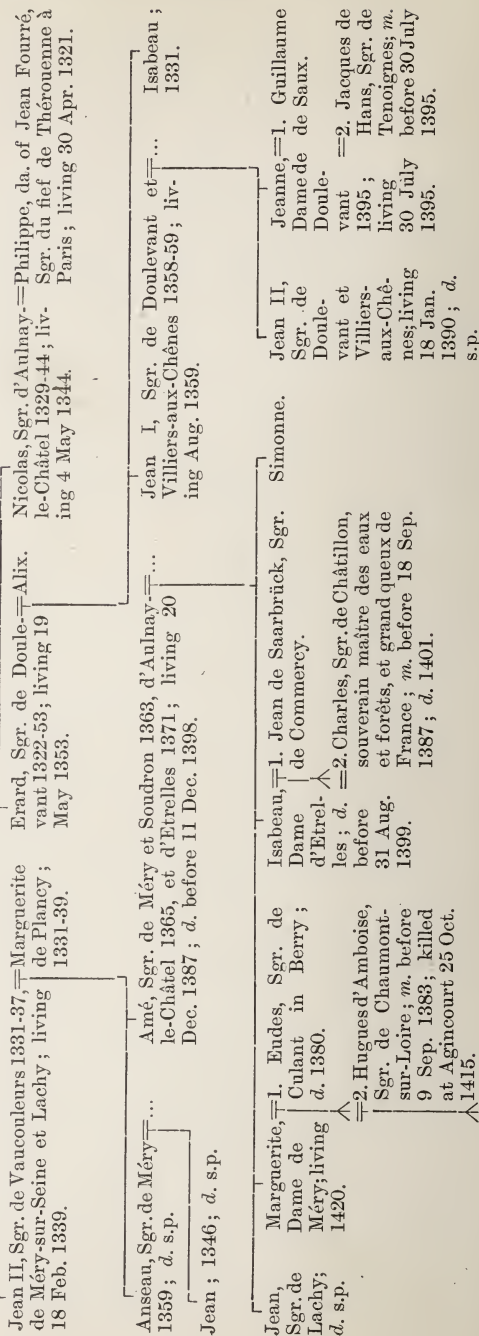
<sup>44</sup> This table is principally derived from Anselme, vi, 697, and Delaborde, nos. 797-1069. There were perhaps two Amés between 1365 and 1398.

<sup>45</sup> Before the Justices of the Common Pleas, Dublin, 2 May 1294, Geoffrey de Joinville and Matilda his wife were summoned to warrant to Simon de Joinville certain lands and rents in Molinestone, Balimaccarmecan, Balidrym, Balimackerni, Dovenauhkerny, Kenlis, Athgan, Tullen, Rathbethyn, and Kynatheston, which he held of them, and whereof he had a charter. And Geoffrey and Matilda acknowledged these tenements to be the right of Simon as of their gift to hold of the King in chief, and warranted them to him and his heirs. And for the warranty etc., Simon granted them the tenements aforesaid for life, they paying him £40 a year, with reversion to him after their deaths (*Inq. P.M.*, 22 Edw. I, no. 145).

TABLE II.

## THE DESCENDANTS OF JEAN I, SEIGNEUR DE VAUCOULEURS.

Jean I, Sgr. de Vaucouleurs; *d.* before 1331.



next (*Rot. Scot.*, 9 Edw. III, m. 36 d). By his wife Jane, daughter of John *Leon'* or *fitz Leon'*, heiress of Culmullen,<sup>46</sup> who died in 1347,<sup>47</sup> he had two sons, Nicholas, who died in 1324,<sup>48</sup> and Geoffrey,<sup>49</sup> and three daughters, Matilda, wife of Baldwin le Fleming of Slane, Jane, wife of John Cusack of Beauparc, and Elizabeth, wife of William de Loundres of Athboy.<sup>50</sup> Matilda's son Simon inherited Culmullen.

6. NICHOLAS DE JOINVILLE<sup>51</sup> was presented by the King to the Church of Trim 11 Apr. 1283 (*Rot. Pat.*, 11 Edw. I, m. 21). Canon of St. Patrick's, Dublin, and Rector of Trim, in 1293 (*Exchequer of Pleas Placita*, Trinity term, 21 Edw. I, m. 42). Described as son of Geoffrey de Joinville and Canon of St. Patrick's, Easter 1294 (*Mem. Rolls, K.R.*, 22 Edw. I, m. 72). Canon of St. Mary's, Salisbury, and of St. Ethelbert's, Hereford, 18 Oct. 1294 (*Rot. Pat.*, 22 Edw. I, m. 5 d). Received from the King the prebend of Castle Knock in St. Patrick's, Dublin, 22 March 1295 (*Idem*, 23 Edw. I, m. 15). Had letters, on his going beyond seas, nominating his attorney for a year, 5 Apr. 1295 (*Idem*, 23 Edw. I, m. 18). Obtained<sup>51</sup> the castles of Miglionico, Grottole, and Pietra, in Apulia, from Charles II, King of Naples, 17 Dec. 1300 (Delaborde, no. 663). In July 1315, as Sire de Miglionico, he participated with John, Sire de Vaucouleurs, his eldest surviving brother, in the division of their late father's property, receiving as his portion Morancourt, La Neuville-à-Mathons, Mussey,

<sup>46</sup> By assize of novel disseisin it was found that at twilight hour, the evening of Saturday the feast of St. Peter *ad Cathedram*, anno regni 15 [22 Feb. 1286/7-not 18 Jan. 1287/8], Thomas, son of Thomas *Leon'*, his life despaired of, gave to his uncle Geoffrey son of Thomas *Leon'* his manor of Culmullen, which he held in chief of Geoffrey de Joinville: and that he died that night between midnight and cock-crow. That Geoffrey de Joinville disseised Geoffrey *Leon'* the following Wednesday, and gave seisin to Jane, daughter of John *Leon'*, who claimed as next heir. Judgment that Geoffrey *Leon'* should have seisin. But, Michaelmas term 1289, the King in his Council reversed this judgment, and Geoffrey de Joinville was commanded to cause Jane, daughter of John *Leon'*, to have seisin (*Coram Rege*, Edw. I, no. 115, rot. 44 d, no. 122, rot. 37). According to the genealogists, the wife of Simon was daughter of Richard FitzLeon.

<sup>47</sup> "MCCCLVII. Obiit domina Johanna FitzLeones, quondam uxor domini Simonis Geneville, sepulta in conventu fratrum predicatorum apud Trim secundo idus Aprilis" (*Annals of Ireland*, 390).

<sup>48</sup> "MCCCXIII. Obiit Nicholaus de Geneville, filius et heres domini Simonis de Geneville et sepultus apud predicatorum de Trym" (*Idem*, 362).

<sup>49</sup> Among the charters in the *Gormanston Register* (*Royal Commission Hist. MSS.*, 4th Report, appendix, 583), is one of grants by Simon de Joinville, Jane his wife, and Geoffrey their son, in connection with the manors of Kenlis and Douenathkerny, and another of a license to Simon to transfer the latter manor and that of Marinerston to Nicholas de Eyton.

<sup>50</sup> These are the three coheirs, as given by Burke (*Extinct Peerage*). Dugdale, citing a Bodleian MS., adds three more, married to John Husee of Galtrim, to Walter de la Hyde, and to John Cruwys, respectively. But he makes the wife of John Cusack daughter of Nicholas. The Harl. MS. 1425, f. 127, gives all the first five as daughters of Nicholas, and omits the sixth.

<sup>51</sup> There is no proof that the Sire de Miglionico was the same person as the Canon of St. Patrick's. Two sons of Geoffrey de Joinville were named Peter, and perhaps there were two named Nicholas.



Magneux, and Montigny-aux-Ormes (*Idem*, no. 751). He was living 29 Apr. 1322 (*Idem*, no. 792), but, 31 March 1336, Jane de Lautrec,<sup>52</sup> widow of Nicholas, Sire de Miglionico and Moran-court, and aunt of John de Joinville, Sire de Vaucouleurs, treated with Nicholas I, Count of Salm, on the subject of her claims to her late husband's property, the date of the *partage*, where she is styled Vicomtesse de Paulin, being 19 June 1338 (*Idem*, nos. 878, 890). She had been married before Feb. 1320, and was living 12 Aug. 1339 (*Idem*, nos. 781, 899).

7. PETER DE JOINVILLE. He was living in 1294.<sup>41</sup>

8. WILLIAM DE JOINVILLE.<sup>41</sup> As son of Geoffrey de Gyenville, he received a grant, 24 June 1299, on account of his father's services and his own, of the marriage of Matilda, youngest daughter of John Giffard of Brimsfield deceased by Matilda Longespee sometime his wife also deceased, and one of the heirs of the lands which the said John held in chief by the law of England of the inheritance of the second-named Matilda, to have the same if the lady were willing, if not, her marriage was to remain with the King (*Rot. Pat.*, 27 Edw. I, m. 22). He was summoned 12 March 1301 (Cambridge and Huntingdon) against the Scots, to be at Berwick-upon-Tweed 24 June (*Rot. Claus.*, 29 Edw. I, m. 13 and 12 d). Among the seigneurs of Champagne (châtellenie of Troyes) who were summoned by Philip le Bel for the Flemish campaign in 1304, to be at Lagny 19 Apr. (*Historiens de France*, xxiii, 797). Styled himself Sire de Beauregard and nephew of John, Sire de Joinville, 2 Dec. 1306 (Delaborde, no. 706). He died s.p. before Feb. 1309, and in 1322, 29 Apr., his house at Beauregard was possessed by his brother Nicholas (*Idem*, nos. 715, 792).

9. JANE DE JOINVILLE<sup>41</sup> married, firstly, Gerald son of Maurice son of Gerald,<sup>53</sup> who was a minor in 1285 (*Coram Rege*, Edw. I, no. 90, rot. 32 d, Trinity term). She was his widow 6 May 1292 (*K.R., Irish Exchequer*, 531, no. 26, m. 6-8). She married secondly, by 1294,<sup>41</sup> John I, Count of Ober-Salm,<sup>54</sup> who was living the Wednesday before *Letare* 1326 [26 Feb. 1325/6].

<sup>52</sup> According to Delaborde she was daughter of Sicard de Lautrec, Vicomte, or Seigneur, de Paulin [who lived in 1302—Anselme, ii, 354, in his account of the Vicomtes de Lautrec in Languedoc]; but no evidence is adduced for the filiation. She is not mentioned in the pedigree of the Vicomtes de Lautrec in Vaissete's *Hist. de Languedoc*, vi, pp. 361-366, note 22.

<sup>53</sup> 16 Dec. 1283, Geoffrey de Joinville, Matilda his wife, and Peter their eldest son, acknowledged a debt of £1200 to William de Valence, for the commission of certain lands in Ireland that had belonged to Maurice son of Gerald deceased, who had held of the King in chief, and for the marriage of Gerald son and heir of Maurice, under age and in the wardship of William de Valence, by reason of the death of Thomas de Clare, to whom the King had granted that wardship and marriage (*Rot. Claus.*, 12 Edw. I, m. 10 d). 10 Nov. 1288, they had acquittance for the whole of their debt (*Chancery Files*, Edw. I, no. 51).

<sup>54</sup> A deed of this John, Count of Salm, dated 1 July 1297, was given "de consensu domine Johanne uxoris nostre." The seals bear the legends

(?) 10. CATHERINE DE JOINVILLE occurs as Prioress of Acornbury, Thursday the feast of the Circumcision 1315 [1 Jan. 1315/6].<sup>55</sup>

PETER DE JOINVILLE. By charter dated at Acton Burnell, 11 Oct. 1283, Geoffrey de Joinville and Matilda de Lacy, his wife, granted to Peter, their son, and Jane, his wife, sister of the Count of La Marche, the manors of Staunton-Lacy, Malmeshulle [Mansel-Lacy], and Wolferlowe, with remainder to the heirs of the body of the said Peter, failing whom to the said Matilda or her heirs. They also gave him, by charter without date, their castle of Ludlow and the whole of their moiety of the town of Ludlow and of their land of Ewyas, and all their fees in England and Wales to him and the heirs of his body (Addit. MSS. 6041, f. 37 d; *Liber Niger de Wigmore*, table of contents, f. 19 d). On 4 May 1285 Peter received from the King a grant of murage for his town of Ludlow for five years from 3 May, and, 18 Feb. 1290, he had a similar grant for three years (*Rot. Pat.*, 13 Edw. I, m. 23, 18 Edw. I, m. 35). 27 March 1284, on going to Ireland, he and his wife had letters of protection for two years, and, 27 July 1287, staying in Ireland, their attorneys were nominated for three years, and, 10 Nov. 1287, on going beyond seas, for two years (*Idem*, 12 Edw. I, m. 14, 15 Edw. I, m. 6 and 2). He executed two deeds at Toul in Lorraine, 22 Jan. and 4 Feb. 1287/8 (Delaborde, nos. 567, 568). 17 May 1289, going beyond seas, his attorney was nominated for a year, and, staying in Ireland, he had letters of protection 9 Nov. 1291 till 6 April following, and 10 May 1292 for two years (*Rot. Pat.*, 17 Edw. I, m. 18, 19 Edw. I, m. 2, 20 Edw. I, m. 12). Less than a month after, 8 June 20 Edw., the King's writ of *diem clausit extremum*, tested at Berwick-upon-Tweed, issued on the death of Peter de Joinville. By inquisition taken 13 July at Ewyas-Lacy in Wallia it was found that he had held the manor of Walterston in the liberty of Ewyas: by another, at Ludlow 17 July, that he had held Staunton-Lacy and a moiety of Ludlow: and by a third, at Hereford 21 July, that he had held Malmeshulle, and that his heirs were, Jane, his eldest daughter, aged six on 2 Feb. 1292, Beatrice, his second daughter, aged five the same year, and Matilda, his third daughter, who would be one year old on 4 Aug. 1292. All the afore-said manors had been held by him of Geoffrey de Joinville, his father, and Matilda, his mother, who themselves held of the King in chief (*Inq. P.M.*, 20 Edw. I, no. 132). Of his children, Jane, who afterwards married Roger de Mortimer, was eventually the sole heir to her parents, the two younger daughters being nuns at Acornbury.<sup>40</sup> Their mother, Jane, daughter of Hugh XII, Count of La Marche and Angoulême, survived her husband. 24 Aug.

S. DOMINI IOHANNIS COMITIS DE SALMIS and DAME IEHANE DE IENVILLE CONTESSE DE SAMES. The effigy on the latter seal holds a shield bearing the arms of Joinville, 3 brays in pale and a chief charged with a demi-lion rampant (Orig., *Provinzial Archiv* at Coblenz—edit. A. Fahne, *Gesch. der Grafen zu Salm-Reifferscheid*, 1858-66, ii, *preuves*, p. 66, no. 105: cf. p. 98, no. 150).

<sup>55</sup> *Descriptive Catalogue of Ancient Deeds in the Record Office*, i, 1890, B 532. Delaborde places her among the children of Geoffrey de Joinville, but there is nothing known of her parentage.

1292, the escheator South of Trent was ordered not to intermeddle further with the lands that Peter de Joinville had held, nor with the issues thereof, as the King had learnt by inquisition taken by the escheator that Peter at his death had held nothing by virtue whereof the custody of his lands should pertain to the King (*Rot. Claus.*, 20 Edw. I, m. 2).

### LA MARCHE.

HUGH XI, *le Brun*, Count of La Marche and Angoulême, Sire de Lusignan,<sup>56</sup> was the eldest of the five sons of Hugh X, Count of La Marche, by Isabel, Countess of Angoulême, widow of King John. Born not earlier than 1221,<sup>57</sup> he succeeded his mother in June 1246,<sup>58</sup> and his father, who was mortally wounded at the capture of Damietta, in 1249.<sup>59</sup> His agreement with Alphonso, Count of Poitiers, to serve the latter in the Crusade for a year, was dated 24 June 1249.<sup>60</sup> He died in Egypt in 1250, most probably at the battle of Mansurah, 8 Feb., or else during the retreat to Damietta, 6 Apr.<sup>61</sup> He married, in 1236, Yolande, daughter of Peter Mauclerc, Duke of Bretagne. Her dot was the comté of

<sup>56</sup> A valuable article by M. Delisle (*Bibl. de l'Ecole des Chartes*, xvii, 1856, 537-553) makes many important corrections in the accepted genealogies of the House of Lusignan; but subsequent writers have not given this article the attention it deserves.

<sup>57</sup> His parents' marriage took place between 10 March and 22 May 1220 (*Rot. Claus.*, 4 Hen. III, m. 14 d; *New Foederæ*, i, i, 160).

<sup>58</sup> On 2 June 1246, she petitioned Louis IX to receive the homage of her sons:—"Illustrissimo et excellentissimo domino suo sibi reverentissimo Ludovico divina providencia Francorum regi, Hysabellis ejusdem permissione regina Anglie Engolisme et Marchie comitissa salutem . . . rogans et supplicans attente et humiliter quantum possum quatenus filios comitis Marchie et meos de terra mea ad hominos vestros rec'pere dignemini . . . Datum apud Fontem Ebraudi anno Domini millesimo ducentesimo quadragesimo sexto, sabato infra octabas Pentecostes" [2 June] (Orig., *Trésor des Chartes*, J 270, no. 16, edit. J. B. A. T. Teulet et J. de Laborde, *Layettes du Trésor des Chartes*, 1863-75, no. 3523). There is a *videmus*, dated 1246, *mense junio*, by Hugh *Bruni*, Count of Angoulême, Guy de Lusignan, and Geoffrey de Lusignan, of the letters "karissimi patris nostri Hugonis de Leizeigniaco comitis Marchie et karissime matris nostre Ysabellis bone memorie quondam regine Anglie" (Orig., *Trésor des Chartes*, J 192, no. 15, edit. Teulet, no. 3526). The day of her decease was 3 June according to the Necrology of the Abbey of St. Evroul, or 4 June according to those of the Abbeys of Jumièges, Lire, and Mont St. Michel (*Historiens de France*, xxiii, 487, 420, 472, 578). The date usually given for her death is 1245. M. Paris says 1246, stating also that in 1254 Henry III had her remains removed from the cemetery into the church of Fontevrault (edit. Luard, iv, 563, v, 475).

<sup>59</sup> In the letter of an eye-witness, describing the entry of the Christians into Damietta [6 June 1249], it is said that "nullo etiam vulnerato graviter de intransibibus preter comitem de Marchia Hugonem Brunum, qui eliquato sanguine de vulneribus non potest ut credimus mortem evadere" (M. Paris, edit. Luard, vi, *suppl.*, 159: cf. v, 89).

<sup>60</sup> *Bibl. Nat., Cartulaire des Comtes de la Marche* (*Collection des Blancs-Manteaux*, 84 c), no. 13.

<sup>61</sup> "1250 [obiit] Hugo Brunus comes de Marchia, cujus pater paulo ante obiit apud Damiatam" (M. Paris, edit. Luard, v, 158). In a charter dated at Acre, July 1250, Alphonso, Count of Poitiers, mentions the services

Penthièvre,<sup>62</sup> and the seigneuries of Fère en Tardenois, Chilli, and Longjumeau.<sup>63</sup> She died at Bouteville in Angoumois 16 Oct. 1272, and was buried in the Abbey of Villeneuve, near Nantes.<sup>64</sup> They had six children:—

1. HUGH XII, of whom subsequently.

2. GUY DE LUSIGNAN OR DE LA MARCHE,<sup>65</sup> Seigneur de Couhé in Poitou and de Peyrat-le-Château in Limousin. In 1271/2, 10 Jan., he made a donation to the Priory of St. Martin at Couhé.<sup>66</sup> His will, in which he styles himself *Guido de Leziniaco, dominus de Cohiec et de Peyraco et de Frontanaio*,<sup>67</sup> was dated 4 June 1309.<sup>68</sup>

3. ISABEL DE LUSIGNAN<sup>69</sup> married, firstly, Geoffrey VI de Rancon, Seigneur de Taillebourg, who died s.p. in Sep. 1263; and secondly,

rendered him by Hugh, Count of La Marche, who died in Egypt, and his brother, Guy, Seigneur de Cognac (*Cartul. des Comtes de la Marche*, no. 11). The statement (F. de Corlieu, *Recueil des Comtes d'Angoulesme*, 1631, 87; Anselme; *L'Art de Vér. les Dates*) that Hugh XI died in 1260 is erroneous.

<sup>62</sup> "1236. Data et atournata fuit Penthevria, excepto Jugonio, Hugoni filio comitis de Marchia cum filia Petri comitis totius Britannie" (*Chron. Britannicum*, in Lobineau, *Hist. de Bretagne*, 1707, ii, *preuves*, 361). There is a charter, dated July 1247, of "Hugo Brunus comes Engolisme et domina Hiolendis uxor ejus heres et domina Penthevie" (*Idem*, ii, 388; Morice, *Preuves de l'Hist. de Bretagne*, 1742, i, 931).

<sup>63</sup> A. du Chesne, *Hist. de la Maison de Dreux*, 1631, 203.

<sup>64</sup> "Die dominica post festum beati Dyonisii [16 Oct. *not* 10 Oct.] obiit domina Iolendis comitissa de Marchia et Engolismensis anno Domini MCLXXII" (Epitaph at Villeneuve, in Morice, *Hist. de Bretagne*, 1750-56, i, 149).

<sup>65</sup> He and the rest of the family called themselves de Lusignan and de la Marche indifferently.

<sup>66</sup> *Bibl. de Poitiers*, MSS. Dom Fonteneau, xxii, 319.

<sup>67</sup> In May 1298 Philip le Bel confirmed the exchange by which Gaucher V, Sire de Châtillon, gave to Guyon de la Marche the castle and town of Frontenay in the diocese of Saintes for the castle and town of Fère en Tardenois (A. du Chesne, *Maison de Chastillon*, 1621, *preuves*, 201). Genealogists have confused this Guy with his nephew, Guy, last Count of La Marche, assigning this transaction, as well as the possession of the seigneuries of Couhé and Peyrat, to the latter.

<sup>68</sup> "mccc nono, quarta die mensis junii videlicet die mercurii ante festum beati Barnabe apostoli" (Orig., *Trésor de Chartes*, J 407, no. 14. Confirmation by Philip le Bel, Oct. 1309, *Archives Nat.*, JJ 41, no. 123, f. 74 d, and JJ 42 B, no. 122, f. 62 d—edit. *Archives hist. du Poitou*, xi, 1881, no. 29). In it he says "Sepulturam meam eligo in ecclesia Fratrum Predicatorum de Pictavis, scilicet ante majus altare ipsius ecclesie, cum simili sepultura et tunba que facta fuit pro fratre meo in abbacia de Valencia."

<sup>69</sup> Genealogists (Anselme, Delisle, etc.) confuse her with her aunt Isabel, daughter of Hugh X, by stating that the latter was married firstly to Geoffrey de Rancon. In 1267, "in festo sancti Barnabe apostoli" [11 June], "Mauricius de Bellavilla dominus Ganaspie et Montisacuti" did homage to the Bishop of Angoulême for the fief of Marcillac "nomine Hisabellis de Marchia uxoris nostre, quod feodum spectat ad dictam uxorem nostram ex causa donacionis propter nupcias eidem facto a domino Gaufrido de Ranconio quondam marito suo nunc deffuncto" (*Bulletin de la Soc. archéol. de la Charente*, III, ii, 1860, p. 307, no. 1, from the Departmental Archives, G, *Fonds de l'Evêché*, 25). Isabel, daughter of Hugh X, married Maurice IV, Sire de Craon in Anjou, who was buried in the Abbey of Bellebranche "die veneris post octabas Pentecosten [27 May] mcc quinquagesimo;" she died his widow 14 Jan. 1299/1300, and was buried in the Chapel of Craon in the Church of the Cordeliers at Angers (A. Bertrand de Broussillon, *La Maison de Craon*, 1893, i, 171, 185, 229).



Maurice de Belleville, Seigneur de Montaigne and la Garnache, who died in 1277. She is mentioned as living, in the will of her brother Guy,<sup>70</sup> in 1309, and in that of her niece Yolande, Dame de Pons, 12 Aug. 1314. She died s.p.

4. MARY DE LUSIGNAN married Robert de Ferrers, who succeeded his father as Earl of Derby, 24 March 1253/4 (M. Paris, edit. Luard, v, 431). In 1249, 25 Oct., the King gave to Robert *de Ferrariis*, eldest son of William, Earl *de Ferrariis*, in frank marriage with Mary, the King's niece, £100 per annum to be received at the exchequer by Robert and Mary and the heirs of their bodies (*Rot. Chart.*, 33 Hen. III, m. 1). 8 Aug. 1254, the King made known that he had given *Hugoni de Lezignano filio Hugonis quondam comitis Marchie fratris nostri* the residue of a fee of 400 marks—from which 150 marks had been taken for the marriage of Robert, son and heir of William, late Earl of Derby, to whom the King had married Mary, sister of Hugh—namely 250 marks per annum at the exchequer, in the same manner as the said Count, his father, was wont to receive this fee entire, until the King should have provided Hugh with 250 marks of land from his lands or escheats. And if Mary should die without heir of her body, then Hugh should receive the whole fee of 400 marks (*Rot. Pat. et Cart. Vascon.*, 38 Hen. III, pars 2, m. 9). Mary de Lusignan died s.p.

5. ALICE DE LUSIGNAN<sup>71</sup> married Gilbert de Clare, who succeeded his father as Earl of Gloucester and Hertford 14 July 1262 (*Chronicle of Tewkesbury*, in *New Monasticon*, ii, 61). By an agreement made in 1252, the Saturday after St. Hilary [18 Jan. 1252/3], between A. elect of Winchester and Sir William de Valence, his brother, on the one part, and Sir Richard de Clare, Earl of Gloucester and Hertford, on the other part, the Earl granted to A. and W. the marriage of Gilbert de Clare, his son and heir, so that Gilbert should contract matrimony with Alice, their niece, daughter of Hugh le Brun, sometime Count of La Marche and Angoulême, their brother; and for this marriage A. and W. owed the Earl 5,000 marks: the espousals to take place immediately after the arrival of the damsel on the demand of A. and W. at the Easter next after the making of

<sup>70</sup> He made "sororem meam dominam Hysabellam de Leziniaco, dominam de Belverio supra mare et de Quemiquiers" one of his executors. Beauvoir-sur-Mer and Commequiers were her dowry from her second marriage (Beauchet-Filleau, *Familles du Poitou*, i, 1891, 427). She occurs in the *Olim*, i, f. 187 d (edit. Beugnot, 1839-42, i, 872) in 1271 as "uxor domini Mauricii de Bella-Villa filia primogenita comitis et comitisse Marchie."

<sup>71</sup> Genealogists, both English and French, all make the erroneous statement that she was daughter of Guy de Lusignan, Seigneur de Cognac, Mepins, and Archiac, second son of Hugh X, the authority, either expressed or understood, being M. Paris. This writer (edit. Luard, v, 364) states that Henry III proposed to Earl Richard as wife for Gilbert, his son, "filiam Guidonis comitis Engolismi fratris mei uterini," where the only mistake is the, perhaps accidental, substitution of *Guidonis* for *Hugonis*. In a collection of genealogies drawn up between the years 1278 and 1284 it is correctly stated that one of the daughters of Hugh XI "fut mariee au seignour de Belleville, et l'autre print a femme li quens de Clocestre" (*Chron. attributed to Baldwin d'Avesnes*, in *Monumenta Germ. Hist., Scriptores*, xxv, 436).



this deed. And if by default of Alice or her friends the marriage should remain uncelebrated at Michaelmas 1255, none the less the sum of 5,000 marks was to be paid. If Gilbert on attaining the age of fourteen or under should in his father's lifetime by himself or his friends refuse to celebrate the marriage, then all sums hitherto received together with 2,000 marks by way of damages and interest were to be repaid to A. and W., and to the lady Hyolenda, Countess of La Marche and Angoulême. But if Gilbert should refuse the marriage after his father's death, Alice was to have £200 of land to be held by her during her life for her dower and support, by grant of the said Earl; and A. and W. and the Countess of La Marche and Angoulême were to have £300 of land to be held by them for their lives in recompense for the said payment of 5,000 marks (*Inspevimus* and confirmation thereof, dated 5 Feb. 1255, entered on *Rot. Cart.*, 39 Hen. III, m. 8). Alice de Lusignan died s.p.

6. YOLANDE DE LUSIGNAN, married before Feb. 1274/5,<sup>72</sup> Peter, Seigneur de Préaux in Normandy. She died 10 Nov. 1306, and he 30 Sep. 1311, according to their epitaphs in the Priory of Beaulieu, near Rouen.<sup>73</sup>

HUGH XII, Count of La Marche and Angoulême, Sire de Lusignan. In 1257, 22 Sep., he made known by his charter that Alphonso, son of the King of France, and Count of Poitiers and Toulouse, had received him in liege homage, *quonquam nondum ad etatem legitimam pervenissemus*: sureties, his mother, Yolande, Countess of La Marche and Angoulême, and his uncle, Guy de Lusignan, Seigneur de Cognac.<sup>74</sup> He died in the expedition to Tunis, about the same time as Louis IX, that is, in Aug. 1270.<sup>75</sup> He married, at Fougères in Bretagne, 29 Jan. 1253/4, Jane, only daughter and heir of Ralph, Seigneur de Fougères,<sup>76</sup> by Isabel, daughter of Amaury I, Sire de Craon. Her will was dated 20 May 1269.<sup>77</sup> She survived her

<sup>72</sup> *Olim*, ii, f. 26 d (edit. Beugnot, ii, 55).

<sup>73</sup> *Bibl. Nat.*, MSS. Dupuy, 805, f. 132; G. A. de la Roque, *Maison de Harcourt*, 1662, ii, 1693.

<sup>74</sup> "MCLVII die sabbati post festum Beati Mathei apostoli et euvangeliste" [22 Sep.] (Orig., *Trésor des Chartes*, J 192, no. 29, edit. Laborde, no. 4372).

<sup>75</sup> *Chron. attributed to Baldwin d'Avesnes* (*Monumenta Germ. Hist.*, *Scriptores*, xxv, 463); *Grand Chron. of Limoges* (*Historiens de France*, xxi, 776); *Chron. of the Majors and Sheriffs of London* (*Camden Soc.*), 133.

<sup>76</sup> "MCLIII, iv kalendas Februarii, Hugues comes Marchie desponsavit Johannam unicum filiam Radulfi domini Fulgeriarum, in dicto castro" (*Chron. of the Abbey of Savigny in Historiens de France*, xxiii, 585).

<sup>77</sup> "Le lundi empres les vitieues de la Panthecoste ou mois de mai [20 May not 28 May] lan de nostre segnor MCC e sessante et nuef" (Orig., *Trésor des Chartes*, J 406, no. 3, copy *penes me*). In it she mentions her place of sepulture, "laquele je eslis en labahie de Savigne en levesque d'Avranches en laquele mis lignage gist." She had made this selection when yet unmarried:—"Universis presentes litteras inspecturis Johanna unica filia nobilium parentum Radulfi domini Fulgeriarum et Ysabelle uxoris ejus, salutem in Domino . . . Volo igitur et desideranti animo precipio quod ubicumque contingerit me vitam finire, amici mei faciant corpus meum Savigneium efferi et ibidem inter nobiles de cognatione mea sepeliri. Actum anno Domini MCLII tercio, die Sancti Thome archiepiscopi et martyris" [29 Dec.] (Orig., *Archives de la Manche*, *Fonds Savigny*—edit. Bertrand de Broussillon, as in note 69, i, p. 197, no. 285 bis).

husband,<sup>78</sup> by whom she had six children :—

1. HUGH XIII,
2. GUY or GUIARD, } of whom subsequently.

3. YOLANDE DE LUSIGNAN, born 24 March 1257;<sup>79</sup> married, firstly (papal dispensation 8 June 1267),<sup>80</sup> Hélie-Rudel I, Sire de Pons in Saintonge. His wills were dated 31 Dec. 1283 and 20 Aug. 1290,<sup>81</sup> in which year he died. She married secondly, by contract dated the Tuesday after St. Hilary 1295 [17 Jan. 1295/6], Robert, Seigneur de Matha in Saintonge. His will was dated the Saturday after St. Nicholas [11 May] 1297, and he died about 1303.<sup>(80)</sup> Her wills were dated 1 Dec. 1289<sup>82</sup> and 12 Aug. 1314,<sup>83</sup> with a codicil 29 Aug. 1314;<sup>82</sup> in the last two documents she styles herself *Hyolendis de Lezinghiaco, comitissa Marchie et Engolisme, dominaque Fulgeriarum et de Pontesio*. She died the Monday before the Nativity of the Virgin [2 Sep.] 1314 (Anselme, iii, 80). Her second marriage was childless.

4. MARY DE LUSIGNAN, married, in 1288, Stephen II, Count of Sancerre, who died the Monday before Pentecost [16 May] 1306. She obtained as dower, 23 May 1306, the seigneuries of Meillant, Charenton, and Le Pondy, in Berry, from her husband's brother and successor, John II. She died s.p. (Anselme, ii, 850-851).

5. JANE DE LUSIGNAN, of whom subsequently.

6. ISABEL DE LUSIGNAN, a nun at Fontevrault, to whom her aunt Isabel, widow of Maurice de Belleville, made a donation the Monday after *Jubilate* [29 Apr.] 1303 (Anselme, iii, 80).

(To be continued.)

<sup>78</sup> It is stated in the *Olim*, i, f. 185 (edit. Beugnot, i, 854), that, "Mortuo domino rege Ludovico et comite Engolismensi similiter mortuo in partibus transmarinis, senescallus Petragoricensis saisivit castrum Engolismense et recepit juramenta hominum civitatis Engolismensis," and that the relict of the said Count obtained the revocation of these acts, for herself and her children, in the Parliament held at Pentecost 1271. The year 1282 is given by Corlieu, and repeated by Anselme and others, for the death of Hugh XII, but this statement is certainly erroneous.

<sup>79</sup> "MCCLVII [*alias* VI] in vigilia dominice Annuntiationis [24 March] nata est Yolent filia primogenita Hugonis comitis Marchie et Engolisme de uxore sua Johanna" (*Chron. of Savigny*, as in note 76, 586). The feast of the Annunciation was on Sunday in 1257.

<sup>80</sup> J. B. P. Jullien de Courcelles, *Hist. des Pairs de France*, 1822-33, iv, *De Pons*, 26, and v, *De Mathas*, 12.

<sup>81</sup> "In vigilia nativitatis virginis Marie [31 Dec.] MCCCLXXX tercio" and "die dominica ante festum beati Bartholomei [20 Aug.] MCC nonagesimo" (Orig., *Cartulary of Pons* in the archives of the duc des Cars—edit. *Archives hist. de la Saintonge*, xxi, 1892, nos. 11 and 16, the latter in a *videmus* of 5 Jan. 1291). His earliest will, dated 26 May 1281, is lost.

<sup>82</sup> "Die jovis ante festum beati Nicholay hyemalis [1 Dec.] MCC octogesimo nono" and "die jovis post festum beati Bartholomei apostoli [29 Aug.] MCCC quartodecimo" (Orig., *Cartulary of Pons* as above, nos. 14 and 32).

<sup>83</sup> *Bibl. Nat.*, MSS. Dupuy, 805, f. 93; *Bibl. de Poitiers*, MSS. Dom Fonteneau, i, f. 331. In it she gave directions that she should be buried in the Church of the Dominicans at Pons.

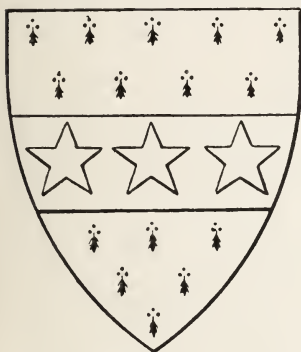
# Dugdale's Visitation of Yorkshire,

WITH ADDITIONS.

(Continued from p. 49.)

THE BOROUGH OF KINGSTON SUPER HULL.

Hull, 4<sup>o</sup> Sept. 1665.



Lister

of

Kingston super Hull.

ARMS:—Ermine, on a fess Sable three mullets Or, a fleur-de-lis for difference.

CREST:—Out of a ducal coronet Or, a stag's head couped Ermine, attired Argent.

- I. *JOHN LYSTER*, of *Kingston super Hull*, living in a<sup>o</sup> 1613 (see Lister of Linton, ante, p. 48); mar. *Anne*, daughter of *Robt. Geyton*, of *Kingston super Hull*. They had issue—  
*Sr John* (II).  
*Margaret*, wife of *Willm Weddell*, of *Erswick*.
- II. *Sr JOHN LYSTER*, of *Kingston super Hull*, K<sup>t</sup>, died in Dec. 1640; mar. *Elizabeth*, daughter and sole heire unto *Hugh Armyu*, of *Kingston sup. Hull*. They had issue—
  1. *John Lyster*, of *Lynton on the Woud*. (See Lister of Linton).
  2. *Samuell Lyster*, of *Estoft*, in co. *Ebor.*; mar. *Elizabeth*, dau. of *William Parker*, of *London*, lic. 11 Jan. 1647-8 at *Edmonton*.
  3. *Willm Lyster*, an *Utter Barister of the Inner Temple*, and now *Recorder of Kingston super Hull*, of *South Frodingham*, M.P. *Hull* 1654 and 1656; mar. *Elizabeth* . . . , who d. 5 Apr. 1714, æt. eighty-three, bur. at *Owthorne*, M.I. (*Poulson*). Her will 23 Feb. 1710-1, pr. at *York* 25 May 1714 (vol. lxi, 127). They had issue—  
*William Lister*, of *South Frodingham*. Will 10 Feb. 1726, pr. at *York* 16 Oct. 1728

(vol. lxxx, 220); mar. first at York Minster 29 Jan. 1699-1700, Margaret, dau. of William Headlam, Esq., of Kexby. Mar. secondly Frances, dau. of Thomas Fairfax, Esq., of York and Sledmere, executrix of her husband. They had issue—

John, } named in their grandmother's  
William, } will.

Fairfax, named in his father's will.

Margaret, of Hull, spinster. Will 25 July, pr. at York 19 Aug. 1729 (vol. lxxxi, 214).

Elizabeth, named in her grandmother's will.

Mary, named in her mother's will. Will 1 Mar. 1728-9, pr. 9 Sept. 1729 (vol. lxxxi, 245).

4. *Hugh Lyster, of Kingston super Hull, æt. 43 ann. 4 Sept. æ 1665, d. 9, bur. 11 Oct. 1666, at Trinity Church, Hull, M.I. Will 10 Feb 1663-4; mar. Jane, daughter and sole heire of Bernard Smith, an alderman of Kingston super Hull, at Trinity Church, Hull, 19 Jan. 1641-2. They had issue—*

1. *John, æt. 19 an. 4 Sept. 1665 (named in his father's will).*

2. *Bernard, æt. 18 an. 1665, (?) of Beverley. Will 14 Apr. 1714 (vol. lxxi, 281).*

3. *Hugh, æt. 9 ann., named in his father's and brother's will.*

1. *Elizabeth, æt. 12 an. 1665.*

2. *Jane, æt. 5 ann.*

(?) *Hugh, bur. at Trinity Church, Hull, 17 Aug. 1655.*

5. *Thomas (III).*

- 6 *Walter Lyster, an Alderman of Rippon, in com. Ebor., Mayor 1666, bp. at Hull 15 Oct. 1628, d. 13 Dec. 1682, æt. fifty-four, bur. at Ripon Minster; mar. Sarah . . . (?) d. 1697, bur. at Ripon. They had issue—*

*Charles, Mayor of Ripon three times, 1700, 1714, 1728, d. 14 Feb. 1730-1, æt. seventy, bur. at Ripon Minster. Will 5 Feb., pr. 22 Mar. 1730-1 (vol. lxxxi); mar. Mary, dau. of . . . , d. 3 Apr. 1755, æt. seventy-eight, bur. at Ripon. They had issue—*

*William, of London, gent., d. 2 Sept. 1778, æt. eighty-four, bur. at Ripon Minster.*

John, of Ripon, mercer, d. 1 Sept. 1788, æt. eighty-four, bur. at Ripon Minster; mar. Elizabeth, dau. of . . . Lawcock, d. 1 June 1772, bur. at Ripon Minster.

Catherine, mar. first William Beckwith, of Lamb Hill, gent.; secondly . . . Lister, of Bedale.

Hannah, mar. Simon Hutchinson, of Ripon, apothecary, (?) d. 25 July 1730, æt. thirty-nine, bur. at Ripon.

Isabella, mar. Christopher Kitchingman, Esq., of Ripon, d. 13 June 1732, æt. thirty-one, bur. at Ripon.

7. *Benjamin Lyster, an Utter Barrister of y<sup>e</sup> Inner Temple, Lond.*, probably bur. in York Minster 23 Nov. 1688 (Skaife).

1. *Elizabeth, wife unto Leonard Bernard, Alderman of Hull*; mar. at Holy Trinity 29 Oct 1633.

2. *Anne, wife of Will<sup>m</sup> Lutton, of Knapton, in com. Ebor.*, bp. at Holy Trinity 13 Jan. 1620-1.

3. *Margaret, wife unto John Hedlam, of Kexby, in com. Ebor.*, bp. at Holy Trinity 10 Apr. 1622.

4. *Mary, wife of Toby Hodson, of Bishop Burton, in com. Ebor.*

Walter, bur. 13 Feb. 1626-7.

Susan, bur. at Holy Trinity 4 Nov. 1626.

Ann, bur. at Holy Trinity 10 Nov. 1611.

III. *THOMAS LYSTER, of Bawtre, in com. Ebor.*, bp. at Hull 5 Jan. 1623-4, d. 1674; mar. Barbara, dau. of Matthew Hutton, of Marske, 16 Apr. 1655, at Marske. They had issue—

John (IV).

Matthew, bur. at Doncaster 1 Mar. 1657-8.

Thomas, of Whitfield, co. Northampton.

Benjamin, d. y., bur. at Bawtry.

Walter, d. y., bur. at Bawtry.

Barbara, d. y., bur. at Bawtry.

IV. *JOHN LISTER, ESQ.*, of Bawtry. Will 26 Apr. 1710, pr. at York (vol. lxxx); mar. Judith, dau. of Stephen Anderson, Esq., of Eyworth. They had issue—

Thomas (V).

John, named in his father's will.

Penelope, of St. George's, Hanover Square, spinster, 23 Apr. 1742.

Catherine, named in her father's will.

V. *THOMAS LISTER, ESQ.*, of Bawtry, J.P., d. 22 Aug. 1749; mar. Elizabeth, dau. and h. of George Middleton, of Shipton, near York. They had issue—



John Lister, Esq., of Bawtry, Colonel, d. 8 Jan. 1771  
(Peck).

Elizabeth, d. unmar., bur. at Bawtry, sister and  
coheiress.

Judith, d. at Carleton, near Pontefract, 25 June 1786,  
sister and coheiress.

N.B.—The two sisters and heirs of Colonel John Lister sold the  
manors of Bawtry and Austerfield to Pemberton Milnes, Esq., of  
Wakefield, in 1779.

HOLDERNESSE BAYLIWICK.

Beverley, 15<sup>o</sup> Sept. 1666.



**Cobb**

**of**

**Ottringham.**

ARMS:—Quarterly:—

1. Per chevron Gules and Sable, in chief two shovellers respecting each other Argent, in base a fish naiant Or, a crescent for difference (Cobb).
2. Sable, three ewers with covers Argent.
3. Argent, a chevron Gules between three martlets Sable.
4. Argent, three bars Gules, an inescutcheon Ermine (Martin).

CREST:—A shoveller's head erased proper, holding in the beak Gules a fish Or.

- I. . . . COBB, of Sandringham, in com. Norff., from whom William Cobb, now of Sandringham, in com. Norff., Esq<sup>r</sup>., as the chief Male Branch is also lineally descended.
- II. . . . COBB, of Sandringham, in com. Norff.; mar. . . . daughter of . . . Walpole, in co. Norff. They had issue—
- III. . . . COBB, of Snettesham, in co. Norff.; mar. . . . daughter and heire of . . . Martin, of . . . in co. Kent. They had issue—

IV. *FRANCIS COBB*, of Burnham, in com. Norff.; mar. . . . daughter and coheire of . . . Fiske, of Wells, in co. Norff. They had issue—

1. *Sr Francis* (V).
2. *Willm Cob*, died without issue.
1. *Margaret*, wife of . . . Percy, of . . . in co. Norff.
2. *Fayth*, wife of Nicholas Browne, of Walsingham, in co. Norff.
3. . . . wife of . . . Newark, of Burnham, in co. Norff.
4. . . . wife of Willm Darye, of Little-Gayton, in com. Norff.

V. *Sr FRANCIS COBB*, of Burnham, in Norfolk, Kt., and afterwards of Ottringham, in Holderness, in com. Ebor., first Esquier of the Body to K. James and K. Charles, afterwards Knighted by King Charles the first, died in a° 1648, Knighted at Beverley 30 July 1642, bur. at St. John's, Beverley, 18 Oct. 1648; mar. *Mary*, youngest daughter of Willm Daniell, of Beswyke, in co. Ebor., Esqr. They had issue—

1. *Sr Francis* (VI).
2. *William*, dyed young.
1. *Jane*, wife of Robert Haldenby, of Haldenby, in Marshland, in co. Ebor., Esqr.; mar. secondly Edward Hamerton, of Monkrode. Will 4 Apr. 1674, pr. at York.
2. *Mary*, first wife of Christopher Hillyard, of Ottringham, in Holderness, Esqr.

VI. *Sr FRANCIS COBB*, of Ottringham, in co. Ebor., Knt., *æt.* 60 ann. 15 Sept. 1666, Lieut.-Colonel in King's Army, Governor of Leicester, Governor of Clifford's Tower, York, during the siege, after the Restoration Captain of the Block House in Hull, High Sheriff Yorkshire 1664-5, bp. at St. Mary's, Beverley, 10 Apr. 1604; mar. *Ellen*, daughter of Cristopher Constable, of Catfosse, in com. Ebor., Esqr. (widow of Richard Hildyard, of Ottringham, to whom she was married 7 Dec. 1612 at Sigglesthorpe), bur. at St. John's, Beverley, 7 Dec. 1667. They had issue—

1. *Sr William* (VII).
2. *Francis*, died unmarried.
1. *Mary*, died unmarried.
2. *Susan*, wife of John Wyvill, of Osgodby, in com. Ebor., Esqr.

Mar. secondly Barbara, dau. of Sir George Marwood, of Little Busby, widow of Sir Thomas Heblethwaite, of Norton.

VII. *Sr WILLIAM COBB*, Knt., son and heire, *æt.* 37 annorū 15° Sept. a° 1666, admitted St. John's Coll., Camb., 23 Oct.

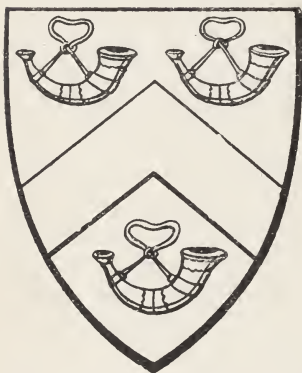
1646, æt. eighteen, Gray's Inn 26 Oct. 1648; *mar. Winifride, daughter of John Cooke (Coke), of Holkam, in com. Norff., Esqr., bur. at St. Mary's, Beverley, 15 Dec. 1695. They had issue—*

*Francis, died in his childhood.*

*Bridget, æt. 11 ann. 15<sup>o</sup> Sept. 1666; mar. James Heblethwaite, Esq., of Norton, d. 13 June 1720, bur. at St. Mary's, Hull. M.I.*

STRAFFORD AND TICKHILL WAPENTAKE.

Pomfret, 7<sup>o</sup> Aug. 1666.



**Dodsworth**

**of**

**Badsworth.**

ARMS:—Argent, a chevron between three bugle-horns Sable.

- I. PETER DODSWORTH, of Masham, second son of John Dodsworth, of Thornton Watlas; *mar. . . . Had issue—*
- II. SIMON DODSWORTH, of Settrington, in com. Ebor., was at Musselborough Field, bur. at Settrington 8 Mar. 1587. Will 8 June 1586, pr. at York 27 Mar. 1588 (vol. xxiii, 692); *mar. Agnes Harrison, of Settrington, bur. there 5 May 1589. Will 31 Oct. 1588, pr. at York 9 June 1589 (vol. xxiv, 46). They had issue—*
  - Mathew (III).*
  - George, son and heir, mentioned in his mother's will. Had issue.
  - Christopher, mentioned in his mother's will. Had issue.
  - James, executor of his mother, named in his father's will.
  - Edward or Edmond, executor of his mother.
  - Cecilie, *mar. John Swinburne, of Settrington.*
  - Emma, (?) *mar. Edward Fawcett.*
  - Mary, *mar. Simon Bygod.*
  - Margaret, *mar. Richard Wood.*

III. *MATHEW DODSWORTH, Chancelour to Toby Mathews, Arch B<sup>p</sup> of Yorke, died in a<sup>o</sup> 1628 or thereabouts at Slingsby; mar. Helen, daughter of Ralph Sandwith, of Hutton (! Newton) Grange, in com. Ebor. They had issue—*

1. *Roger (IV).*

2. *Edward Dodsworth, Rector of Badsworth, in com. Ebor., æt. 70 ann. 7 Apr. 1666, instituted 3 Nov. 1625 (Hunter), bp. at Holy Trinity, Goodramgate, York, 3 Feb. 159 $\frac{2}{5}$ . Will 1 Nov., pr. 27 Nov. 1679; mar. Isabell, daughter of Tho. Wood, clerke, Rector of Badsworth, in com. Eborum., at Holy Trinity, York, 31 Jan. 163 $\frac{1}{2}$ , bur. at Doncaster, 11 Oct. 1682. They had issue—*

*Mathew, æt. 12 an. 7<sup>o</sup> Apr. a<sup>o</sup> 1666, Rector of Sessay.*

1. *Elizabeth.*

2. *Isabell.*

3. *Eleanor.*

4. *Margaret.*

Edward.

Edward.

Thomas.

Catherine.

Richard, of Newton Grange, bp. at Belfreys 29 Sept.

1586; mar. Barmanisia, dau. of . . . Clapham.

They had issue—

Vincent, bur. at Belfreys 27 Dec. 1627.

Charles, bp. at Belfreys 21 May 1592, bur. there

28 Jan. 159 $\frac{2}{3}$ .

John, bp. at Belfreys 20 June 1593.

Robert, bp. at Belfreys 24 Mar. 1596-7, bur. there

31 Mar. 1597.

Henry, bp. at Belfreys 17 June 1598.

Matthew, bp. at Belfreys 30 Aug. 1599.

John, bp. at Belfreys 25 Nov., bur. there 27 Nov. 1600.

Bridget, bur. at Belfreys 6 Feb. 158 $\frac{4}{5}$ , æt four.

Philippa, bp. at Belfreys 18 July 1583.

Margaret, bp. at Belfreys 18 May 1591.

Olive, bp. at Belfreys 31 July 1594.

Mary.

Elizabeth, bur. at Belfreys 13 Mar. 161 $\frac{4}{5}$ .

Elenor, mar. John Thomlinson, of York.

IV. *ROGER DODSWORTH, eldest son, died in anno 1654 or thereabouts, born at Newton Grange in the house of his maternal grandfather, Ralph Sandwith. He was the celebrated antiquary; bp. at Oswald Kirk<sup>1</sup> 24 Apr. 1585, d. Aug. 1654, bur. at Rufford. Will 30 June, pr. 13 Nov. 1654 (see Dict. of National Biography); mar. Holcroft, daughter*

<sup>1</sup> Dodsworth says he was born 24 July, but the register states his baptism as above.

of Robert *Hesketh*, of *Rufford*, in *com. Lanc.*, widow of Lawrence *Rosthorne* (Rawsthorne), Sept. 1611, died before her husband. They had issue—

*Robert* (V).

Mary, mar. Thomas Ainsdale or Augsdel.

Eleanor, mar. John Clarke, of Bondes, near Garstang.

Cassandra, mar. . . . Griffith.

V. *ROBERT DODSWORTH*, *clerke*, of Christ's Coll., Camb., Vicar of Barton on Humber; mar. first (?) Elizabeth, daughter of . . . *Wilkinson*, (?) bur. at Fishlake 7 Jan. 164 $\frac{5}{6}$ . They had issue—

*Roger*, died in his youth, unmarried.

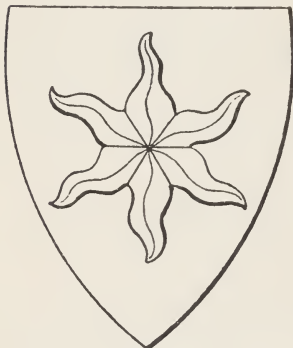
mar. secondly *Alice*, daughter of *Thomas Stirrup*, of the city of *Lincolne*, widow of *Rob<sup>t</sup>. Stamford*, of *High Ashe*, in *com. Linc.* They had issue—

*Robert*,<sup>1</sup> at. 8 ann. 7 Apr. 1666.

Authorities—Life by Rev. J. Hunter (Three Catalogues)—Dict. Nat. Biography.

CLARO WAPENTAKE.

Knaresborough, 14 Aug. 1665.



**Ingleby**

of

**Ripley.**

ARMS:—Quarterly of nine:—

1. Sable, an estoile of six points Argent, on a canton the badge of a Baronet of England (Ingleby).
2. Gules, a lion rampant Argent, within a bordure engrailed Or (Moubray, of Colton).
3. Argent, a chevron counter-embattled between three birds' heads erased Sable (Chaumont, of Colton).
4. Argent, a chevron between three lions' heads erased Gules (Rouchiffe, of Rouchiffe).
5. Argent, a saltire Gules, on a chief of the second three escallops of the first (Talboys).
6. . . . on a bend three cinquefoils . . .
7. Gules, two bendlets Argent (Gant).
8. Gules, a cinquefoil within an orle of eight cross-crosslets fleury Or (Umfreville).
9. [Gules] a chevron between ten cross-crosslets [Or] (Kyme).

CREST:—A boar's head, couped and erect Argent, tusked Or.

<sup>1</sup> Hunter says he had a son Roger, born 1681.



- I. SIR THOMAS INGLEBY, Judge of King's Bench 30 Sept. 1361, 35 Edw. III, (?) M.P. Yorkshire 1348, bur. at Ripley ; mar. Catherine, dau. of . . . Ripley. They had issue—  
John.  
Thomas (II).  
Henry, Prebendary of South Cave.  
John,  
William, } Wotton's Baronetage.  
David,  
Alice, }
- II. THOMAS INGLEBY, ESQ., of Ripley ; mar. Eleanor, dau. of William Mowbray, of Colton, by Margaret, dau. and h. of John Chawmont, of Colton. They had issue—  
William, son and h., æt. eleven on death of his maternal grandmother Margaret, d. s.p. (Glover).  
John (III).
- III. JOHN INGLEBY, ESQ., of Ripley, said to be part founder of Mountgrace Abbey, temp. Hen. VI ; mar. Eleanor, dau. and h. of Sir Brian Roucliffe, Knt. They had issue—  
Thomas (IV).  
Isabella, mar. Thomas De La River, of Brandsby.  
Johanna, mar. John Holme.  
Catherine, mar. Walter Pedwardine.
- IV. THOMAS INGLEBY, ESQ., of Ripley ; mar. Eleanor, dau. of John Holme, Esq. (Wotton), lies bur. in Ripley Church  
They had issue—  
Sir William (V).  
Agnes.  
Elizabeth, mar. Thomas Beckwith, of Clint.
- V. SIR WILLIAM INGLEBY, KNT., of Ripley ; mar. Jane, dau. of Sir Brian Stapleton, of Carlton. Her will 12 Oct., pr. at York 31 Dec. 1478 (Test. Ebor., iii, 243), to be bur. at Mountgrace. They had issue—  
John (VI).  
Agnes, mar. John Sothill, of Everingham.  
Katherine, mar. Thomas Wombwell, of Wombwell, executrix of her mother.  
Elena, mar. Sir John Constable, of Halsham, executrix of her mother.
- VI. JOHN INGLEBY, ESQ., (?) died 1457 ; mar. Margery, dau. of Sir James Strangeways (remar. Richard, Lord Welles, lic. 10 Aug. 1468 at Osmotherley). They had issue—
- VII. SIR WILLIAM INGLEBY, KNT., of Ripley, Knighted 1482 (Thoresby), (?) died 4 Dec. 17 Hen. VII, as by Inq.

P.M. 12 Jan. 17 Hen. VII (1501-2); mar. Katherine, dau. of Thomas Stillington, Esq., of Acaster, d. 16 Feb. 1500, bur. at Ripley. M.I. (Thoresby). They had issue—

John (VIII).

Ralph.

Anne, mar. first Richard Goldsborough, Esq., secondly Robert Warcop, Esq., and thirdly Thomas Wriothesley, Garter King of Arms, d. 10 July 1518 (Noble's College of Arms).

Jane, mar. Sir Robert Constable, of Flamborough.

VIII. JOHN INGLEBY, ESQ., of Ripley, d. 28 Aug. 1502, bur. at Ripley. M.I. (Thoresby), Inq. P.M. 18 Hen. VII; mar. Ellinor, dau. of Sir Marmaduke Constable, of Flamborough (remar. 1504-5 Thomas, Lord Berkeley), d. 1525, bur. at St. Augustine, Bristol (G.E.C.) They had issue—

William (IX).

Ralph, d. s.p.

IX. SIR WILLIAM INGLEBY, KNT., of Ripley, Inq. P.M. 20 Sept. 20 Hen. VIII (1528); mar. Cicely, dau. of Sir George Talboys, of Kyme. They had issue—

*Sir William (X).*

John (a quo Ingleby, of Lawkland).

George, d. s.p.

Elizabeth, mar. Richard Maltus (Thoresby).

Frances, mar. James Pulleyne, of Killinghall (Thoresby).

X. *SIR WILLIAM INGLEBY, of Ripley, Knt., Treasurer of the Towne of Burwicke*, bur. at Ripley 23 Feb. 1578-9. Will 20 Jan. 1578-9 (Knaresborough Wills, Surtees Soc., i, 129); mar. *Anne, daughter of William Malory, of Studley, in com. Ebor.*, bur. at Ripley 20 Feb. 1587-8. They had issue—

*Sir William Ingleby, of Ripley, Knt., died without issue, 5 Jan. 1617*, bur. at Ripley. M.I. High Sheriff 1564. Will 29 Dec. 1617, pr. at York 6 Aug. 1618; mar. *Anne, sole daughter and heire of Thomas Thwaytes, of Marston, in com. Ebor., died without issue, 1 wife.*

*mar. Catherine, sole daughter and heire of Anthony Smith, alias Smetheley, of Brantingham, in co. Ebor., died without issue, second wife.*

2. *David Ingleby*, dead before 1617; mar. *Anne, daughter of Charles Nevill, Earle of Westmerland.* They had issue—

*Mary, sole daughter and heire, wife to Sr Peter Middleton, of Stockell (Stockheld), in co. Ebor., Knt.*

Frances, mar. Sir Robert Hodshon.

Ursula, mar. Robert Widdrington.

Lucy.

3. *John, died without issue.*
4. *Francis, died without issue, a Roman Catholic Priest.*
5. *Sampson (XI).*
6. *John Ingleby, (?) bur. at Ripley 6 Sept. 1617; mar. Anne (Katherine), daughter of Sir William Babthorpe, Knt. (relict of George Vavasor), (?) bur. at Ripley 26 Nov. 1613. They had issue—*  
*Katherine, mar. Marmaduke Frank.*  
*Ann, mar. Thomas Dalton, of Myton.*  
*Marie.*  
*Grace.*

Jane, mar. George Winter.

Grace, mar. William Byrmand, of Knaresborough.

Isabel, mar. Thomas Markenfield.

Elizabeth, mar. Peter Yorke, of Gowthwaite.

Katherine, mar. Sir William Arthington.

XI. *SAMPSON INGLEBY, Steward to y<sup>e</sup> Earle of Northumbert<sup>d</sup>, and resided at Spoford manour, in co. Ebor., bur. 18 July 1604 at Ripley. Will 15 July 1604, pr. at York 17 Jan. 1604-5; mar. Jane, daughter of (?) Richard) Lambert, of Killinghall, in com. Ebor., (?) bur. at Ripley 23 Apr. 1628. They had issue—*

1. *S<sup>r</sup> William (XII).*

2. *Thomas Ingleby, died without issue, named in his father's will.*

*Katherine, bp. 24 Jan. 1590-1, bur. 14 Sept. 1651 at Ripley. Will 23 Aug. 1649, pr. at London 5 Feb. 1651-2 (Yorks. Rec. Ser., ix, 44).*

*Anne, wife of Francis Swale, of Stainley, in com. Ebor., Esq<sup>r</sup>., bp. at Ripley 9 May 1592.*

*Mary, wife of Francis Appleby, of Lartington, in com. Ebor., bp. at Ripley 2 Oct. 1597.*

*Elizabeth, a Nunne at Gant, in Flanders.*

*Jane, died unmarried, (?) bur. at Ripley 20 Dec. 1651.*

XII. *S<sup>r</sup> WILLIAM INGLEBY, of Ripley, K<sup>t</sup>. and Bart., Cosyn and next heire to his Uncle Sir Will<sup>m</sup>, died 22<sup>o</sup> Jan. 1652, admitted Gray's Inn 20 Nov. 1611, a volunteer at Marston Moor on the Royalist side, compounded and fined £718, created a Baronet 17 May 1642, born circ. 1603, died 16, bur. at Ripley 20 Jan. 1652-3; mar. Anne, daughter of S<sup>r</sup> James Bellingham, of Levens, in com. Westmerland, K<sup>t</sup>., at Heversham 15 May 1616. They had issue—*

1. *John, died young.*

2. *Sampson, died young, bp. at Ripley 18 Feb. 1629, bur. there 18 Dec. 1630.*

3. *Sr Willm* (XIII).

4. *Henry Ingleby, of Harrowgate, in com. Ebor., died unmarried, bp. at Ripley 10 July 1634, (?) bur. there 23 Apr. 1659.*

*Agnes, died young, bp. at Ripley 25 May 1625.*

XIII. *Sr WILLM INGLEBY, second Bart., of Ripley, æt. 44 ann. 14 Aug. a° 1665, matric. at Magdalen College, Oxford, 14 Sept. 1638, admitted Gray's Inn 2 Nov. 1639, bp. at Ripley 13 Mar. 1620-1, d. 6 Nov. 1682; bur. at Ripley. M.I.; mar. Margaret, daughter of John Savile, of Medley (Methley), in com. Ebor., Esqr., bur. at Ripley 12 Nov. 1697. M.I. They had issue—*

*† Sir John (XIV).*

*† Margaret, æt. 2 ann. et 6 mens. 14° Aug. a° 1665; mar. Mark, eldest son of Sir Robert Shafto, at Ripley, 23 Oct. 1683, bp. there 21 Mar. 1662-3.*

*† William, bp. 4 Aug., bur. 9 Oct. 1661 at Ripley.*

*† Anne, mar. 1685 John Arderne, of Stopworth, co. Cest., at Ripley, bp. there 25 Dec. 1665.*

*† Elizabeth, bp. at Ripley 21 Sep. 1667, bur. there 2 Nov. 1679. M.I.*

*† Mary, bp. at Ripley 2 July 1671, bur. there 28 May 1743. M.I.*

*† Katherine, bp. at Ripley 21 Mar. 1679, bur. there 20 Nov. 1701. M.I.*

XIV. *SIR JOHN INGLEBY, third Bart. of Ripley, ætatis 9 mens. 14° Aug. 1665, bp. at Ripley 11 Oct. 1664, d. at London 21 Jan., bur. at Ripley 6 Feb. 1741-2. M.I.; mar. Mary, dau. of . . . Johnson, bur. at Ripley 14 July 1733. M.I. They had issue—*

*Sir John (XV).*

*William, bur. at Ripley 30 June 1720. M.I.*

*Christopher, d. 17 Mar. 1782, bur. at Ripley. M.I.*

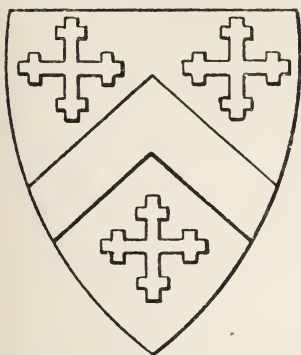
*Margaret, d. 4 Oct. 1766, bur. at Ripley. M.I.*

XV. *SIR JOHN INGLEBY, fourth Bart. of Ripley, b. circ. 1705, d. s.p. 14 July, bur. at Ripley 20 Aug. 1771. Will 11 July 1770, pr. at York 10 Sept. 1772. At his death the Baronetcy became extinct.*

Authorities—York Wills—Ripley Registers, extracted by Dr. Collins, Pateley Bridge.

GILLING, WEST WAPENTAKE.

Yorke, 13 Sept. 1665.



Wycliffe

of

Thorpe.

ARMS:—1 and 4. Argent, a chevron between three cross crosslets Sable.  
2 and 3. Argent, on a chevron Sable three stags' heads cabossed of the field.

CREST:—A stag's head cabossed . . . between the attires a cross crosslet.

I. JOHN WYCLIFFE, ESQ., of Wycliffe, living 22 Hen. VI, 1444; mar. Agnes, dau. of Sir Thomas Rokeby, Knt. They had issue—

Robert (II).

Alice, (?) mar. Sir Rich. Conyers, of Cowton (Glover).

II. ROBERT WYCLIFFE, of Wycliffe; mar. Margery, dau. of Sir Christopher Conyers, of Hornby Castle. They had issue—

1. Ralph, of Wycliffe, d. 10 Nov. 27 Hen. VIII (1535), as per Inq. P.M. taken 25 Oct., 31 Hen. VIII (1539); mar. Anne, dau. of Sir William Bowes, of Streatlam. They had issue—

Elizabeth, thirty-eight years old at her father's Inq.; mar. George Carr, of Newcastle.

Anne, thirty-seven years old at her father's Inq.; mar. James Mauleverer, of Wother-some.

Agnes, mar. Anthony Brackenbury, of Denton (Dur. Vis.).

Alice, mar. Thomas Middleton, of Newcastle (Dur. Vis.).

2. John (III).

3. Robert, mar. Margaret, dau. of . . . Talboys, of Thorneton, co. Durham. They had issue—

1. John, of Richmond, Auditor of Monastic lands; mar. Johan, dau. of Robert Jackson, of Gatenby, widow of Thomas Wray, of St. Nicholas, Richmond. Will 12 Nov.



- 1562 (Richmond Wills, Surt. Soc., p. 186),  
to be bur. at Richmond. They had issue—  
Robert, named in his mother's will.  
Jane, mar. at Richmond 13 Oct. 1562,  
John Crosby (Raine).  
Margery, mar. at Richmond 24 Oct.  
1561, Robert Bowes (Raine).
2. Anthony, a priest.
  3. Henry, of Kirkby Fleetham. Will 19 Apr.  
25 Eliz. (1583) (Raine); mar. Margaret...
  4. Christopher.
4. William, mar. . . . widow of . . . Ashe. They had  
issue—  
Henry, of Offerton, co. Durham, d. 7 Dec.  
22 Eliz.; mar. Elizabeth Millot. They  
had issue—  
John, of Offerton (see Surtees' Durham,  
i, 194).
5. Roger (a quo the Wycliffes of London).
  6. Richard, d. s.p.  
Ellen, mar. Henry Girlington (Glover, 619).  
. . . mar. Robert Thirkeld.

III. JOHN WYCLIFFE, mar. Elizabeth, dau. of John Parkinson,  
of Beaumont Hill, co. Durham. They had issue—

1. Robert, d. s.p.
2. Ralph, d. s.p. (Flower).
3. William (IV).
4. John, mar. Mabel, dau. of Thomas Rokeby, of  
Mortham.
5. George, d. s.p. (Flower).  
Grace, mar. Robert Millot, d. 1574 (Surtees' Durham,  
ii, 153).  
Elizabeth, mar. John Racket, of Warrington, in  
Richmondshire (Flower).  
Anne, mar. John Nixon.  
Agnes, mar. Christopher Maddison, of Sunderland.

IV. WILLIAM WYCLIFFE, ESQ., of Wycliffe, succeeded his  
uncle Ralph, d. 5 Aug. 1584, bur. at Wycliffe, M.I.; mar.  
Dorothy, dau. of John Place, Esq., of Halnaby. They had  
issue—

1. Francis (V).
  2. Ralph.
  3. John, d. y.  
Jane.  
Margaret, mar. Thomas Blenkinsop, of Westmorland.
- Mar. secondly Muriel, dau. of William, Lord Eure, relict  
of Sir George Bowes, of Streatlam Castle, d. 23 Nov. 1557,  
bur. at Wycliffe, M.I. They had issue—

Peter, heir of his mother; mar. . . . and had issue—  
 Elizabeth, mar. Sir George Newman, Knt.,  
 Chancellor of Canterbury; (?) mar. lic.  
 1588 at All Saints', Cambridge.

*John*, of Thorpe (A).

Margaret, mar. Roger Lepton, of Kepwick (Glover,  
 214).

Mary, d. s.p.

Muriel, d. s.p.

V. FRANCIS WYCLIFFE, ESQ., of Wycliffe, living 1585;  
 mar. Jane, dau. of Thomas Rokeby, of Mortham. They had  
 issue—

William (VI).

Thomas, living 1596.

Anthony, } living 1610.  
 Francis, }

John, d. s.p.

Elizabeth.

Mary.

Muriel.

VI. WILLIAM WYCLIFFE, ESQ., of Wycliffe, d. 1611. Will  
 1606; mar. Muriel, dau. of John Blakiston, of Blakiston,  
 28 July 1584 (Surtees' Durham, iii, 162). They had issue—

Ralph, d. s.p., 5 Jan. 1606, æt. fourteen, bur. at  
 Wycliffe. M.I.

Dorothy, eldest dau. and coheir; mar. John Witham,  
 of Cliffe.

Catherine, second dau. and coh.; mar. Marmaduke  
 Tunstall, of Scargill, 1606.

Mary, d. y.

We now come to the younger branch of Thorpe:—

A. *JOHN WICLIFFE*, of Thorpe, son of William Wycliffe,  
 Esq., of Wycliffe (IV), in com. Ebor., died circa annum  
 1638, signed 1612 Visitation; mar. first Margaret, dau. of  
 Nicholas Girlington, of Hackforth. They had issue—

Jane, mar. John Pudsey, of Arnforth.

Mar. secondly Margaret, dau. of William Lawson, of Thorp  
 Bulmer (Surtees' Durham, i, 61). They had issue—

*John* (B).

1. *Mary*, wife of *Martin Dethick*, of *Gretham*, in the  
*Bisshoprick of Durham*.

2. *Beale*, wife of *Henry Girlington*, of *Girlington*, in  
 com. Ebor.

3. *Anne*, wife of *Anthony Wharton*, of *Epleby*, in com.  
 Ebor.

B. *JOHN WYCLIFFE*, of Thorpe, in com. Ebor., died in his father's lifetime, (?) admon. 8 May 1620; mar. Margaret, daughter of Henry Dethick, of Gretham (Hospital), in the Bisshoprick of Durham, bp. at Greatham 12 Feb. 1594 (Surtees' Durham, iii, 87). They had issue—

1. John (C).
2. George, died unmarried.
3. Frances Wycliffe, of . . . ; mar. Jane, da. of Dr. Mathew Levett, Rector of Fingell, in co. Ebor.
4. Henry Wycliffe, of Melmorby, in com. Ebor., died circa ann. 1655; mar. . . . and had—  
John, and other issue.
1. Mary, wife of Emanuell Trotter, of . . . in com. Ebor.
2. Beale, wife of Tho. Trotter, of the Ashes in the Bisshoprick of Durham.

C. *JOHN WYCLIFE*, of Thorpe, in co. Ebor., æt. 50 an. 13 Sept. a<sup>o</sup> 1665; now Gentleman of the Horse to George, Duke of Buckingham; mar. Mary., daughter of Robert Talbot, of Worvill, in com. Salop. They had issue—

1. John (D).  
Robert, æt. 20 ann.
1. Mary, wife of . . . Lascelles, of . . . in co. Ebor.
2. Margaret, wife of Thomas Rokesby, of Mortham, in com. Ebor., Esq<sup>r</sup>.
3. Susan, bp. 9 May 1643.

D. *JOHN WYCLIFFE*, of Thorpe, æt. 22 ann. 13 Sept. 1665, living 1692, ed. at Sedbergh, adm. St. John's Coll., Camb., 25 June 1660, æt. eighteen, bp. 16 Dec. 1641 at Kirkby-Ravensworth; mar. first Elizabeth, dau. of Robert Hilton, of Murton, co. Westmorland. They had issue—

John, b. 13 Feb., bur. 13 July 1673 at Kirkby-Ravensworth.

Solemon, of Gailes and Thorpe, Esq., b. 19 July 1675 at Murton, d. s.p., bur. 7 June 1750 at Kirkby-Ravensworth.

Mary, b. at Gailes 13 Dec. 1672.

Mar. secondly Anne, dau. of Thomas Fetherstonhaugh, of Stanhope, co. Durham. They had issue—

Thomas (E).

Henry,  
Thomas, } died inf.  
James,

Mary.

Anne, b. 9 Nov. 1687.

Elizabeth, b. 21 Sept. 1690.

E. *THOMAS WYCLIFFE, ESQ.*, of Gayles, heir to his half-brother Solomon, bp. 19 Mar. 1688-9, d. circa 1765, æt.

seventy-six, bur. at Kirkby-Ravensworth; mar. Katherine, dau. of Edw. Carr, of Whitburne, d. 1732, bur. at Kirkby-Ravensworth. They had issue—

Solomon, bp. 16 Nov. 1722, d. 1724.

John (F).

Thomas, of Liverpool, merchant, bp. 21 Mar. 1728, d. s.p. circa 1809, bur. at Liverpool; mar. . . .  
dau. of . . .

Solomon, of Richmond, bp. 9 Sept. 1731, d. unmar. circa 1806, bur. at Kirkby-Ravensworth.

Catherine, bp. 27 Dec. 1732, d. unmar., bur. 13 Mar. 1749.

Lucy, b. 1725, mar. Rev. John Stapleton, Rector of Thornton Watlas, 4 Feb. 1754.

Anne, bp. 11 Aug., bur. 7 Sept. 1729.

F. JOHN WYCLIFFE, ESQ., of Gailes, Barr.-at-Law, adm. Gray's Inn, bp. at Richmond 1 June 1724, d. 6 June 1769, bur. at Kirkby-Ravensworth; mar. Elizabeth, dau. of William Scullard, of London, merchant, d. at York 28 Dec. 1777, bur. at St. Mich. le Belfrey. They had issue—

Thomas (G).

John, officer in the Army, living at Bishop Auckland 1788, d. s.p. May 1806, bur. at Newton Kyme; mar. Elizabeth, dau. of William Marshall, of Newton Kyme, Oct. 1787.

Henry,	} died young.
Henry,	
John,	
Solomon,	
Thomas,	
Thomas,	
Catherine,	

Lucy, b. 1759, mar. Rev. Thomas Barker, of York, Clerk, at York, Nov. 1778.

Catherine, bp. 29 June 1762 at Kirkby-Ravensworth, mar. first Walter Sellon Gibson, of Leeds, secondly . . . Wade.

G. THOMAS WYCLIFFE, ESQ., of Richmond, last heir male, bp. at St. Andrew's, Holborn, 18 Dec. 1756, d. 3 Nov. 1821, bur. in the chancel at Kirkby-Ravensworth. M.I.

Authorities—Whitaker's *Richmondshire*, i, 200.

## MARRIAGES AT FORT ST. GEORGE, MADRAS.

*(Continued from p. 60.)*

1797.

- Jan. 19. John Chinnery,<sup>268</sup> Esq., & Miss Mary Peyton.  
 Feb. 2. Charles Wilhelm Simons, Dutch Assistant Surgeon,<sup>269</sup> & Mrs. Hen<sup>tt</sup>a Stephania Tabinar, widow.  
 Feb. 12. William Dring,<sup>270</sup> Esq., & Miss Caroline Harvey.  
 Feb. 14. Lieutenant Paul Bosc [H.E.I.C.S.] & Miss Anna Wilkinson.  
 Feb. 25. William Wilsea & Leve De Rosi.  
 April 20. John Humphry Skardon, Esq., [H.E.I.C.S.] & Mrs. Helen Urquhart, widow. -  
 May 6. John Balfour, Sergeant, & Anne McAndrew, widow.  
 May 6. Lambert Femian (signed Femian Lambert), & Nanny Nansy, native.  
 May 20. Alexander Beveridge & Ann Smith, native.  
 May 20. John Harris & Josepha Croix, native.  
 May 22. Maurice Fitzgerald, Esq., [Surgeon, H.E.I.C.S.] & Mrs. Margaretta Friend, widow.  
 July 10. Boswell Parkison, Esq., & Miss Sarah Hill.  
 July 22. Henry Nemmick & Lucy Johnson.  
 Oct. 14. David Jammie & Sarah Cosyns.  
 Oct. 14. Robert Foster & Frances Flora.  
 Oct. 21. William Darts & Elizabeth Twiner.  
 Oct. 28. Robert Barlow & Sarah Owens.  
 Oct. 28. John Mallinson & Sarah Millers.  
 Oct. 28. John Mackay<sup>271</sup> & Miss Ann Ross.  
 Nov. 4. Daniel Strand & Charlotte Cameron, native.  
 Nov. 11. ✓ James Barrett & Catherine Steward.  
 Nov. 14. Manases Terrell & Ann Creetten.  
 Dec. 9. Stephen Rumbold Lushington,<sup>272</sup> Esq., & Miss Ann Eliza Harris.  
 Dec. 21. Captain David Bristow Baker & Miss Catherine Palk.  
 Dec. 23. Johan C. Martens & Mentienji De Laser.  
 Dec. 26. Thomas Davidson & Sarah Holland.  
 Dec. 30. William Darnborough & Averine Wilson.

1798.

- Jan. 14. James Radford & Julia Clinton, widow.

<sup>268</sup> Hon. East India Company's Service. Buried in St. Mary's Cemetery Nov. 1817, aged 49.

<sup>269</sup> At the Naval Hospital. His wife was the dau. of — Hendenzky, the Dutch Governor of Trincomalee. She married 1, Mr. Franck, Secretary in the Dutch Civil Service, and 2, Captain Tabinar, Hon. East India Company's Military Service.

<sup>270</sup> Of Dring & Co., merchants, Calcutta.

<sup>271</sup> Lieutenant, Hon. East India Company's Service in 1805.

<sup>272</sup> Hon. East India Company's Service. His wife was a dau. of the first Lord Harris.



- Jan. 18. John Briggs,<sup>273</sup> Esq., & Miss Honor Dodson.<sup>274</sup>  
 Jan. 20. Frans Pench & Dorothy Cottrell, widow.  
 Feb. 19. Ensign William Arthur Henry Bainbridge & Miss Clarissa Isacke.  
 Mar. 27. Mr. Thomas Blyth<sup>275</sup> & Miss Maria Smith.  
 April 4. Mr. Edward Bent [?Dent] & Mrs. Elizabeth Telfer.  
 April 14. Robert Godfrey & Frances Pryce.  
 April 16. Lieutenant Anselm Jones [H.E.I.C.S.] & Miss Ann Fairney.  
 April 28. John Patterson & Ann Jones.  
 May 15. Richard Chase, Esq., & Miss Elizabeth Neale.  
 May 22. Robert Sherson, Esq., [H.E.I.C.S.] & Miss Catherine Taylor.<sup>276</sup>  
 June 2. Sergeant John Good & Ann Hitchin.  
 June 23. Charles Anderson & Mary McKenzie, widow.  
 July 14. John Vicars & Charlotta Wallace.  
 July 14. Michael Hughes & Clarinda Thomas.  
 July 18. George Maidman, Esq., [H.E.I.C.S.] & Miss Elizabeth Watts.  
 July 28. Thomas Haldwell & Ponganna Christie.  
 July 28. James Willson & Mary Forbes.  
 Aug. 4. George Cooper & Hannah Jacobs.  
 Aug. 11. James Innis & Elizabeth Maria Mungleman (signed Mungmen).  
 Aug. 25. Captain Charles Elton Prescott & Miss Letitia Elizabeth Tolley.  
 Sept. 14. Mr. William Hope<sup>277</sup> & Miss Keziah Wheeler.  
 Sept. 15. Adam Balfour & Miss Charlotte Bell.  
 Sept. 15. Anthony Cruss & Ann Allconah.  
 Sept. 29. William Ross & Elizabeth Miller.  
 Oct. 10. Captain John Woodbridge Hilton & Miss Catherine Sydenham.  
 Oct. 16. Herbert Abingdon Draper Compton,<sup>278</sup> Esq., & Miss Mary Ann Carrere.  
 Oct. 18. Mr. Mark Dunhill & Miss Catherine Campbell.  
 Nov. 3. Lieutenant Richard Charleton<sup>279</sup> & Miss Elizabeth Webb Stone.  
 Dec. 1. Deyrick (Dirk) Selligan & Johannah Maria Perrarah.  
 Dec. 2. William Hesse Gordon, Esq., [H.E.I.C.S.] & Miss Marianne Jean Johnston. (Witnessed by Colonel Arthur Wellesley.)  
 Dec. 15. John Brasset & Maria De Souza.

<sup>273</sup> Surgeon, Hon. East India Company's Service. His first wife was Martha, dau. of John Pybus (by Martha Small), and widow of Major John Lysaght.

<sup>274</sup> Dau. of John Dodson and grand-dau. of James Dodson, F.R.S. Her youngest sister married her stepson, Major-General John Briggs.

<sup>275</sup> Deputy Sheriff of Madras.

<sup>276</sup> Dau. of John Taylor and Catherine Maitland.

<sup>277</sup> Retail merchant, of the firm of Griffith, Hope & Griffith.

<sup>278</sup> A Barrister.

<sup>279</sup> Company's Artillery.

1799.

- Jan. 22. Lieutenant Hamilton Ross & Miss Catherine Eliz<sup>th</sup> Van Den Berg.
- Jan. 29. Mr. Richard Perriman & Miss Mary Burne.
- Feb. 16. William Jones & Mariana Panch.
- April 18. George Read, Esq., [H.E.I.C.S.] & Miss Eliza Routledge.
- April 29. Captain William Geddes Richardson & Miss Catherine Eliza Scott.
- May 4. Constancio Leal & Miss Simoa Raulim.
- May 18. John Smithurst & Margaret Halliday, widow.
- May 18. David Hooker & Margaret Brady.
- July 6. Joseph Kingsmill<sup>280</sup> & Jane Pierson.
- July 13. David Macbeth & Carolina Myers.
- July 24. James Alexander Casimire & Miss Harriott Ferguson.
- July 25. James Taylor, Esq., & Miss Fanny Williams.
- Aug. 2. Mr. Nathaniel Leslie & Miss Elizabeth Kelly.
- Aug. 3. Thomas Smith & Mary Huggett, widow.
- Aug. 7. Thomas Allan & Jane Gray.
- Aug. 14. Thomas Anthony Reeder, Esq., & Miss Catherine Jackson.
- Aug. 15. Whitelaw Ainslie,<sup>281</sup> Esq., & Miss Jennett Mary Cunningham.
- Aug. 24. Jonathan Cooper & Ellenor Mackay.
- Aug. 24. George Gun & Mary Mackay.
- Aug. 25. Thomas Harington, Esq., & Miss Jemima Douglass.
- Aug. 31. Charles Rothman,<sup>282</sup> Esq., & Mrs. Sarah Anne Woodhouse.
- Sept. 15. Joseph Boyd & Louisa Brown, native.
- Sept. 30. Mr. Richard Griffiths & Miss Elizabeth Lee.
- Oct. 12. Mr. John Swiney & Miss Maria Harcourt.
- Oct. 16. Aaron Tozer,<sup>283</sup> Esq., & Miss Mary Mackenzie.
- Nov. 2. Mr. James Collins & Mrs. Mary Chisholm, widow.
- Nov. 9. James Clayton & Mary Slack.
- Nov. 9. Vincent Roderick & Catherine Dupre.
- Nov. 14. Alexander Mackenzie, Esq., [H.E.I.C.S.] & Miss Sophia Lang.
- Nov. 23. John Wright & Lucy Waterman.
- Nov. 27. Henry Brown, Esq., & Miss Anne Sewell.
- Nov. 30. George Pringle & Hannah Aikins, widow.
- Dec. 1. Charles Barnett & Eleanor Summers, widow.
- Dec. 7. Jonathan Chilow & Margaret Wilkins.
- Dec. 14. William Jackson & Sarah Sewell, native.
- Dec. 18. Mr. Joseph Lautier,<sup>284</sup> & Miss Mary Harriott Pantin.
- Dec. 21. Andrew Marlow & Mary Leary, native.
- Dec. 26. Charles Walters, Esq., & Mrs. Emily Oram, widow.<sup>285</sup>
- Dec. 28. George Buttery & Mrs. Margaret Ross, widow.

<sup>280</sup> Mariner. European.<sup>281</sup> Surgeon, Hon. East India Company's Service.<sup>282</sup> Secretary to the Council of the College, Calcutta.<sup>283</sup> Surgeon, Hon. East India Company's Service.<sup>284</sup> Mariner.<sup>285</sup> Widow of Charles Oram, Assistant Surgeon.

- Dec. 28. John Barns & Elizabeth Nelson.  
 Dec. 28. James Anderson & Maria Crewe.

1800.

- Jan. 11. ✓ John Anderson & ✓ Sarah Barret.  
 Jan. 11. Thomas Stacy & Rosa de Rozario.  
 Jan. 11. John Chard & Lucy Jones.  
 Feb. 1. William Gregoor & Miss Johana Carolina Pleyt.  
 Feb. 8. Mr. William Clark & Sarah Lascey.  
 Feb. 8. Eneas Kennedy & Susannah Paul.  
 Feb. 15. Edward Robinson & Joannah Robinson, native.  
 Feb. 22. Nathaniel Hobson & Flora de Rosario.  
 Feb. 22. William Jones & Johanna Smith.  
 Mar. 1. John Hutt & Johanna Manuel.  
 Mar. 1. George Kelly & Anne Gardner.  
 Mar. 10. Lieutenant James Shortt, 51st Regiment, & Miss Mary Sarah Roberts.  
 Mar. 15. Mark Manuel, native, & Francisco de Coster, native.  
 Mar. 29. Benjamin Young & Helena Neal, native.  
 April 9. John Nicholson Watts, Esq., [H.E.I.C.S.] & Miss Ann Pitt Dodson.<sup>286</sup>  
 April 26. Mr. Jacob Pascal & Miss Elizabeth Hathaway.  
 June 15. William Wilson & Domingo Cruiz, native.  
 July 19. Jacob Johnson & Miss Margaretta Vanbeaver.  
 July 26. William Abbott, Esq.,<sup>287</sup> & Miss Elizabeth Lee.  
 July 31. William Prichard, Esq.,<sup>288</sup> & Miss Elizabeth Watkins.  
 Aug. 2. Lewis Peter, native, & Francisca Powell, native.  
 Aug. 2. Thomas Anstey, Esq., [H.E.I.C.S.] & Miss Frances Montresor.  
 Aug. 9. John Locke, Esq.,<sup>289</sup> [H.E.I.C.S.] & Miss Margaret Frederica Cullen.  
 Aug. 9. Alexander Shaw & Sophia Polson.  
 Aug. 15. Mr. John Edward Branson<sup>290</sup> & Mrs. Elizabeth Burdett.  
 Aug. 16. Major Thomas Woodall & Miss Janet Cochrane.  
 Aug. 23. Joseph Sargood & Jenny Long.  
 Sept. 6. Mr. John Stephens & Miss Catherine Sarquis Satur.  
 Sept. 6. William Meyers & Sidney Shaw.  
 Sept. 27. Thomas Brady, native, & Elizabeth Barance, native.  
 Nov. 5. Lieut.-Colonel Charles Carlisle<sup>291</sup> & Miss Mary Glenholme.  
 Dec. 2. Mr. Charles Raoult & Miss Susannah Roselt.  
 Dec. 6. James Cooper & Mary Sandon.

<sup>286</sup> Dau. of John Dodson, and granddau. of James Dodson, F.R.S.

<sup>287</sup> Merchant, of the firm of Abbott & Maitland.

<sup>288</sup> Surgeon, Hon. East India Company's Service.

<sup>289</sup> Son of John Locke, of London, Commander of Hon. East India Company's ship "David Scott." See monument to James Locke in St. Mary's Cemetery.

<sup>290</sup> Merchant, buried in St. Mary's Cemetery, Jan. 22, 1819, aged 45.

<sup>291</sup> Company's Artillery. He died in London 1804. Probably son of William Carlisle, who arrived in India 1767, in the Company's Military Service, and who had in 1788 two sons holding commissions in the Company's Service.

Dec. 31. Mr. John King Lane<sup>292</sup> & Madame Anna de Dieu.

## 1801.

- Jan. 17. George Gouge & Rose Francisco.  
 Jan. 24. Peter Peggie & Charlotta Greenfield.  
 Feb. 28. Robert Moore, native, & Elizabeth Morton, native.  
 April 6. Captain James George Graham<sup>293</sup> & Miss Jane Elizabeth Johnson.  
 May 2. Mr. James Mayers & Mrs. Mary Campbell.  
 May 2. George Gibson & Mary Thomas, native.  
 May 2. John Carpenter & Hannah Norris, native.  
 May 16. John Ward, sergeant, & Jennett Andrea, native.  
 May 21. Captain John Taynton<sup>294</sup> & Miss Myra Kelly.  
 May 30. William Goded, native, & Eufrosina de Cruz, native.  
 June 13. Mr. William Urquhart<sup>295</sup> & Miss Harriot Bewley.  
 July 17. Charles Wallace Young,<sup>296</sup> Esq., & Miss Ann Anderson.<sup>297</sup>  
 July 18. James Handling & Sidney Shaw.  
 July 23. Mr. Zachariah Polack<sup>298</sup> & Miss Isabella Franks.  
 July 25. Francis de Roque, native, & Elizabeth David, native.  
 Aug. 5. William Sutherland & Mary Bailley.  
 Aug. 18. Thomas Bowyer Hurdis,<sup>299</sup> Esq., & Miss Catherine Thomas.  
 Aug. 24. Mr. George Bold<sup>300</sup> & Miss Charlotte Fisher.  
 Sept. 15. William Brabazon Wye,<sup>301</sup> Esq., & Miss Martha Clarke.  
 Sept. 26. George Claremont, native, & Mary Abbott, native.  
 Oct. 3. Mr. Thomas Herne, native, & Miss Frances Murray, native.  
 Oct. 10. William Overing & Rosetta Ross.  
 Nov. 14. William Pickin & Marian Dembrow, native.  
 Nov. 21. William Thompson *alias* George Collins & Barbara Cowan Sutherland, widow.  
 Dec. 19. James Whitelaw & Janet Miline.  
 Dec. 19. William Kennedy & Mary Anderson.

## 1802.

- Jan. 16. Peter Sheldon & Jennett Scouller, widow.  
 Jan. 30. John Allan & Ann Scouler.  
 Feb. 6. Joseph Flandre & Mariana David.  
 Feb. 12. Captain Robert Taylor<sup>302</sup> & Miss Eliza Sophia Williams  
 Feb. 20. John McCrau & Lydia Queen.  
 Mar. 6. John Laffond & Miss Mary Blake Eyre.

<sup>292</sup> Merchant, of the firm of Parry & Lane.

<sup>293</sup> Hon. East India Company's Service.

<sup>294</sup> Hon. East India Company's Artillery.

<sup>295</sup> He was printer and publisher of the "Madras Gazette."

<sup>296</sup> Free Merchant and Master Attendant, Malacca; died at Palamcottah,

Nov. 2, 1809.

<sup>297</sup> Dau. of Dr. James Anderson.

<sup>298</sup> European watchmaker. By birth an Englishman, by religion a Jew.

<sup>299</sup> Hon. East India Company's Service.

<sup>300</sup> Of the firm of Bold & Riorden.

<sup>301</sup> Second officer on one of the Company's ships in 1805.

<sup>302</sup> Hon. East India Company's Artillery.



- Mar. 20. Mr. George Stevens & Miss Margareta Adamson.  
 Mar. 27. Jonathan Priestley, sergeant, & Elizabeth Macarty, widow.  
 May 8. Mr. Charles Gaudoin & Miss Georgiana Campbell.  
 May 8. George Henry Pallumberg & Mary Burn Nobbs, widow.  
 May 15. James Mayers & Clarinda Secera, native.  
 June 12. Adam Barry & Miss Martha Bartig.  
 June 26. Mr. John Batley<sup>303</sup> & Mrs. Anna Irwin, widow.  
 July 1. J. H. Donnel Ogilvie,<sup>304</sup> Esq., & Miss Eliza L. C. Ricketts.  
 July 10. Patrick Campbell & Hannah Lantuar, native.  
 July 27. John Anderson, Quartermaster, 18th Native Infantry, & Miss Mary Smith.  
 July 31. Michael Vincent & Miss Ann Nixon.  
 Aug. 17. Captain Edward Hunt & Miss Mary McGowan.  
 Sept. 1. Mr. John Willins<sup>305</sup> & Miss Elizabeth Croker.  
 Sept. 4. Robert Deans, Sergeant-Major, H.M. Scotch Brigade, & Ali Anderson, widow.  
 Sept. 18. Angus Gilles & Mary Richie, widow.  
 ✓ Sept. 18. John Anderson, Private, 19th Dragoons, & Janet Blair, widow. ✓  
 Oct. 2. Martin Cruz, native, & Martha McKenzie, native.  
 Oct. 3. Mr. Alexander Harrison & Miss Jane Sophia Butler, spinster.  
 Oct. 30. Anthony Caldiera, native, & Eleanor Davis, native.  
 Nov. 8. Mr. John Mandell Turner & Miss Mary Bruce.  
 Nov. 13. Mr. Dennis Savage & Miss Mary Leal.  
 Nov. 13. George Franklin & Jane Warren, widow.  
 Nov. 14. Mr. John Pratt & Mrs. Elizabeth Leslie.  
 Nov. 28. Sergeant James Lee, 80th Regiment, & Elizabeth McNair.  
 Dec. 7. Lieut.-Colonel Alexander Orr, Quarter-Master General, & Miss Mary Ann Sydenham.  
 Dec. 8. Captain Johnson,<sup>306</sup> Royal Navy, & Miss Sibella Fanny Scott.<sup>307</sup>  
 Dec. 8. Captain Sir John Sinclair,<sup>308</sup> Hon. East India Company's Artillery, & Miss Mary Anne Notley.  
 Dec. 11. Richard Wyllie, Scotch Brigade, & Mary Helen Holt.  
 Dec. 11. John Crown, of the Governor's Band, & Abigail Elizabeth Morrison, native.  
 Dec. 17. John Forsyth, Gunner, & Jennet Roberts.  
 Dec. 23. William Munro,<sup>309</sup> Scotch Brigade, & Jane Trolter, widow.

## 1803.

- Jan. 3. John Reily, H.M. 80th Regiment, & Sarah Newman. ✓  
 Jan. 3. Mr. John Friskin, native, & Miss Sarah Lilly.

<sup>303</sup> Secretary to the Nabob. Died Oct. 4, 1814, aged 55 years; monument in St. Mary's Cemetery.

<sup>304</sup> Hon. East India Company's Service.

<sup>305</sup> Mariner.

<sup>306</sup> Signed "Charles W. Johnston."

<sup>307</sup> Signed "Sybilla Frances Scott."

<sup>308</sup> Signed "John Sinclair, Bart."

<sup>309</sup> In 1805 William Munro was Lieut.-Captain in the 15th Native Infantry.



- Jan. 15. John Paul & Anna Allan, widow.  
 Jan. 22. Conrad Bollin, Swiss Regiment, & Flora Johnson, native.  
 Feb. 12. Thomas Allsop, Sergeant, 80th Regiment, & Margaret Roberts.  
 Feb. 19. John Hammond, Corporal, European Regiment, & Margaret de Rosario, native.  
 Mar. 12. Sergeant William Webster Reily & Elizabeth Hayes, native of Madras.  
 Mar. 14. Alexander Anstruther,<sup>310</sup> Esq., & Mrs. Sarah Selby, widow.  
 Mar. 28. Captain Charles Rand, 16th Native Infantry, & Miss Eliza Collins.  
 Mar. 31. Thomas Oakes,<sup>311</sup> Esq., & Miss Maria Lucy Gahagan.  
 April 11. Edward Atkinson,<sup>312</sup> Esq., & Miss Sarah Andrews.  
 April 16. William Beetly, Gunner, Invalid Artillery, & Mary Simmons.  
 May 7. G. R. Roth,<sup>313</sup> Governor's Band, & Mary Richess, native.  
 June 11. James Brown, Sergeant, 80th Regiment, & Catherine Little, widow.

(To be continued.)

## FORSETT OF MARYLEBONE AND WELLS HALL, CO. SUFFOLK.

While preparing an edition of the Latin Comedy, *Pedantius* (c. 1581), of which Edward Forsett, Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge, was probably the author, the present writer became engaged in an investigation into Forsett's life and family history. In the course of this investigation he was assisted by Mr. G. J. Turner, of Lincoln's Inn, and it is to Mr. Turner that the results are mainly due. Thanks to his skilled assistance, it has been possible to construct the following pedigree of Forsett's family and to establish its connexion with the Manor and Rectory of Marylebone and the Manor of Wells Hall, Suffolk. Incidentally, the accounts of these properties given by Lysons and other county historians are corrected or supplemented.

The figures within brackets attached to names in the pedigree refer to the explanatory notes which follow it.

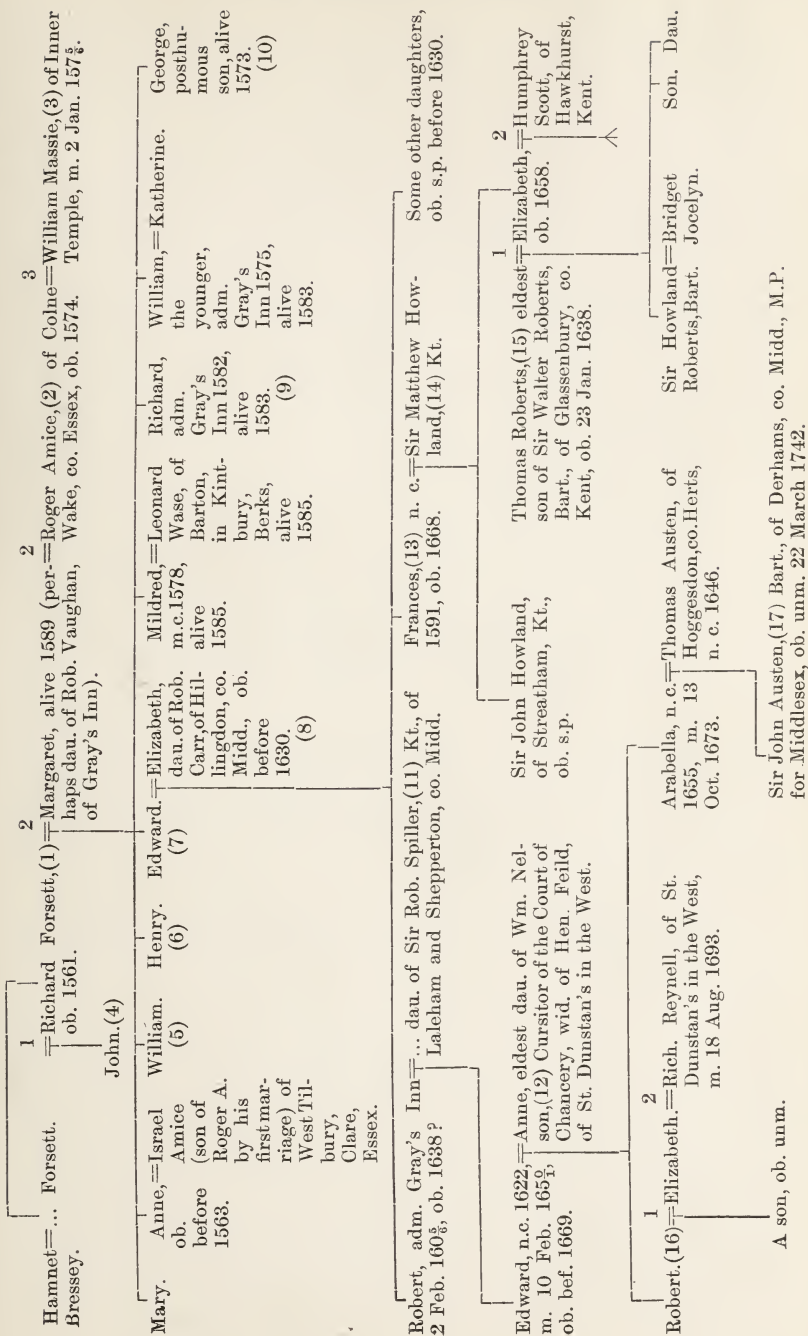
G. C. MOORE SMITH.

<sup>310</sup> Barrister in the Supreme Court.

<sup>311</sup> Hon. East India Company's Service.

<sup>312</sup> Hon. East India Company's Service.

<sup>313</sup> Signed "George Rolando Roth."



(1). Richard Forsett was admitted at Gray's Inn, 1540, called to the Bar, 1552, and was afterwards Reader of the Inn. He may have been a son of the "Edward Forset" admitted at Lincoln's Inn, 20 July 1504, or grandson of the "John Forsett" admitted there, 16 March 147 $\frac{5}{6}$ . We may identify him with the Richard Forsett who was returned to Parliament for the borough of Stafford, 13 Oct. 1547, for Heytesbury, co. Wilts, 19 March 155 $\frac{3}{4}$ , and for Trevena, co. Cornwall, 22 Oct. 1554. A lease of the Manor of Tyburn, or Marylebone, had been granted in reversion to Sir Henry Sidney, Kt., for thirty-five years from Michaelmas, 1563. He assigned his interest in the lease to Richard Forsett, and we find that at Michaelmas, 1563, Margaret, widow of Richard Forsett, enters into possession; we may note that his son, Henry, is described as "of Maribone," c. 1579. Richard Forsett's will, made 15 July 1561, was proved in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury on 17 Oct. of the same year. In it he bequeaths his "lease and ferme of Marybone" to Margaret his wife. He bequeaths £20 to Sir William Cecil, Kt., with the request that the latter will take his eldest son, John Forsett, into his service, and £6 13s. 4d. to Mr. Gilbert Gerard, the Attorney-General, with a similar request in regard to any one whom Gerard may select of his three eldest sons. He asks "my ladie Garrett" to take one of his daughters, "Mistress Catton" to take his daughter Mary, and "Mistress Trott" to take his daughter Anne. (These daughters may have been the issue of Richard Forsett's *first* marriage.) He constitutes Sir William Cecil, Kt., Gilbert Gerard, Esq., and Sir W. Garratt, Kt., overseers of his will.

(2). Roger Amice, or Amys, had been previously married to Elizabeth, daughter of Sir George Lawson, Kt. His will, dated 4 June 1573, and proved in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury (32 Martyn), 28 July 1574, has thrown much light on the Forsett family. A pedigree of Roger Amice is given in the *Visitation of Essex*, 1558.

(3). William Massie, second son of John Massie, of Coddington, Cheshire; admitted to the Inner Temple, Nov. 1558, called to the Bar, 1571, married first to Cicely (name unknown), secondly to Margaret Amice;<sup>1</sup> alive 1589.

(4). John, son of Richard Forsett by his first wife, whose name is unknown. He is perhaps to be identified with the "John Forcet," matriculated at King's College, Cambridge, 10 May 1559 (there being no record of his taking a degree). By an Indenture of 17 Oct. 1567 (enrolled on Close Roll, 9 Eliz., part 19), our John Forsett, described as "of Chancery Lane in the co. of Middlesex, scolemaster," sells "a messuage in the parish of St. Andrew, Holborn, the late dwelling or mansion house of Rycharde Forscett, esquire, deceased, father of the said John Forcett," and his reversionary interest in the rectory of Marylebone. John Forsett is, perhaps, to be identified

<sup>1</sup> Licence dated 2 Jan. 157 $\frac{3}{8}$  (*Harleian Society Publications*, vol. xxv, p. 68).

with the "John Forcett, A.M.," Vicar of All Saints, Edmonton, 13 Nov. 1572—March 157 $\frac{4}{5}$  (resigned), and "John Fawrsett," Vicar of Stansted Abbots, Herts, 30 April 1575—3 Feb. 1584 (resigned), as given in Clutterbuck's *History of Herts.*

(5). William Forsett, the elder, was matriculated from Christ's College, Cambridge, 22 Feb. 156 $\frac{3}{4}$ , and, with his younger brothers, was apparently in residence there when the Queen visited Cambridge in 1564; admitted at Gray's Inn, 1572, and described in Close Roll, 28 Eliz., part 25, as "of Stonham Parva, co. Suffolk, gent.;" alive 1589.

(6). Henry Forsett, matriculated from Christ's College, Cambridge, 22 Feb. 156 $\frac{3}{4}$ , at the age of eleven; B.A., St. John's College, 157 $\frac{1}{2}$ ; called "of Maribone," c. 1579; alive 1589.

(7). Edward Forsett, matriculated from Christ's College, Cambridge, 22 Feb. 156 $\frac{3}{4}$ , at the age of ten; B.A., Trinity College, 157 $\frac{1}{2}$ , and Fellow of the College from 1574 to 1581. He is the author of a long commendatory letter in Latin, headed "Edwardus Forcettus Cantabrigiensis Lectori S.D.," which is appended to the Latin translation of a work by Bishop Jewel, executed by W. Whitaker, and entitled "*Iohannis Iuelli Adversus Thomam Hardingum volumen alterum.* Londini 1578." He is also credited with the authorship of the Latin comedy, *Pedantius*, acted at Trinity College probably in February 1581, and published anonymously in 1631. He would appear, from Lansdowne MSS. 25, f. 46, to have been in close relations with the youthful Earl of Essex, then ward of Lord Burleigh, during Essex's residence at Trinity College from 1577 to 1581, and when Forsett left Cambridge in 1581 (when Lord Essex also left) it was probably to enter into the service of the Crown. Though we hear nothing of him in this connexion during the reign of Elizabeth, we find from the *State Papers* that on 14 May 1609 "Edward Forsett" reports on inconveniences likely to ensue in the Office of Works from refusal of the paymasters to comply with the regulations (*State Papers, Domestic Series*, 1603—1610, p. 512), that on 20 May 1609, there is a warrant to pay him £200 for repairs about Oatlands Park (*Ib.*, p. 514), and on 1 May 1610, there is the entry: "Edw. Forsett and Simon Basill to Salisbury, survey and estimate for rebuilding a barn at Nonsuch" (*Ib.* p. 605). It would appear that the Office of Works with which Forsett was connected was located in the Tower, for we find Edward Forsett and John Locherson, on 25 and 27 Feb. and 2 March 1606 (*Ib.*, pp. 292, 293, 295), reporting on a conversation of Gunpowder Plot prisoners overheard in the Tower, while on 6 July 1608 and 18 July 1610 (*Ib.*, pp. 446, 624), leave of absence is given to the Lieutenant of the Tower on condition that Edward Forsett or another should act as deputy in his absence.

In the first Parliament of James I (19 March 160 $\frac{3}{4}$ —9 Feb. 161 $\frac{0}{1}$ ) Edward Forsett was returned for Wells, co. Somerset, in place of Sir Robert Stapleton, deceased. This was probably in



the summer of 1606, as we find the latter taking part in the proceedings of the House of Common on 6 May 1606, whereas during the third Session of the Parliament (18 Nov. 1606—4 July 1607) and the fourth and last Session (9 Feb. 16<sup>09</sup><sub>10</sub>—23 July 1610), "Mr. Forsett" is constantly put on Committees for considering bills after their second reading. On 8 June 1611, Edward Forsett obtained a grant from the Crown of the Manor of Tyburn. Of this we shall speak again. The *State Papers* show him acting as a Justice of the Peace for Middlesex on 8 May 1620 and 28 March 1621 (*Calendar of State Papers, Domestic Series, 1619—1623*, pp. 142, 240). He published in 1606, *A Comparative Discovrse of the Bodies Natrual and Politique*, and in 1624, *A Defence of the right of Kings* [against R. Parsons], which would seem to have been written about 1609, before Parsons' death. The author of the latter work is described explicitly as "Esq.," and "Justice of the Peace."

Having become a widower and having already settled his "lands of inheritance" on his only son, Robert, and resigned to him the manor-house of Marylebone, Edward Forsett died in 1630. His will, made 13 Oct. 1629, when he was dwelling at "Charinge Crosse howse," was proved on 25 May 1630. In it he directed that he should be buried in the vault he had had made in Marylebone Church.<sup>2</sup>

In documents enrolled on the Close Rolls, Edward Forsett is described as "of London, gent.," 1 Nov. 1583 (25 Eliz., part 8); "of Holborne nere London, gent.," 2 Feb. 1585 (27 Eliz., part 7); "of London, gent.," (31 Eliz., part 20); "of the Savoy, co. Middlesex, gent.," 3 May 1589; "of London, gent.," 15 Feb. 1590 (32 Eliz., part 5), and various subsequent dates; "of Marybone, gent.," 14 Aug. 1605 (3 James I, part 35); "of Marybone, esquire," (10 James I, part 19); as a Justice of the Peace (12 James I, part 39). He occurs on the Patent Roll, 4 James I, part 21, as an inhabitant of the parish of St. Martin in the Fields, 27 Oct. 1607. It would be natural to describe him as "of Marybone" after he came into the lease of the manor in 1598, but he may still have had a house in the parish of St.

<sup>1</sup> These works are attributed by Anthony á Wood (*Athenæ*, ii, 5) to another Edward Forsett, of the family of the Forsetts of Billesby, co. Lincoln, who was matriculated at Lincoln Coll., Ox., 19 Nov. 1591, aged 19, and Wood's editor, Bliss, supposes it was this Edward Forsett whom Newcourt states to have received the manor of Tyburn. (Bliss says carelessly "of East Greenwich.") There were two Edward Forsetts of the Billesby family. See pedigree, Harl. MSS., 760, 1550, 6113. One of them was accused of being engaged in a Catholic conspiracy (*State Papers, Domestic Series*, Ap. 23—May 10, 1600).

<sup>2</sup> This church was pulled down in 1741. See Thornbury, *Old and New London*, iv, p. 426. Lysons tells us that the Forsett vault was indicated by some verses:—

"These pewes unscrud and tane in sundir,  
In stone thers graven what is undir;  
To wit, a valt for burial there is  
Which Edward Forset made for him and his."



Martin in the Fields. However, he clearly resided for some years in the manor house of Marylebone, of which there is a picture in Thornbury's *Old and New London*, iv, p. 420. It is said to have stood till 1791, on the site of Devonshire Mews. Harl. MSS. 1551 (p. 132) and 4964 contain the arms granted to Edward Forsett in Nov. 1611, and an imperfect pedigree. (See also Lysons, and Newcourt under "Marylebone.")

(8). For the arms and a pedigree of Rob. Carr, of Hillingdon, see Harl. MS. 1551, p. 110. See also Lysons' *Parishes of Middlesex*, under "Hillingdon."

(9). Possibly the same as Richard Forssett, of Chippenham, co. Wilts, gent., whose will made 24 July 1598, and proved in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury (56 Kidd), 9 June 1599, makes mention of his wife Dorothy and daughter Mary.

(10). George Forsett, posthumous son of Richard Forsett. He was alive when Roger Amice made his will 4 June 1573, and is possibly the same as the "George Forcet" matriculated from Trinity College, Cambridge, on 2 March 157<sup>s</sup><sub>9</sub>. He apparently died before 1 Nov. 1583 (see Close Roll, 25 Eliz., part 8), when Margaret Massie, as tenant for life, joined with her sons Richard and William (the elder) in conveying to Edward Forsett the Rectory of Marylebone, for Richard Forsett had devised the Rectory to his widow for life, with remainder to his posthumous son in tail, and there is no record of this son barring the entail so created.

(11). For the Spiller family, see Lysons under "Laleham." The Richard Reynell, who married in 1693 Elizabeth, widow of Robert Forsett, was probably connected with the Spillers, whose estates passed into the Reynell family.

(12). See arms and pedigree of Nelson in the *Visitation of Middlesex*, 1663 (ed. Jos. Foster).

(13). See the monument to Frances, Lady Howland, and her daughter Elizabeth on the east wall of the south gallery of Marylebone Chapel in High Street.

(14). See arms and pedigree of Howland in the *Visitations of Surrey* (Harleian Society Publications, vol. xliii, p. 146). Sir Matthew Howland, Kt., second son of Sir Giles Howland, Kt., of Streatham, co. Surrey, was a Pensioner of King Charles I.

(15). See arms and pedigree of Roberts of Glassenbury, in Burke's *Extinct Baronetage*. Sir Howland Roberts, Bart., born c. 1634; matriculated from Exeter College, Oxford, 27 July 1652; admitted at Gray's Inn, 1654; m. 1656; ob. Nov. 1661.

(16). Robert Forsett, admitted at Gray's Inn, 1 March 1669; M.A. Trinity College, Cambridge, "per literas regias," 1675.

(17). John Austen, Esq., created a baronet 1714; M.P. for Middlesex; by his will made 6 Nov. 1740, in which he is described as "of Highgate," leaves all his freehold and copyhold estates and all the residue of his personal estate to "Mrs. Mary Wright now living with me," and makes her his sole executrix.

To these notes on the Forsett family we append the following particulars relating to properties which the family held:—

### I. THE MANOR OF TYBURN OR MARYLEBONE.

It has been already stated that Richard Forsett (1) obtained from Sir Henry Sidney the rights enjoyed by the latter under a lease from the Crown for thirty-five years from Michaelmas 1563. Richard Forsett died in 1561, after bequeathing to his wife Margaret his "lease and ferme of Marybone," and in Michaelmas 1563 she came into possession. By letters patent, 3 July 1583 (25 Eliz., part 12), a new lease of the manor was granted to Edward Forsett (4) for twenty-one years from Michaelmas 1598, when Sir Henry Sidney's lease expired. By letters patent, 6 Nov. 1595 (37 Eliz., part 7), a further lease of thirty-one years from Michaelmas 1619, when Edward Forsett's lease would expire, was granted to John Dixon, but on 7 Nov. 1596 (Close Roll, 38 Eliz., part 17) Dixon assigned his rights to Edward Forsett. Finally by letters patent, 12 June 1611, Edward Forsett, for the sum of £829 3s. 4d., received a grant of the manor, with all its appurtenances, excepting the park. The manor, as stated in Newcourt's *Repertorium*, i, p. 695, passed from Edward Forsett in succession to his great-great-grandson, who died very young, and then to Arabella, wife of Thomas Austen, and to her son John Austen, who sold it in 1710 (Thornbury, *Old and New London*, iv, 428) to John Holles, Duke of Newcastle, whose grand-daughter Lady Margaret Harley, carried it into the Portland family.

### II. RECTORY OF MARYLEBONE.

The Rectory of Marylebone, as we learn from an indenture of 1 Nov. 1583 (Close Roll, 25 Eliz., part 8) had belonged successively to the Priory of Blackmore, to Cardinal Wolsey, to Thomas Reve and George Cotton, gentlemen, and to Richard Forsett (1). By his will, dated 17 Oct. 1561, Richard Forsett devised that if the child of which his wife was then pregnant should be a man-child, the Parsonage of Marylebone should remain after the death of his wife to the said man-child and the heirs of his body, or in default of such issue, to John Forsett (4) and the heirs of his body, or in default of such issue, to the testator's right heirs. Accordingly we find that on 17 Oct. 1567, Roger Amice was seised in right of his wife for the term of her life of the Rectory of Marylebone, with remainder in tail to George Forsett (10), an infant (the posthumous child referred to), with remainder in tail

to John Forsett (4), with remainder in fee to John Forsett. John sold his remainders on that date to William Peterson, of London, haberdasher, and levied a fine with proclamations to bar his estate tail. Peterson, by some instrument of which we have no particulars, settled his fee simple in remainder on John's half-brother Richard (9) in tail, with remainder to William Forsett, the younger, in tail, with divers remainders over. George Forsett (10) having died without issue, by an instrument of 25 Eliz. (Close Roll, 25 Eliz., part 8) Margaret Massie, the tenant for life, joined with her two sons Richard and William, in conveying the rectory to her son Edward (7), and Richard and William barred their successive estates in remainder (to which they were entitled by some conveyance from Peterson) by a fine levied with proclamations (1 Nov. 1583). On 2 Feb. 1585, Edward Forsett sold the rectory to his brother-in-law and sister, Leonard and Mildred Wase.

### III. MANOR OF WELLS HALL OR MILDING, CO. SUFFOLK.

The manor was sold by Robert Thorpe, of Brent Illeigh [Eleigh], co. Suffolk (Harl. Ch. 57, H. 12), by indenture 23 Nov., 4 and 5 Philip and Mary (1557) to Richard Forsett and Margaret, his wife, and their heirs. After Richard's death it was held by his widow—wife in succession to Roger Amice and William Massie—with remainder in tail. On 2 Dec. 1578 (Close Roll, 21 Eliz., part 21) William Forsett, her eldest son, promised to grant an annuity out of the Wells Hall estate, to take effect within three months of his mother's death, and in the same year of Elizabeth, Henry Forsett, the next brother, makes a similar promise to take effect if his brother William die within the lifetime of their mother, Margaret Massie. On 24 Feb. 1588 (Close Roll, 30 Eliz., part 8) William Webbe, of Lyvermore [Livermere], co. Suffolk, mortgages to Edward Forsett (4) for £900 the manor of Wells Hall and other property in Suffolk, which he had lately purchased of Wm. Massie, Esq., Margaret, his wife, William Forsett, gent., and Henry Forsett. In a deed poll 1589 (Close Roll, 31 Eliz., part 20) Edward Forsett acknowledges the receipt of the sum from William Webbe. In connexion with the sale of the manor to Webbe, we may note that at the Octave of Hilary, 31 Eliz. (1589) a fine was levied of the site of the manor of Wells Hall, William Webbe, gent., plaintiff, W. Forsett, deforciant. This was, no doubt, effected to cut off the entail. On 8 Feb. 159 $\frac{2}{3}$  (Harl. Ch. 53, D. 21) William Massie (as a mere formality) releases all his right and interest in the manor of Wells Hall to Thomas Shorlond, of Winston, Suffolk, who had lately purchased the same of William Webbe. For the later history of the manor, see Page's *Supplement to the Suffolk Traveller*, p. 955.

## GRANTS AND CERTIFICATES OF ARMS.

Contributed by ARTHUR J. JEWERS, F.S.A.

*(Continued from p. 68.)*

- LORT *alias* LORD, HENRY, of Stackpool, co. Pembroke, Esq., Sheriff of that county in 1618. A Patent. Per fess Az. and Gu., a cross Or. Crest—An arm embowed in armour Sa., garn. Or, grasping with the gauntlet a cross coupé of the second. Harl. MS. 1,105.
- LOSSE, HUGH, of Stanmore the Less, co. Middlesex. Gr. by Sir C. Barker, Garter. Gyronny of eight Arg. and Sa., a saltire eng. betw. four fleurs-de-lis counterchanged. Crest—A lion's head erased gyronny of four Arg. and Sa., on each piece a gutte counterchanged, ear and tongue Gu. Stowe MS. 692.
- LOSSE, . . . , of Coddock [Copdock], co. Suffolk. Gr. 1633. Quarterly, Arg. and Sa., a saltire per saltire betw. four fleurs-de-lis, all counter-changed. [The arms are thus in the MS., but "per saltire" should come after "Quarterly."] Crest—A cubit arm erect, vested Gu., cuff Arg., in the hand ppr. a fleur-de-lis per pale Arg. and Sa. Add. MS. 12,225.
- LOTYSHAM, . . . (*vide* Visit. of Somerset, 1623). Sa. a chev. vair Or and Gu., betw. three otters pass. of the second. Crest—On a crest coronet Or, an otter's head erased of the last, in its mouth a fish ppr. Motto—*Sorte contentus*. Harl. MS. 6,059.
- LOVE, RICHARD, of Froxfield, co. Hants, gent., and NICHOLAS LOVE, now Warden of St. Mary's Coll., Winchester, sons of John Love, of Basing, co. Hants. Conf. of arms and gr. of crest by W. Camden, Clar., 7 Dec. 1613. Pat. produced before Sir H. St. George, 9 Aug. 1686. Arg. three bars Gu. and in chief as many lions' heads erased of the second, lang. Az. Crest—A cross patée fitchée Gu., standing thereon a dove Arg. Add. MS. 14,295.
- LOVELACE, WILLIAM, of Canterbury, Esq., Serjeant-at-Law, one of the heirs of Sir Richard Lovelace, late Marshal at Calais, the estates descending according to the custom of gavelkind in Kent. Confirmation of the quartered coat and grant of the crest to the descendants of William Lovelace, brother of Sir Richard, by R. Cook, Clar., 2 Dec. 1573. 1 and 4, Gu. on a chief ind. Sa. three martlets Arg. 2 and 3, Az. on a saltire eng. Arg. five martlets of the field, over all a crescent for diff. Crest—On a staff ragulée fessways Vert, an eagle displ. Arg., charged with a crescent Gu. Add. MSS. 4,966 and 14,295; Harl. MS. 6,056.
- LOVELL, THOMAS, of Laxfield, co. Suffolk, gent. Conf. Sir G. Dethick, Garter, 25 June 1579. Barry nebulée of six Or and Gu., on a



bord. Az., eight trefoils Arg. Crest—A cubit arm erect vested Sa., cuff Or, the hand ppr., grasping the line from the collar (both Gu.) of a greyhound Arg., passing behind the arm. Harl. MS. 1,441; Stowe MS. 703.

LOVETT, THOMAS, of Astwell, co. Northampton, *circa* 1525. I, Arg. three wolves pass., in pale Sa. (Lovett). II, Erm. a bord. Az. bezantée (Turville). III, Arg. a cross voided betw. four cross-crosslets fitchée Gu. (Billing). IV, Gu. three lions pass. in pale Arg. (Gifford). V, Az. two bendlets betw. six martlets Or (Prayers). VI, Per pale Or and Az. a chev. Erm. (Jewell). VII, Arg. a chief indent. Az. (Cranford). VIII, Arg. a cross eng. Gu. (Drayton). Harl. MS. 1,463.

LOW, HUMPHREY, of Bromsgrove, co. Worc., Esq., High Sheriff of that county, being descended of a good family and yet uncertain what were his right arms, and whereas Michael Lowe, gent., descended of the same family, had obtained an exemplification, viz., Arg. on a bend cotised Az., three lions' heads erased of the first, from Robert Cooke, Clarenceux, and left no issue—the same arms are granted and confirmed to the said Humphry Low by Sir Edward Bysshe, Garter, 8 Feb. 1657. Stowe MS. 677. [See Michael Lowe.]

LOWE, HUMPHREY, of Southmills, in Blunham, co. Beds. Conf. of arms and gr. of crest, 28 July 1628. Arg. on a bend Az., three wolves' heads erased, of the first. Crest—From a mural coronet Gu., a wolf's head Arg., transfixd by a spear Or, head Arg., embr. of the first. Add. MS. 12,225.

LOWE, JOHN, of the city of Westminster, one of the under Chamberlains of the Court of Receipts of H.M. Exchequer. Gr. by Sir T. St. George and Sir H. St. George, Clar., 25 May 1694. Quarterly, Erm. and Or, an eagle displ. with two heads Vert. Crest—Two keys Or, wards downwards, in saltire, and interlaced with a chaplet Vert, flowers Gu. Add. MS. 14,831; Stowe MS. 714.

LOWE, JOHN. Gr. by Sir W. Dethick, Garter, Oct. 1602. Gu. a fess Erm., betw. two wolves pass. Arg. Crest—A wolf's head erased Erms. Stowe MS. 676.

LOWE, MICHAEL, of . . . , co. Stafford. Pat. by R. Cooke, Clar., 1592. Arg. on a bend cotised Az., three lions' heads erased of the first. Crest—A demi-griffin erased Arg., beak and claws Or. Harl. MS. 1,359.

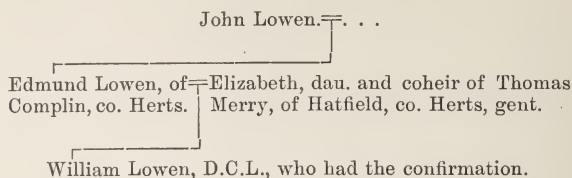
LOWE, THOMAS, of Daisy Bank, co. Chester, gent. Gr. and conf. by J. Anstis, Garter, and Stephen Martin Leake, Norroy, 3 Oct. 1738. Erm. on a chief eng. Az., three cinquefoils Or. Crest—An eagle rising ppr., beak and legs Or, in the beak a cinquefoil Vert. Add. MS. 14,830.

LOWE, WILLIAM, of Salop. Patent 1586. Gu. a wolf pass. Arg. Crest—An ermine pass. ppr., collared Gu. Harl. MS. 1,359.

LOWEN, WILLIAM, of London, D.C.L. Conf. by R. Cooke, Clar., 1575. Quarterly, 1 and 4, Per cross the fess line emb. Or and Az., three stags' heads caboshed counterchanged (Lowen). 2 and 3, Gu. on a fess eng. Arg., betw. three water bougets Or, as many



crosses patée Sa. (Merry). Crest—A stag tripp. quarterly Or and Az., horns of the last. This descent :—



Stowe MS. 676.

LOWNDE, THOMAS, late of Orpington, Kent, gent., s. of Leonard, s. of John Lownde, of co. Linc., gent., collaterally descended from Sir Alexander Lownde, whose ancient arms are confirmed to the said Thomas, with the addition of the canton and crest, by Sir W. Dethick, Garter, 20 June 1596. Az. fretty Arg., a bord. Or, over all a canton vair charged with three bendlets Gu. Crest—On a crest coronet Or, a falcon close ppr., beak and legs Gu., belled Arg. Add. MS. 14,295 ; Harl. MS. 1,359 ; Stowe MS. 676.

LOWNDES, JOHN, of Overton in Astbury, Cheshire, s. of William, s. of Richard, "which John is now living." Pat. by R. St. George, Norroy, 1612. Arg. fretty Az., on a canton Gu. a lion's head erased Or. Crest—A lion's head erased Or, gorged with laurel Vert. Stowe MS. 706 ; Harl. MS. 6,140.

LUCAS, MARGARET, wife of Robert Browne, of London, and cousin and h. of Thomas Lucas, of London, gent., and dau. of John Lucas, of Halden, Kent, Esq., by Margaret, dau. and h. of Sir Robert Brakenbury, Knt., Lieut. of the Tower, *temp.* K. Rich. III. Conf. by R. Cooke, Clar., in 1571. I, Arg. a fess Erms. betw. six annulets Sa. (Lucas). II, Az. a fess Arg., betw. three bucks tripp. of the second, attired Or (Hills). III, Arg. two greyhounds courant Gu. (Penne, *i.e.*, Penny). IV, Or, fretty Sa., a martlet of the last for diff. (Brakenbury). V, Sa. a chev. Or, betw. three swords erect Arg., hilts and pommels Or (Balliawle). VI, . . . (Raynell, not given). Motto—*Veritas potens*. Harl. MS. 1,359.

LUCAS, MARGARET, of co. Kent, dau. of John Lucas, and w. of Robert Browne, gent. Conf. by Sir G. Dethick, Garter, 10 Dec. 4 Edw. VI. Az. on a fess Or, betw. three bucks tripp. regard. Arg., attired of the second, as many Cornish choughs ppr., each within a chaplet Vert, the roses Gu. Harl. MS. 1,359.

LUCAS, RICHARD. Gr. by Sir C. Barker, Garter. Sinople, on a chev. Or, betw. three hounds courant Arg., tongues and ears Gu. and guttée de sang., as many torteaux, on a chief of the second three lions' heads erased Sa., langued of the fourth. Crest—A bull's head coupé tawny, horns one Gu. the other Az., betw. two wings Or. Stowe MS. 692.

LUCAS, . . . , of . . . , co. Cornwall. Pat. by Sir W. Segar, Garter. Erm. two lions ramp. combatant Gu. Crest—A lamp Or, fired ppr. Add. MS. 12,225 ; Harl. MS. 6,140.

LUCKE, JOHN, of Rotherfield, co. Sussex. Conf. of arms and gr. of crest. 1 and 4, Erm. six mascles conjoined in fess betw. three greyhounds' heads erased Sa. 2 and 3, Gu. on a bend Arg. cotised Sa. three Cornish choughs ppr. Crest—A pelican, wings elevated and endorsed Sa., within two branches of laurel Vert. Add. MS. 12,225.

LUCKIN, WILLIAM, of Baddow, in Essex, second s. of William Luckin, of Lade [?], co. Essex, Esq. Gr. by W. Camden, Clar., 24 June 1611. Sa. a fess dancettée betw. two leopards' faces Or. Crest—A tower chequée Or and Sa., from the top a demi-griffin of the first. Add. MS. 5,524; Stowe MS. 700.

LUDLAM, SIR GEORGE, Chamberlain of London, and to the descendants of his father Thomas Ludlam, Mayor of Leicester. Gr. by J. Anstis, Garter, and Knox Ward, Clar., 3 Feb. 1726. Per pale Or and Az., on a chev. three martlets all counterchanged. Crest—A demi-dragon Erm., betw. the claws a key erect Or, and on the breast a cinquefoil Gu. Add. MS. 14,831.

LUGGER, NATHANIEL, of Bodmin, Cornwall. He is descended of parents well reputed, and was loyal and performed divers actions for the benefit of the King after the rebels were in power. Gr. by Sir E. Walker, Garter (no date given). Gu. three leopards' faces in fess Or, betw. two bars of the second, all enclosed by three ostrich feathers Arg. Crest—Two ostrich feathers in saltire Arg. Add. MS. 14,294.

LUPUS, AMBROSE, and his two sons Peter and Joseph, who came from Lombardy. Gr. by W. Dethick, Garter. Az. a wolf pass. Arg., armed and langued Gu., on a chief of the second three roses of the third, barbed Vert seeded Or. Crest—A demi-wolf Arg., armed and langued Gu. Stowe MS. 676.

LUSHER, NICHOLAS, of Surrey, and James Lusher, of London. (Conf. 1587?). 1, Gu. three martlets Or, on a chief of the second as many mullets Az. 2, Gu. on a cross eng. Or, five roses of the field, within a bord. of the second. 3, Or, three bars Sa., within a bord. Erm. 4, Per pale Gu. and Az., three hawks' heads erased Arg. within a bord. per pale of the second and first. 5, Gu. a cross Or, fretty Az. 6 as 1. Crest—A martlet Or. The coats—1 and 6, Lusher; 2, Comberford; 3, Erneford; 4, Penebridge; 5, Codington. Stowe MS. 670.

LUSHER, . . . , of London. Pat. by Sir W. Segar, Garter. Gu. a lion pass. betw. three gauntlets, backs outward Or. Crest—A demi-lion Gu., betw. the paws a gauntlet Or. Add. MS. 12,225.

LUTHER, ANTHONY, of Kelvedon, Essex. Conf. in July and Nov. 1614. Arg. two bars Az. and in chief three round buckles of the second. Crest—Two arms in armour, counter emb. ppr., supporting a round buckle, tongue erect Or. Harl. MS. 6,059; Stowe MSS. 706 and 707.

LYFIELD, THOMAS, of Stoke Dabernon, Surrey, gent. Gr. by Sir G. Dethick, Garter, 10 May, 2 Q. Eliz. Or, on a chev. betw. three demi-lions ramp. Gu., as many estoiles of the first. Crest—A dragon's head erased, the front part Gu. and the back Vert, gorged with a coronet Or. [Some MSS. give three trefoils Arg.

on the chev., and make the Crest—A bull's head caboshed Arg., charged with three guttes de poix.] Add. MS. 26,753; Harl. MSS. 1,359 and 1,441; Stowe MS. 703.

LYLY, . . . , of . . . Pat. by Sir W. Segar, Garter. Gu. three lilies Arg., stalks and leaves Vert, within a bord. of the second, a crescent for diff.—Impaling, Arg. a chev. betw. three boars' heads Sa. for Gabott. (No crest given.) Add. MS. 12,225.

LYON, JOHN, gent., of London, and Sheriff of the said city. Gr. by T. Hawley, Clar., 1 Oct. 4 Edw. VI. Az. on a fess Or, betw. three griffins' heads erased Arg. lang. Gu., a lion pass. enclosed by two cinquefoils Az. Crest—On a wreath Or and Az. a lion's head erased quarterly Arg. and Sa., tongue and ears Gu., charged with four cloves counterchanged, betw. two gilly flowers stalked and leaved ppr. Stowe MS. 676. (This though evidently referring to the same person differs a good deal from the entry below).

LYONS, JOHN, Sheriff of London. Gr. by T. Hawley, Clar., 4 Ed. VI. Az. on a fess Or, betw. three plates, each charged with a griffin's head erased Sa., a lion pass., enclosed by two roses, all Gu. Crest—From a rose Gu., barbed Vert, seeded Or, a lion's head erased per cross Arg. and Sa., charged with four guttes counterchanged. Harl. MS. 1,359.

MABB, JOHN,<sup>1</sup> Chamberlain of London. Per pale Gu. and Az., a tiger pass. Arg. Crest—A dragon sej. Or, semée of ogresses. Harl. MS. 1,359.

MACHEN, RICHARD, of Witcombe, co. Gloucester, gent., s. of Thomas, s. of Henry Machen, of Witcombe, gent. He mar. a dau. of . . . Tucker, of Gravesend. Conf. of arms and gr. of crest by Sir W. Segar, Garter, 1 June 1615. Gu. a fess counter-embattled betw. three pelicans' heads erased Or, vulning. Crest—From rays Or, a pelican's head Gu.<sup>2</sup> A second shield is tricked thus:—1 and 4, Machen, as above. 2 and 3, Arg. three leaves Sa. Impaling—quarterly 1 and 4, Az. a chev. Or, betw. three seahorses Arg.; 2 and 3, Az., a bugle-horn Or, betw. three talbots pass. Arg. Harl. MSS. 1,441 and 6,140.

MACHET (or MICHET), JOHN, Rector of Lambeth and Chaplain to Archbishop Parker, and to Samuel Machet, and Nathaniel Machet, brothers, sons of John Machet of Gimingham, co. Norfolk, descended out of Leicestershire. Conf. by Sir W. Segar, Garter, 27 Jan. 1626. Per saltire Or and Vert, on a fess Gu. three fleurs-de-lis of the first. Crest—A demi-lion Or, gorged with a collar Gu. charged with three fleurs-de-lis of the first. Add. MS. 12,225.

MADDISON, SIR LIONEL, of Newcastle on Tyne, of the family of Maddison of Ellergill in the Bishoprick of Durham, he being s. and h. of Henry Maddison, of Newcastle, second s. of Rowland Maddison, of Unthank in the Bishoprick, s. and h. of Lionel, s. and h. of Alexander, s. and h. of William, s. and h. of Richard,

<sup>1</sup> JOHN MABBE, Chamberlain of London, *temp.* Q. Eliz. See ped. in the Visitation of London, 1568.

<sup>2</sup> Burke's *Landed Gentry* gives the fess as a plain fess vair, makes the pelican's head in the crest Or, not Gu., and omits the rays.

s. and h. of William Maddison, of Ellergill, by Joan, da. and h. of William Merley, of Unthank, Esq., since which they have left the old coat of Maddison in the first quarter and borne Merley; which Sir Lionel and others of his family in Newcastle desire to correct. It is therefore confirmed to Sir Lionel Maddison and the others of his family to bear in the first quarter, Arg. two battleaxes in saltire Sa., and in the second quarter for Merley (or Marley), Arg. on a chev. betw. three martlets Sa. as many mullets Or. And having no crest the following is granted and confirmed to them, viz.—From a coronet of fleur-de-lis Or, an arm in armour emb. ppr. garnished Gold, the gauntlet grasping a battleaxe Sa. headed Arg., the blade charged with a cross Gu. Gr. 5 June 1635. A declaration is added made by Ralph Maddison, that he had seen and handled a silver seal of Sir William de Merley having a chain half a yard long to it.

MADDOX, . . . of "Masterley" [? Minsterley], co. Salop, and of London. Pat. by Sir W. Segar, Garter. Per pale Gu. and Az., two lions pass. Or. (No more given.) Add. MS. 12,225.

MADOX (or MADOCKS), John, gent., of Middlesex. Conf. by Sir W. Dethick, Garter, 26 March 1592. Arg. a chev. Sa. betw. three towers of the second, with fire from the tops ppr. Crest—From a crest coronet Or, a dexter arm emb. in armour ppr., in the gauntlet a poleaxe erect, staff Gu., headed Arg., all garn. of the first.

Thomas Madocks, late of Salop, gent. Gentleman=  
of the Chamber to K. Ed. VI.

John Madocks, of . . . co. Midd., gent.,  
who had the confirmation.

Stowe MS. 676.

MAINE, BENNET, of Creslow, co. Bucks, gent. Conf. of the arms of the ancient family of Maine, of co. Bucks, from whom he is lineally descended, and gr. of crest by W. Camden, Clar., June 1604. Erm. on a bend Sa., three dexter hands coupéd Arg. Crest—A dexter hand erect coupéd Gu., betw. two wings Erm. MS. 700 gives the wings as Arg. Stowe MSS 677, 700 and 706.

MAJOR, JOHN, of Leicester, and to the descendants of his father, Anthony Major, of Kempston, in Norfolk. By E. Bysshe, Esq., Garter, 1646. Arg. three bars and in chief as many mullets Sa. Crest—A demi-greyhound Sa., collar Arg., thereon three mullets of the first. Harl. MS. 1441. Stowe MS. 703.

MAJOR, MARK, a German. Gr. 10 Dec. 1533. He was knighted at Greenwich by K. Hen. VIII. Gu. on an oak tree betw. two swans respectant Arg., an anchor Sa., a chief Or, charged with an ogress thereon a portcullis of the fourth, enclosed by two demi-roses parted per pale of the field. Crest—A greyhound's head coupéd per pale Arg. and Vert, issuing from a plume of ostrich feathers alternately of the first and second. Stowe MS. 676.



- MAKEPEACE, WILLIAM, of the Middle Temple, Esq., and to the descendants of his father William Makepeace, of Warwick, deceased. Gr. by J. Anstis, Garter, and Sir J. Vanbrugh, Clar., 4 May 1724. Az. on a fess betw. two leopards pass. Or, three cross crosslets fitchée Gu. Crest—A leopard pass. regard., the dexter foot on a shield Gu., charged with a cross crosslet fitchée Or. Add. MS. 14,830.
- MALENBECK, JOHN, of Danzig, in Prussia. Gr. by order of K. Hen. VIII, 16 Jan. 1533. Gu. a goat courant betw. three demi-mill wheels. Arg., on a chief Or, three mullets Az. Crest—A demi-talbot Sa., collared and eared Or, betw. two wings Az. On the 16 July 1534 the wings were made guttée d'or. Harl. MS. 4,900.
- MALTBY, . . . of Maltby, in Cleveland, co. York. Pat. by Sir W. Segar, Garter. Arg. on a bend Gu., three garbs Or. Crest—A garb Or, banded Sa. Add. MS. 12,225.
- MALTE, JOHN, of London, tailor to King Henry VIII. Gu. a horse Arg., bridle Az., mane, hoofs and barbed Or, on the head three ostrich feathers of the second, charged on the side with two roses of the first, all betw. three garbs of the fourth. Crest—From a crescent Az. a horse's head Arg. barbed Or, on the head three ostrich feathers of the second. Stowe MS. 692.
- MALYN, JOHN, of Calais A Patent. Gu. on a fess cotised Or, betw. nine billets Arg., two anchors fessways Az., ropes Gu. Crest—A cubit arm, vested Gu., billettée Arg., the hand ppr. holding a plummet, board Az., line Gu., weight Or. Stowe MS. 692.
- MAN, JOHN, of Bolingbroke, co. Linc., J.P., and feodary of the Duchy of Lancaster in the co. of Lincoln. Gr. by L. Dalton, Norr., 5 April 1561. Az. on a fess counter emb. Arg., betw. three goats pass. of the second, armed and unguled Or, as many ogresses. Crest—A demi-dragon Gu., guttée d'or. Harl. MS. 1,359.
- MANBY, WILLIAM, of London, gent.; entered in the Visitation of London 1633, by Sir H. St. George, Richmond. I, Arg. a lion ramp. Sa., within an orle of escallop shells Gu. II, Vert, a saltire of lozenges Or. III, Erm. on a fess eng. Sa., three mascles Or. IV, Sa. a chev. betw. three estoiles Arg. Over all a crescent for diff. Crest—A cubit arm erect in armour, the gauntlet brandishing a sword all ppr., garn. Or. Motto—Pro patria. Add. MS. 4,966.
- MANMAKER, ADRIAN, a Dutch gentleman, Mayor of the City of Middleburg, in Zealand, Knighted by K. James at Greenwich, 20 June 1609. A conf. 28 June 1609. 1 and 4, Gu. three acorns Or. 2 and 3, Arg. a buffalo's head coupé Sa., horned Or. Crest—Two wings Gu. Impaling the arms of his mother (*sic*) descended from a noble family in Germany, viz., Arg. a dragon volant Vert. Add. MS. 12,225.
- MANNING, . . . , of Kent. Descended from an ancient and noble family called from a town of that name in Saxony, who came to England before the Conquest (*sic*), and have settled also in Frisia and Friesland. Conf. by Sir W. Segar, Garter. I, Gu. a cross



potence betw. four cinquefoils Or. II, Arg. a bend Az., cotised Sa. III, Gu. a cross betw. twelve cross-crosslets Arg. IV, Arg. two bends eng. and a canton Sa. V, Arg. three escallop shells Gu. VI, Az. three round buckles Or. VII, Arg. a fess eng. betw. three escallops Sa.<sup>1</sup> VIII, Arg. three crows Sa. IX, Erm. a fess chequée Or and Az., in chief a mullet for diff. X, Sa. a bend Erm. XI, Gu. a fess Erm. Crest—From a coronet Or, an eagle's head Sa., beak of the first, betw. two ostrich feathers Arg. Another Crest, as those of Frisia—From a coronet, a pelican in its piety Or, vulned Gu., betw. six bannerols. "That of the eagle I suppose to be Parmiger's Creste." I, Manning; II, Chyrfold; III, Brockhill; IV, Petley; V, Trovemer; VI, Brampton; VII, Shelley; VIII, Rolfe; IX, Arden; X, Philipot; XI, Wallis. "This with a pedigree." The Mannings of Frisia bore—Per pale Vert and Russet, a lion ramp. Or. Add. MS. 12,225.

**MANNING, GEORGE, and HENRY**, of Down, co. Kent, gents. Conf. of arms by Sir G. Dethick, Garter, 20 April 1577. Gu. on a cross fleury betw. four trefoils Or, an ogress. Crest—From a crest coronet Or, an eagle's head Sa., beak of the first, betw. two ostrich feathers Arg. Harl. MS. 1,441; Stowe MS. 703.

**MANSON, JOHN**, of Norwood, co. Middlesex, gent. Gr. by Sir J. Borough, Garter. Az. an inescutcheon Arg., within an orle of cinquefoils Or. Crest—A griffin's head coupé Sa., gorged with a bar gemel Erm., betw. two wings of the first. Stowe MS. 677.

**MAPES, . . .** Gr. by W. Camden, Clar., 1587. 1 and 4, Sa. four lozenges conjoined in fess Or. 2 and 3, Or, two bars nebulée Az. (Blunt). Crest—An arm emb. in armour Or, the gauntlet grasping a spur Arg., leather Sa. Harl. MS. 1,441.

**MAPLES, SIR THOMAS**, of Long Stowe, Bart. Conf. by Sir W. Segar, Garter. Or, a chev. betw. three horses' hoofs, coupé above the fetlock Sa. Crest—A buck stat. Sa., attired Or, on the shoulder an erm. spot Arg. Harl. MS. 1,105.

**MARBURY, SIR ANTHONY**, of . . . , co. Surrey. Conf. by Sir W. Segar, Garter, testifying him to be of ancient descent, bearing arms:—I, Sa. a cross eng. betw. four pheons Arg. II, Or, on a fess eng. Az., three goats tripp. of the first. III, Arg. a lion ramp. Gu., collared Or. IV, Sa. three wolves' heads coupé Arg. V, Or, a cross potence Vert. VI, Arg. on a fess Sa. three mullets of the first. VII, Gu. a tower triple towered Arg. Crest—On a chapeau Gu., turned up Arg., a man's head, side faced ppr., wreathed Arg. and Az. Add. MS. 12,225.

**MARCH, JOHN**, gent. Gr. by Sir G. Dethick, Garter, 11 Aug. 1576. Arg. a cross flory Az., betw. four hounds' heads erased Sa., lang. Gu. Crest—A lion's head coupé Arg., lang. Gu., on the neck a cross flory Az. Stowe MS. 676.

**MARCHAM,<sup>2</sup> JOHN**, of co. Bucks, s. of William. Conf. of arms and gr. of crest by R. Cooke, Clar., in 1582. 1 and 4, Sa. a

<sup>1</sup> This is an error, for the coat of Shelley is, Sa. a fess eng. betw. three wheel shells Or.

<sup>2</sup> In Burke's "Armory," these arms are given for Marchand or Merchand, of co Bucks.

bend cotised betw. two griffins segr. Or. 2 and 3, Gu. a chev. betw. three escallop shells Arg. Crest—On a mount Vert a moor cock rising Arg., comb, legs and wattle Gu. Stowe MS. 670; Add. MS. 14,295.

MARDEN, RICHARD, of Morton Morell, co. Warwick. Conf. Dec. 1618. Erm. on a chief Sa. a talbot pass. Arg., an annulet Gu. for diff. Stowe MS. 707.

MARIETT (MARRIOT and MARYET), THOMAS, of Remenham, Berks. Conf. of arms and gr. of crest by R. Cooke, Clar., 16 June 1586. Barry of six Or and Sa., in chief a mullet Gu. Crest—A talbot pass. Sa., collared and line Or, the line tied in a hank betw. its fore paws. Add. MS. 14,295; Harl. MSS. 1,172, 1,359 and 6,169; Stowe MS. 670.

MARKS, . . . , of co. Suffolk. Pat. by Sir W. Segar, Garter. Gu. within an orle of fleurs-de lis Or, a lion ramp. Erm., a canton of the last. Crest—A demi lion Erm., holding in the dexter paw a fleur-de-lis Or. Add. MS. 12,225.

MARLER, RICHARD, of co. Northampton, gent. Gr. of crest by Sir G. Dethick, Garter, 2 July 1566. Arms not given. Crest—On a wreath Sa. and Arg. a wolf's head erased Or, pelletée, lang. Gu., collar and chain Az. Stowe MS. 676.

MARLER, WALTER, of London, s. of Walter, of London, gent. Conf. of arms and gr. of crest by R. Cook, Clar., 1583. Arg. a chev. Purp. Crest—On a chapeau Purp. turned up Erm., an eagle rising Or, beak, legs and gorged with a coronet Gu. Add. MSS. 4,966 and 14,295; Harl. MS. 1,359.

MARRANT, EDWARD, of the Exchequer. Conf. of arms and gr. of crest by R. Cooke, Clar., 1578. Gu. a chev. Arg. betw. three talbots pass. Or. Crest—A Moor's head, coupé at the shoulders ppr., wreathed Arg. and Gu., betw. two dragons' wings Arg. Add. MS. 4,966.

MARRONNE DE ROAN or MARONNE DE RONAY. Conf. by Sir G. Dethick, Garter, 15 Sept., 4 Edw. VI. Or, two bars Gu., surmounted by a lion ramp. Sa. Harl. MS. 1,359; Stowe MS. 676.

MARSH, EDWARD, of co. Linc. Gr. by R. Cooke, Clar., 1587. Arg. two bars Sa., on a canton of the second a mascle of the first. Crest—On the stump of a tree erased and coupé at the top ppr., a bear's head issuing Sa., muzzle, collar and line Or. This descent.

Richard Marsh, of . . . , co. Lanc.<sup>1</sup>. . .

William, of Kyme, co. Linc.<sup>1</sup>. . .

Ambrose, of Eckington—Susan, dau. of . . . Thompson, of  
(Heckington), co. Linc. Long Kirkby, co. Linc.

Edward Marshe, of Mering (Mareham) super—Anne, dau. of Steph.  
Montem, co. Linc., liv. 1634; Capt. of a trained Phillips, of Wispington,  
band of the Sessions of Lowth, co. Linc. co. Linc.

(1) Ambrose, s. and h., æt. 14 in 1634.

(2) Robert. Bridget.

Harl. MS. 6,834.

<sup>1</sup> See "Some Notice of Various Families of the Name of Marsh," by G. E. C. Supplement to *Genealogist*, N.S., vol. xvi, p. 9.

- MARSH, JOHN, of Marton, in or near the parish of East Langdon, in Kent, gent., s. of John Marsh of the same, dec. Conf. of arms and gr. of crest by Sir W. Segar, Garter, 10 June 1616. Per cross Gu. and Arg., in the first quarter a horse's head coupé of the second. Crest—A ram's head coupé Arg., horned and crowned Or. Harl. MS. 6,140; Add. MS. 12,225.
- MARSH, MR. THOMAS, Clerk of the Council of the Star Chamber. Conf. Friday, 9 May 1624, of Gr. by R. Cooke, Clar., 21 May 1571. Gu. a horse's head coupé betw. three crosses botonée fitchée Arg. Crest—A griffin's head coupé per fess Or and Az., gorged with a coronet of the first, in the beak a rose Gu., slipped and leaved Vert. Stowe MS. 706.
- MARSH, THOMAS, and his eldest son Richard Marsh, of Langdon, co. Kent. A patent. Quarterly Gu. and Arg., in the first quarter, a horse's head coupé of the second. Crest—From a mural coronet Gu. a horse's head Arg., gorged with a coronet Or. Add. MS. 12,225.
- MARSHAM, THOMAS, of Grafton Park, co. Northampton, Esq., of the ancient family of Marsham, of co. Norfolk; John Marsham, of Whornes Place, in Kent, one of the six clerks in Chancery, and Ferdinando Marsham, Esquire of the Body to King Charles I, sons of Thomas Marsham. Conf. by Sir E. Walker, Garter, 11 March 20 K. Ch. II. Arg. a lion pass. in bend Gu., betw. two bendlets Az. Crest—A lion's head erased Gu., lang. Az. Motto—Ascendamus. Add. MS. 14,294.
- MARSHE (ROBERT), of London, grocer. Gr. by R. Cook, . . . Bur. Monday, 25 Oct. 1602. Arg. on a bend Gu., three lozenges of the first, in chief a trefoil of the second. Crest—A demi-leopard erased Arg., spotted Sa., gorged with a crest coronet Or, tusk of the last. Add. MSS. 4,966 and 14,295; Harl. MS. 1,359.
- MARSHE, THOMAS, Esq., Clerk of the Council to the Star Chamber. Conf. Friday, 8 March 1578. I and IV, Gu. a horse's head coupé Arg. II and III, Sa. a pile Erm. Crest—A griffin pass. Gu., wings, fore legs and beak Or, gorged with three bars of the last. Stowe MSS. 670, 703 and 706.
- MARSHE, WILLIAM, of Dunstable, co. Beds. Gr. by Sir Tho. St. George, Garter, and Sir H. St. George, Clar., 18 Nov. 1700. Per pale Gu. and Az., a horse's head coupé Arg. betw. three quatrefoils Or. Crest—From a mural coronet Az., a horse's head Arg., gorged with a chaplet Vert. Add MS. 14,831.

(To be continued.)

SOME NOTES ON BARSHAM JUXTA BECCLES,  
CO. SUFFOLK.

BY F. H. SUCKLING.

The little village of Barsham on the picturesque river Waveney, with its reed-thatched church and round tower, is now only of interest to the artist and photographer, but, like many another East Anglian parish sunk in obscurity, it has in times past done the State some service in the persons of its sons and daughters.

Among the famous names connected with Barsham is that of Sir Osborne Echingham, Knight, Marshal of Ireland, who died 38 Henry VIII, and desired to be buried here.

Lawrence Echard, Prebendary of Lincoln, author of a general Ecclesiastical History, was born at Barsham and was baptized there 23 March 1671, his family having been resident in this parish for many generations.

Sir John Suckling, the Minister of James I and Charles I, died lord of Barsham manor in 1627, and was succeeded by his son, the celebrated Cavalier poet.

Here, in the old Rectory house, on the 27th of May 1725, was born Catherine, daughter of the Rev. Maurice Suckling, D.D.; she was afterwards mother of Horatio Nelson, the hero of Trafalgar. Her renowned brother Maurice, the sea Captain, lies buried in this Chancel.

The Rev. Alfred Suckling, the Suffolk Historian, was for a time Rector of Barsham, of which manor he was also lord. He died and was buried at St. Hilliers, Jersey, but his widow and one of his children rest in the churchyard.

The manor of Barsham shortly after the Norman Conquest passed into the possession of the great house of de Vallibus or Vaux, which owned extensive estates in the neighbourhood.

By a fine<sup>1</sup> made at Westminster on the Tuesday next [?after] the feast of the Purification of the Blessed Virgin Mary, 7 Ric. I (Feb. 1195-6) between William, son of Ralph, plaintiff, and Alexander de Vallibus, defendant, the former in consideration of sixty shillings paid to him by the latter, acknowledged eighty acres of land in Barsham and Ringsfield to be the right and inheritance of the said Alexander, who thereupon gave all the said land to William de Vallibus, his son, to hold to him and his heirs of the said William, son of Ralph, and his heirs, by the service of five shillings annually.

In 48 Henry III (1263-4) Henry de Vallibus had a grant of free warren in his manors of Barsham, Ringsfield and Ilketshall.<sup>2</sup> On

<sup>1</sup> Feet of Fines, Suffolk, File 1, No. 8. This fine has been printed in vol. xvii, Pipe Roll Soc. Pub., p. 90.

<sup>2</sup> Charter Rolls, 48 Henry III, m. 1.



3 Feb. 1287-8, after the death of John de Vallibus, a deed<sup>1</sup> of partition of his estates was drawn up between his daughters and coheirs, Petronilla, wife of William de Nerford, and Matilda, or Maud, wife of William de Roos, of Hamlake. Among the fees allotted to the latter are two knights' fees which Robert de Barsham held in Barsham and Redisham, co. Suffolk.

At pp. 282, 283 of the printed copy of the *Testa de Nevill*, occurs the following:—

“Inquisicio de singularib; feod' milit' de socag' & serjantijs que tenent' de dño R. in cap' in comitatib; Norff' & Suff' . . . Item de Serjantijs . . . Item Oliŭs de Tintimat tenuit vij<sup>li</sup> terre in Werlingh'm, Barsham, Weston, &c., p homagiũ suũ.”

At p. 295 of the printed *Testa* this Oliver is called “Oliver de Tintimac de Britann’,” and Henry III is said to have given to his ancestors the *soca* of Brito de Werlingham. There is no doubt an error here, and the Oliver in question must have been a member of the well known Breton house of *Tinteniac*. From the Calendar of Close Rolls, 9 Henry III, 13 Nov. 1224, it appears that the land which Peter de Tintemac (*sic*) held in Werlingham had been given to Peter Pictaŭ.

The exact period when the family which assumed its surname from the village first settled at Barsham has not been ascertained, but, as we have seen, Robert de Barsham held two knight's fees there under the co-heirs of John de Vallibus in 1287-8. Ralph, son of Robert de Barsham, was a juror at an inquisition from which the Hundred Rolls were compiled, but was dead at the date of the record.<sup>2</sup> In 1272 Robert de Barsham and Roger de Willington were among the witnesses to a deed by which Roger, son of Robert de Coleville, of Carlton, granted to his son Robert Colville lands in Beccles, Barsham, and Ringsfield, with other property.<sup>3</sup> In 1296-7 (25 Edward I), there is a fine between Bartholomew de Barsham plaintiff, and Bartholomew de Norfouk and Johanna his wife deforciant, of land in Chediston.<sup>4</sup> In the printed Calendars of Patent Rolls, we find a Ralph de Barsham, Chaplain, in 1282; a Ralph le Chapeleyn de Barsham 1286 (probably identical); and in 1302 a John de Barsham was, with many others, accused of having, during the voidance of the Abbey of St. Edmund's, placed stalls in the Abbey's free market of Beccles, and fixed poles there.

In 1321 Robert de Barsham and Robert his son, presented to the Church of Barsham,<sup>5</sup> and in 1325 Robert, son of Robert de Barsham, Chivaler, levied a fine as plaintiff against Henry, son of Roger de Willington, deforciant, of the manor of Barsham *juxta* Beccles,

<sup>1</sup> Printed in *The Genealogist*, N.S., vol. xviii, p. 223, in an article on “The Fee of Creon,” by Major E. M. Poynton. See also Calendar of Close Rolls, 16 Edward I, m. 8 d, schedule.

<sup>2</sup> Chapter House Hundred Rolls (Suffolk, No. 8).

<sup>3</sup> Harleian Charters 48 G 13.

<sup>4</sup> Rye's Calendar of Suffolk Fines.

<sup>5</sup> Suckling's “Suffolk,” vol. i, p. 36.



and the advowson of the Church.<sup>1</sup> Hamo de Barsham is mentioned in the following extract from the Calendar of Patent Rolls, 15 Edward III, part 2, m. 33 *dorso*.

"1341, 12th July, Tower of London. Commission of Oyer and Terminer to Richard de Kellehull, Ralph de Bockyng, Hugh de Saxham, and John de Berney, on complaint of the Abbot of St. Edmund's, that, whereas it was presented at a leet, which he holds yearly at Mildenhale, co. Suffolk, by reason of his lordship, held on Monday after Midsummer last, before his bailiffs appointed to hold the same, that Margaret, wife of William le Claver, brewster, and many other brewsters staying and brewing within that lordship and leet, sold contrary to the assize, and had for a long time committed many other delinquencies against the assize, and it was adjudged by the bailiffs that she and the rest should undergo the judgment of the tumbrel for their delinquencies after the custom of the realm of old used, and they appointed Thomas de Brampton and Robert de Alcomberi, his servants, to execute judgment, as was fit. Thomas de Tymworth, John de Stanford, chaplain . . . and John Sukling, the younger, Hamo de Barsham (many other names given) gathering together a large number of evil-doers, and with armed force opposing the said Thomas de Brampton and Robert de Alcomberi as they were leading Margaret and the other brewers to the appointed place at Mildenhale to undergo such judgment, rescued them, and took them away without execution of the judgment, carried away his goods, and assaulted the bailiffs, so that he lost their service for a great while.

By fine of 40s. paid in the hanaper. Suffolk."

A Michael de Barsham was Rector of Flixton in 1404.<sup>2</sup>

Another family connected with Barsham in early times was that of Ashman, which probably gave its name to the manor of Ashmans in that parish.<sup>3</sup> Suckling's *History and Antiquities of Suffolk* (vol. i, p. 26), quoting from the Hundred Rolls, mentions Henry Asheman, Reginald Asheman and William Ashman as landowners in this neighbourhood. In 1324 Robert de Assheman, of Great Yarmouth (Magna Jernemuth), and Constantia, his wife, plaintiffs, levied a fine<sup>4</sup> of lands in Barsham and Ringsfield against John de Brunham and Agnes, his wife, deforciant.

By a fine made at Westminster within fifteen days from St. Martin's Day 19 Edw. II (Nov. 1325) between Robert, son of

<sup>1</sup> This fine is printed below.

<sup>2</sup> Suckling's "Suffolk," vol. i, p. 351.

<sup>3</sup> In a letter from Piers Garneys, dated 27 Henry VI, and printed by Mr. Samuel Tymms in a pamphlet relating to Beccles and Roos Hall, the writer speaks of a manor called "Jeraldys hyll," which Mr. Tymms supposes was the present Ashmans. In 13 Edward I (1284-5) William, son of Philip Gerard, levied a fine of land in Barsham, against Richerus le Tundur and Avelina, his wife. Did Jeraldys hill derive its name from this family of Gerald or Gerard?

<sup>4</sup> Rye's Calendar of Suffolk Fines.

Robert Barsham, chivaler, querent, and Henry, son of Roger de Willington, deforciant, the said Robert acknowledged the manor of Barsham juxta Beccles, and the advowson of the church of the said manor to be the right of the said Henry, which he the said Henry has of the gift of the said Robert. And for this acknowledgment fine and agreement, the said Henry granted to the said Robert the said manor, advowson, etc., to hold to him the said Robert of the said Henry and his heirs during the life of the said Robert, rendering thence annually a rose at the feast of the Nativity of St. John the Baptist, for all services, to be paid to the said Henry and his heirs, and rendering also to the chief lords of that fee on behalf of the said Henry and his heirs all other services appertaining to the said manor and advowson during the life of the said Robert. And after the decease of the said Robert the said manor, advowson, etc., to remain to the said Henry and his heirs. On the back of the fine there is an endorsement to the effect that Robert de Barsham, junior, Robert Assheman, Ralph dil Appelton, John de Uggethale and Agnes Cokerel put in their claim (*appon clam. suū*).

The object of this fine was probably to convey to Henry de Willington the entire manor and advowson of Barsham absolutely, subject to the life interest of Robert de Barsham. At some period between 1325 and 1348 the estate must have passed from the Willingtons,<sup>1</sup> (who, according to Suckling's *History and Antiquities of Suffolk*,<sup>2</sup> held a third part of the manor of Barsham Hall as early as 9 Edward II), to the family of Tye of Weston, in Norfolk. In the Visitation of Suffolk 1561, as edited by Mr. Walter C. Metcalfe, the arms of TYE—*Argent, a bend between six cross crosslets fitchée Sable*, are quartered with those of WILLINGTON—*Sable, a bend engrailed between two cotises Or*.<sup>3</sup> It is also worthy of note that according to Blomefield these two coats were impaled in the chancel window of Weston Church.<sup>4</sup>

In 1348 Sir Peter atte Tye of Weston, was lord and patron of Barsham.<sup>5</sup> He served with the King in France in the retinue of the Earl of Surrey from the time of his embarkation for Gascony until his return to England.<sup>6</sup> His wife Dionysia, whose will is printed below, was evidently a considerable heiress. From the bequests contained in this will she is generally supposed to have been daughter and heir of John de Hoo, by Dionysia, his

<sup>1</sup> Robert de Willington, of Barsham, was pardoned for the death of Richard Man, of Mutford (Cal. of Pat. Rolls, 28 Oct. 1329).

<sup>2</sup> Vol. i, p. 27.

<sup>3</sup> At p. 7 under BLENNERHASSETT. On p. 43 under HOPTON, the same arms for Willington are quartered with those of Echingham, which last family, as will be seen, succeeded the Tyes in the possession of Barsham.

<sup>4</sup> Blomefield's "Norfolk," vol. viii, p. 291. The Willington coat is here given as—*Sable, a bend engrailed Argent, cotised Or*.

<sup>5</sup> Suckling's "Suffolk," vol. i, p. 36. Laurence Mounk, probably a trustee, presented to the church of Barsham in 1342.

<sup>6</sup> Memoranda Roll, K.R., 22 Edward III, printed in *Crecy and Calais*, by Major-General the Hon. George Wrottesley, p. 151.

wife.<sup>1</sup> She was previously married to Edward Charles<sup>2</sup> of Kettleburgh, in Suffolk, and had issue by both husbands.

A fine<sup>3</sup> was made at Westminster in Michaelmas term 20 Edw. III, 1346, and afterwards in Hillary term following, between Peter de Ty, chivaler, and Dionisia his wife querents, and John de Broke, parson of the church of Easton, William de Wythingham, Reginald de Baldeswell, and Thomas Pynning, chaplain, deforciant, of 16 messuages, a mill, 430 acres of land, 33 acres of meadow, 40 acres of pasture, 100 acres of heath, 3 acres of marsh, 5 acres of alders (*alneti*), 70 shillings of rent, with the rent of two hens, and one eighth part of 50 acres of turbary in Weston, Sparham, Lyng, Helmingham, Ringland, Attlebridge, Witchingham, Wolterton, Billingford, Bylaugh, Bintree, Norwich, Elmham, Beetley, Swannington, Alderford, Brandiston and Haverlingland (all in co. Norfolk). The said Peter acknowledged the said tenements and rents to be the right of the deforciant, and for this acknowledgment, etc., the said deforciant conceded to the said Peter and Dionisia . . . shillings and four pence of rent, with the rent of two hens, as well as the services and homage of numerous tenants. There is also mention of certain tenements which Bartholomew Hervy and Alicia his wife held as dower of Alicia for her life, of the inheritance of the said John de Broke in the said places (*villis*) on the day on which this concord, fine, etc., was made.

Sir Peter atte Tye is said to have been buried in the church of the White Friars at Norwich,<sup>4</sup> and must have died before 1373, when his relict presented one Thomas Ryvet to the church of Barsham.<sup>5</sup> Besides his son Robert, whose will is printed below, he left another son Lawrence (probably not by Dame Dionysia as she calls him in her will "son of Sir Peter") and a daughter, Margaret, apparently unmarried in 1383.<sup>6</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Suckling's "Suffolk," vol. i, p. 36. Carthew's *History of the Hundred of Launditch*, vol. i, pp. 221, 282. Davy's Suffolk Collections, Add. MS. 19,162, fo. 230.

<sup>2</sup> On 20 Dec. 1337 Dionisia, late the wife of Edward Charles, tenant in chief, had licence to marry whomsoever she would of the King's allegiance (Pat. Roll, 11 Edw. III, part 3, m. 10). Edward Charles' I.P.M. was taken the same year (Robert, his son and heir, aged two years); he was probably a younger son of Edward Charles, to whom there are several I.P.M., 1329, and whose heir was named Edmund.

<sup>3</sup> Feet of Fines, Norfolk, File 158, No. 745. This fine is in many places illegible from dirt and damp, and has been incorrectly quoted in Blomefield's "Norfolk," vol. viii, p. 283.

<sup>4</sup> Blomefield's "Norfolk," vol. iv, p. 417.

<sup>5</sup> Suckling's "Suffolk," vol. i, p. 44. Sir Peter's will is not to be found at Norwich, where the earliest will recorded is in 1370.

<sup>6</sup> See the wills of her mother and sister-in-law printed below. *The Complete Peerage*, by G. E. C., under MORLEY, vol. v, p. 371, gives Joane, dau. of Sir Peter de Tyes as second wife of Robert, Lord Morley, and states that she died the same year as her husband, 1360. She must have been sister, or daughter of the Sir Peter de Tye in the text. Blomefield's "Norfolk," vol. iv, p. 417, among a list of persons buried in the church of the White Friars at Norwich, names "Dame Joan wife of Sir Thomas Morley."

THE WILL OF DIONYSIA, THE RELICT OF SIR PETER DE TYE.

(Original in Latin.)

I Dyonisia relict of Sir Peter de Ty, late a Knight, of Norwich diocese, make my Testament in this manner: Imprimis I bequeath my soul to God, the Blessed Mary and all the Saints reposing in Abraham's bosom, and my body to be buried before the entrance<sup>1</sup> (portam sive fores) of Holy Trinity Church of Barsham, where I desire a porch to be made over my burial place. To the Altar of the said Church I leave half a mark, & xx<sup>s</sup> to the making or repairing of the chapel where the bodies of my father and mother rest in peace. To the fabric of St Vedast Church in Norwich 40<sup>d</sup>. To the fabric of Chetelbergh Church xiijs. iiij<sup>d</sup>. To the Church of Hoo xx<sup>s</sup>. for the fabric, and to Cretyngham Church xiijs. iiij<sup>d</sup>. To Brandeston Church xiijs. iiij<sup>l</sup>. To the Vicar of Cranisforde Ch: for repair of same, half a mark. To Tyteshal Church vjs. viij<sup>d</sup>. To Kessynglond Church vjs. viij<sup>d</sup>. for the fabric. To All Saints' Church, Weston xx<sup>s</sup>. To Norton Church iiij<sup>s</sup>. To Attlebrigge Church iiij<sup>s</sup>. To the monks of the Holy Trinity convent, Norwich, 5 marks equally among them—& the like to the friars mendicant, minors, Carmelites and Augustines there. To the Augustine friars of Orford 5 marks, and same to Ipswich, and Yarmouth, Great and Little. To each poor person coming to my burial j<sup>d</sup>., & to each present at my 7<sup>th</sup> & 30<sup>th</sup> day likewise j<sup>d</sup>. To my son Edward Charles 100<sup>s</sup>. a year for life, out of Kessinglond manor.

To Margarete de Ty, my daughter, xx<sup>s</sup>. a year for life, out of same manor.

To Robert de Ty my manor of Hoo and its appurtenances in Schasfeld, Moneweden, Letheryngham, Chetilbergh and Debache, "ita tamen q̄d d̄cus Robtus de Ty emat v̄l eme faciat ius patronatus alicui<sup>o</sup> ecclie ad valorē xx<sup>li</sup> mortificandū et app'andū ecclie Cath: S̄cē Trinitatis Norwic: p̄ duobz capellis scolāribz subveniendū de pvenientibz d̄cē ecclie s̄c app'andū ut p̄dicitr qui monachi capellani celebrare h̄nt p̄ aīabz Johis de Hoo, Dyonis uīs sue, Wiñi filij eordm et p̄ aīabz om̄n fidelium defunctoz."

To Robert de Ty, my son, two "coverlyts" with the tapestries (tapeta) belonging thereto of Worstead whereof the pattern (textura) of one are eagles & the other birds (volucres) & there are four tapestries belonging to each coverlet.

To the said Robert two pair of sheets, one pair of cloth of Aylesham and the other of cloth of Lake: also two "canenas," six silver dishes with a mark, & six silver saltcellars of the same kind.

To the said Robert all the appurtenances of my chapel except a silver gilt chalice.

<sup>1</sup> She was, according to her desire, buried in the church porch, where an ancient gravestone, robbed of its brass effigy and armorial bearings, covers her remains (Suckling's "Suffolk," vol. i, p. 43).



To the same Robert two basons (pelves) and two ewers (lavacra) of metal, a mortar and pestell of metal (unum mortaretum cum pestell de metello), also all my iron pots & copper vessels, bowls, kettles, cauldrons, and suchlike in Barsham manor.

To s<sup>d</sup> Robert four horses for ploughing at Barsham, & four bulls and ten cows "pro stauro procreando," and he also to have ten cows in Cretingham manor & enough seed to sow lands in Barsham & Cretingham manors for one year.

To s<sup>d</sup> Robert also two towels, two napkins "de Kambrye," & three towels "de parys" and one short towel.

To John de Hoo "unam peciam cum cooptoꝝ et de debito Wiſſi de Hoo quondam militis fratris de legato xx<sup>li</sup> Item si potest fieri de d<sup>co</sup> mañio volo qđ uxor Burtone ex legato Wiſſi de Hoo xx març: et ita . . . . mea non inpediat<sup>r</sup> p eam vel aliquem suoꝝ quominus capere poſſit eff<sup>ct</sup>u in p<sup>at</sup>is. Item lego et assigno Emmote(?) xx març de loco meo vendendo in Norwico. Item eidem lego et assigno unā peciā argenteam, unū cooptoriū p lecto et tester correspondens cuius textura sunt folia."

To same Emmote(?) the bed & all its belongings in which I lie: also a napkin & a towel.

To Dyonisia dau<sup>r</sup> of Edmund Bery "unū mantile de scarleto de murre furrañ cū blaunver et aliud mantile de blueto furratū cū griseo cū capitiis correspondentib; furratis."

"Lego Clementie de Mamhawe "pro vj septimanis iiij modios de ordeo ad tempus vite d<sup>ce</sup> Clementie."

To Tho<sup>s</sup> Revet "unum ciphum de murrea cum pede argenteo et cooptoꝝ."

To Clement de Mamhawe "unam gownham furrañ cum calabro."

To John Bray my Chaplain one mark.

To Tho<sup>s</sup> Chamberlein vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>.

To Laurence de Ty son of Sir Peter, five quarters of wheat.

Small legacies to Robert Buntynge, John Osberne, Tho<sup>s</sup> Goddard &c.

Robert de Ty my son and John de Hoo, monk, executors to dispose for my soul's good and other good deeds.

My place in Norwich in St Vedast parish to be sold.

Proved 1st August 1375 by Robert de Ty the son; power reserved to the other executor (Consistory Court of Norwich, Register Haydon fo. 94 a.)

## THE WILL OF ROBERT, SON OF SIR PETER DE TYE, KNIGHT.

(Original partly in Latin and partly in French.)

I Robert, son of Sir Peter de Ty, Knight, make my testament in this manner. I bequeath my soul to God, the blessed Virgin Mary & all the Saints & my body to be buried where it shall please God. I leave to the high altar of the Church of Barsham half a mark, & to the emending of the same church and the walls surrounding the churchyard xx<sup>s</sup>. To the emending of Kessinglond Church xiiij<sup>s</sup>. iiij<sup>d</sup>. To the emending of Weston



Church, Norfolk xij<sup>s</sup>. iij<sup>d</sup>. To the emending of Crettingham Church xij<sup>s</sup>. iij<sup>d</sup>. To the emending of Braundeston Church xij<sup>s</sup>. iij<sup>d</sup>. and of Hoo Church xij<sup>s</sup>. iij<sup>d</sup>. To the emending of Tittleshall Church xij<sup>s</sup>. iij<sup>d</sup>. also of Charsfield Church x<sup>s</sup>. To the religious houses in Norwich, Ipswich, Great and Little Yarmouth, Dunwich and Orford five marks to celebrate & pray for my soul, my parents' souls & the souls of all I am bound for and for all the faithful departed. To the repair of Shipmedwe Church xij<sup>s</sup>. iij<sup>d</sup>. & of Ryngesfield Church vj<sup>s</sup>. viij<sup>d</sup>. To Elizabeth my wife, Sir John de Hoo, my brother, John Bray, parson of the Church of Barsham, & William March of Soterlee the residue, to be spent in celebrating masses, &c., & other charitable deeds, and they to act as executors.

Dated at Barsham in Suffolk, Wednesday next before the feast of St. George, A.D. 1382 (? 1383).

Memo: That Robert son of Sir Peter de Ty left also to Thomas de Erpyngham, Knt., six dishes and six saltcellars of silver, & to William Phelipp a cup and cover of silver.

This is the last Will of Roberd, son to Sir Peter de Ty, Knt., upon his passage into parts beyond the sea, made at Barsham, co. Suffolk, "le meskr jour prochein devaunt lafeste de Seinte George," in the sixth year of King Richard the Second after the Conquest. In the first place he desired the feoffees of his manors &c. in Norfolk and Suffolk on a release of warranty of the said manors to them made by him, that they would enfeoff him or others at his discretion in such a way as he wished without warranty in all or part of the said manors, &c., at any time after his return to England. And if the said Roberd died before he was so enfeoffed, his will was that Elizabeth his wife should be enfeoffed in the manors of Barsham and Kessinglond, and the advowson of the Church of Barsham, and all other his lands, tenements, rents, &c., &c., in the Hundreds of Wayneford and Mutford, except the meadow called the Park in Barsham, and that he desired should be given "a monsieur Roberd Charles" or his heirs in the manner as it was ordained by the feoffees of Monsieur Emery de Welyngton, uncle to the said Roberd, the said Elizabeth giving proper security to find proper food and clothing for the issue of the said Robert and Elizabeth, whether male or female, until they come to fourteen years of age, and as to the issues and profits in the meantime arising out of the manors of Cretyngham, Lonewade and Tyttleshale, he desired his feoffees to find a chaplain every year to chaunt annually in the manor of Lonewade for his soul and for the souls of his father and mother and for all those he was bound for. They were also to keep the residue of the said issues and profits by their advice and the assent of the said Elizabeth, until Dionesia daughter of the said Roberd, comes to the age of fourteen years when they are to make her a suitable marriage, and to pay her then 300 marks of usual English money. If the said Elizabeth shall have a daughter or daughters born to her, then the same to be done for them (*i.e.*, 300 marks each out of

the rents, etc., at fourteen or marriage). If the issue be all female and no males, then on the death of the said Elizabeth, the eldest daughter is to have Barsham Manor and the said advowson, to find a perpetual chaplain to celebrate divine service in Barsham for the souls aforementioned. To the second daughter the rents, &c., of the manors of Cretyngham and Kessynglond, and all lands, &c., in the half hundred of Mutford, to find in like manner a perpetual chaplain at Cretyngham. And if there be a third daughter, she is to have the rents, &c., of the manors of Lonewade and Tyttleshale, and all the lands, &c., in Norfolk, to find a third chaplain in like manner at Lonewade.

The said Roberd also desired his feoffees to enfranchise William son of Thomas Churchebald and his issue for 35 marks.

And if by the Grace of God the said Elizabeth should have a son or two sons by the said Roberd, and no daughters, then his feoffees are to apply the rents of all manors, &c., to find them food and clothing until they be twenty-one, and then to enfeoff him or them in fee simple in the manor of Cretyngham, and the reversion of the manors of Barsham and Kessynglond and all other the lands, &c., which the said Elizabeth holds for her life. They are also to enfeoff the eldest son in the manors of Lonewade and Tychewell (*sic*), and all other lands, &c., in Norfolk in tail, and if there be no heirs of his body, then to remain to the next son and his heirs for ever. Further he desired his feoffees to sell the manor of Hoo, and with the proceeds to purchase the advowson of a church for £100 and to place £40 in the hands of the cellarer of the Church of the Holy Trinity, Norwich, to find two poor clerks to learn divinity in the University of Oxford, each to celebrate perpetually for the souls of John de Hoo, Sir W<sup>m</sup> de Hoo, and for the souls beforenamed. If there is any residue after said sale, then the Prioress and Convent of Bungeye to have five marks to pray for the same souls, and the like to the Prioress and Convent of Flixton, to the Prioress and Convent of Campesse, and to the nuns of Brosyerd and the same to the Prioress and Convent of Ridelyngfeld, and to the right heirs of Sir W<sup>m</sup> de Hoo twenty marks. If any further residue then it is to be distributed by the advice of the said Feoffees and the said Elizabeth for the souls beforementioned. In case the said Roberd should have two daughters and no son he desired the eldest daughter should have Barsham and Kessynglond manors in fee simple to find a perpetual chaplain in the same way as before. In case one daughter dies and the other lives, she shall have it in fee simple. If Elizabeth dies, then to descend to her issue by the said Roberd, and the said feoffees with the supervision of Sir John de Ulveston, "le prier daun John de Hoo," Priour de Jernemeth, and Johan Pysale, clerk, are to maintain said issue in the above manner.

The said Roberd desired that Laurence de Ty his brother should have xl<sup>s</sup>. a year for life, or lands to that value in the town of Weston, and also Thomas Godard to have for his good services xiiij<sup>s</sup>. iij<sup>d</sup>. a year for his life, or lands to that value,—further

that Rauf Elmere should be enfranchised according to the wish of the gracious lady the mother of the said Roberd. After the sale of all his manors, lands, &c., he desired there be given to the right heirs of Sir Emeri de Welyngton 100 marks, and the residue to be disposed in celebrating masses and other charitable deeds. If the said feoffees refuse to carry out this will, and the said Elizabeth remains unmarried ("Si la dite Elizabeth se tendra sole et de bone fame saun; coverture de baron"), then she may have the administration and supervision of said lands and feoffees, saving to them their proper costs and charges.

He gave also to brother Edward Charles, brother to the said Roberd, 100<sup>s</sup>.

His feoffees were also to place a stone or monument over him to be done in the best fashion. In testimony whereof, &c., the said Roberd placed his seal of armes and also his signet. Given the day and year above said.

Proved at Norwich with two codicils 24 August 1383, by Elizabeth, the relict, and John de Hoo, brother of the deceased, and Sir John, Rector of Barsham. (Consistory Court of Norwich, Register "Heydon," fo. 216).

The above will was evidently made in expectation of foreign service, and it is possible that the testator had joined, or intended to join, in the Flemish campaign of the militant Bishop of Norwich, Henry le Despenser, undertaken on behalf of Pope Urban VI, against the anti-pope Clement VII. This campaign was not concluded until the autumn of 1383.<sup>1</sup>

In his account of Barsham, Suckling<sup>2</sup> tells us that:—

"On the floor of the chancel lies the brass effigy of a warrior in military costume of the latter part of the fourteenth century. There are no armorial bearings attached to this monument, and the circumscription is lost, but it must, without doubt, have been placed to the memory of Sir Robert atte Tye, who was buried here soon after the year 1380."<sup>3</sup>

#### THE WILL OF ELIZABETH, THE RELICT OF SIR ROBERT DE TYE, KNIGHT.

(Original in Latin.)

I, Elizabeth, relict of Sir Robert de Ty, Knight, make my last testament in this manner. I bequeath my soul to God Almighty, to the Blessed Virgin Mary, and to all the Saints, and my body to be buried in Barsham Church next the body of my husband. I give to the High Altar of the said Church vis. viiijd. To Margaret

<sup>1</sup> Stubbs' *Constitutional History*, vol. ii, p. 507.

<sup>2</sup> Vol. i, p. 42.

<sup>3</sup> Farrer's "Suffolk Brasses," however, gives the date of this monument as *circa* 1415, and states that on the hilt of the sword are the initials R. S.

de Ty xxs. To brother Edward Charles of the Carmelite Order 5 marks to celebrate for my soul. I give to the Rector of Barsham xxs. I give to Johane, my maid, 5 marks, and the bed I shall die in except the "curtinis." To Alice Pike vis. viijd. and one of my cloaks. To William Phelyp a brooch in the fashion of a lion with large pearls. To the Convent of the Holy Trinity, Norwich, 5 marks. To Sir John de Hoo, Prior of Yarmouth, £5, and my great amber beads, to pray for my soul. All the residue to Sir John de Hoo, Prior of Yarmouth, John de Holviston, Knight, Sir John Bray,<sup>1</sup> Rector of Barsham, and William Phelip, executors.

Will made at Barsham, and proved at Norwich on 25 September 1383, in the Consistory Court of Norwich (Register "Heydon," fo. 221).

A posthumous son, also Sir Robert, is said to have been born to Sir Robert de Tye, by his wife Elizabeth, and both Blomefield and Suckling,<sup>2</sup> on the authority of Hervey's Manuscript Collection of Funeral Monuments, state that this later Sir Robert died 8 Oct. 1415, and was buried at Sotterley. Robert de Ty, chivaler, was party to a fine Feb. 1409-10, relating to the manors of Great Horsford, Hautbois and Burgh in Fleg, co. Norfolk.<sup>3</sup> It is interesting to note that the name Tye survived at Barsham till the sixteenth century, for in the Parish Register the baptism of Thomas, son of Edward Tye, occurs 22 March 1559.

Thomas Starcolf, Mercer of London, by will, dated 10 July 1361 [Court of Husting, Roll 89 (129)] left to the Parson of the Church of Barsham, (?) Suffolk, "all the utensils of his house, namely, dosseres (tapestry hangings) and bankqueries (cushions for benches), beds, and sheets, kitchen utensils, a silver biker," etc.

In 1396 Robert Ashfield presented to the Church of Barsham, but was probably merely a trustee; Thomas de Echingham was lord in 1424.<sup>4</sup>

The family of Echingham was long seated at Echingham, in Sussex, and the Church of that parish contains some very fine brasses to several members of this knightly race. Banks' *Baronies in Fee* (vol. i, p. 197) says, "The ancestors of this family were stewards of the Rape of Hastings, and held the said manor with its members by the service of five knights' fees and a third part, but none of the family are noticed as having had summons to Parliament before the reign of Edward II, when William de Echingham is mentioned as having been summoned from the 5 to the 15 Edward II inclusive." Banks, on the authority of Dugdale, also states that Robert de Echingham was summoned 1 Edward III, but died the following year. Courthope, however, in his edition of Sir Harris Nicolas'

<sup>1</sup> 1380, John Bray, presented by Robert atte Tye, 1380; succeeded by Henry Barneby, 1396.

<sup>2</sup> Blomefield's "Norfolk," vol. viii, p. 286, and Suckling's "Suffolk," vol. i, p. 92.

<sup>3</sup> Feet of Fines, Norfolk, File 184, No. 109.

<sup>4</sup> Suckling's "Suffolk," vol. i, p. 37.



*Historic Peerage*, says that it appears from the writ that Robert was only summoned to be at Newcastle with horse and arms in that year, no hereditary peerage being thus created. This Robert died without issue, his heir being his brother Simon, who in his turn was succeeded by his nephew James de Echingham, son of his youngest brother Richard.

The exact descent of the Echinghams of Barsham from the Sussex line has never yet been established, for even the account of the family published in 1850, by Mr. Spencer Hall, Librarian to the Athenæum, by far the best authority on the subject, fails us here, but the documents printed below will, it is hoped, decide the point.

Barsham Hall is said to have been rebuilt by the Echinghams. According to Suckling<sup>1</sup> "the great Hall was 44 feet in length by 28 in width and rose to the entire height of the house; through this was a staircase lighted by windows of stained glass. The court room was 28 feet by 18. Adjoining the hall was a withdrawing room, 32 feet by 28: all these apartments were 16 feet high. The house enclosed a quadrangle, whose exterior walls were 142 feet each way, and near the entrance, which was over the east side of the moat, stood a lofty tower, ascended by a spiral staircase."

# THE WILL OF RICHARD ECHINGHAM OF BARSHAM, 1461.

(Original in Latin).

Richard Echyngham, of Barsham, Esquire, made this will the 19th of August A.D. 1461. Imprimis—I leave my soul, &c. And my body to be buried in the Chancel of the Church of the Holy Trinity of Barsham. I give to the High Altar of the said Church for my tithes and oblations forgotten 20s., and to the fabric of the same Church vis. viijd. To the Master and Brethren of Mettingham College xls. to pray for my soul and for the soul of Johan my late wife, and all the souls I am bound for. I give, &c., to the fabric of Ryngesfeld Church vis. viiid. I give to the fabric of Schypmedwe Church vis. viijd. I give to the fabric of Becclys Church vis. viijd. . . . The residue of all my goods I leave at the disposition of William Frawensham, Master or Custos of Metyngham College; John Jernyngham, senior, Esq.; John Sowtwelles, Esq.; William Bondys (Boundes) and Richard Bryggs to dispose of for my soul, and I also appoint them executors . . . and give them each xls. for their pains.

The last will and disposition of Richard Echyngham of Barsham Esquire, with my testament then made this 19 August 1461. The Feoffees of my Manor of Kesynghond and Blaunchardes in Suffolk to make delivery of estate thereof to my wife Elizabeth for her life, with remainder to my son John Echyngham, and if the child my wife

<sup>1</sup> *History and Antiquities of Suffolk*, vol. i, p. 46.



is now with be a daughter then she to have a hundred marks at her age of eighteen years. I give to my son John my Manor called Barsham Halle in Barsham when twenty-one years of age, and ten marks per ann: out of said manor. I give to my wife Elizabeth the principal bed in the Great chamber on the east side of the hall of Barsham aforesaid, also a plumed bed in the lesser chamber . . . . The said executors to bring up my son till he is of age. My mother ("reverendissima et predilectissima mater") the lady Margaret Echingham, to have ten marks per annum for life, and the chamber called "le Knyghtes Chambyr," at the west end of the hall of the Manor of Barsham, for her life. An honest secular priest to be got to celebrate for five years in Barsham, in the Church of the Holy Trinity, for my soul, and for my parents souls. . . . Legacies of money to Nicholas Blomvyle, Alexander Hampson, John Baker, William Hagh. To John Estull also to pray for my soul iijs. iiijd., and to Thomas Schellys vis. viijd. The will proved at Norwich 10 Dec. 1461, in the Consistorial Court. (Register "Brosiard," fo. 262 d.)

EARLY CHANCERY PROCEEDINGS, BUNDLE 29, No. 41.

To the right reuend ffader in god the Bisshoꝝ of Excestre<sup>1</sup>  
Chauncellor of Englund.

Mekely bisekith your continuell Oratour Thomas Echingham Squier sone and heire of Thomas Ehyngam (*sic*) knyght, that wher Robt Wylughby Thomas Erpyngham John Hevenyngham knyghtes William Paston Thomas Derham John Norwyche & John Aslake were seised in here [their] demenes as in fee of the Mañs of Barsham Blanchardes and Kessynglond and the advowson of the Church of Barsham with thappurten<sup>ances</sup> in the Shire of Suff. And they so seised made astate therof to Reynold Cobham Thomas Lewkenore knyghtes William Prestwyke Clerk John Gegge John Watele John Bederynden John Gybbys Richard Wakeherst Thomas Knyvet and William Parker clerk to haue and to holde to them and to their heires to the vse and byhofte of the said Thomas Ehyngam knyght and to pforme therof his laste Wyll by force of which astate of the said Mañs and advowson with thappurten<sup>ances</sup> the said Reynold and his said cofeffes were seised. And afterwarde the said Thomas Ehyngam knyght declared therof hys last Wyll That the said Reynold and hys said cofeffes shuld make astate therof to Margarete Wyf of the said Thomas Ehyngam knyght for t<sup>me</sup> of here lyfe. The remayndre therof to Rychard Ehyngam sone of the said Thomas Ehyngam knyght and to the heires males of his bodye begoten. With that that the said Richard wold reles to the said Thomas Ehyngam Squier all his right that he hed in tho [*sic*] londes

<sup>1</sup> George Neville, Bishop of Exeter, 25 July 1460—June 1467.

of Gauylkynde in Kent that late were the said Thom<sup>as</sup> Echyngham knyght. And if it happed the said Richard Echyngham to dye w<sup>out</sup> such issue of his body begoten that than the said Ma<sup>n</sup>s and advowson with thappurten<sup>ances</sup> shuld remayne to the said Thomas Echyngham Squier and to the heires males of hys body begoten and for default of such issue the remayndre therof to the right heires of William Echyngham knyght. And afterwarde the said Thomas Echyngham knyght dyde. And afterwarde the said Reynold Cobham Thomas Lewkenore William Prestwyk John Gegge John Watele John Bederynden John Gybbys Richard Wakeherst<sup>1</sup> and Thom<sup>as</sup> Knyvet dide, and the said William Parker hem oulyved. And the said Thomas Echyngham Squier after the deth of his ffader required the said Richard Echyngham to rele his right that he hadde in the said Gauelkendelond to the said Thomas Echyngham Squier and that to do he vtly refused. Wheruppon the said Thomas Echyngham Squier required the said William Parker to make astate of the said Ma<sup>n</sup>s and advowson with thappurten<sup>ances</sup> to the said Margarete for t<sup>me</sup> of here lyf the remayndre therof to the said Thomas Echyngham Squier and to his heires males of his body comyng. And that to do the said William Parker vtly refusyth. Wherfore please it your g<sup>a</sup>cious lordship these p<sup>ro</sup>misses tenderly to considre and that your said Oratour hath no remedy by the co<sup>me</sup> lawe to g<sup>a</sup>unte a Writ to be directed to the said William Parker to appere affore you in the Kyng<sup>e</sup> Chauncy at a c<sup>et</sup>ayn day vppon a c<sup>et</sup>ayn payne by your grete Wysdome to be lymyted and ther to do and receyve vppon the p<sup>ro</sup>misses that that good faith and conscience requirith for the love of gode and in way of charite.

Ple<sup>g</sup> de p<sup>ro</sup>s { Jo<sup>h</sup>es Westburn de Hastyng<sup>e</sup> in  
Co<sup>me</sup> Sussex Gentilman,  
Jo<sup>h</sup>es Boteler de Odymer in Co<sup>me</sup>  
Sussex yoman.

EARLY CHANCERY PROCEEDINGS, BUNDLE 27, No. 277.

To the right Reuent ffader in god the Bissho<sup>p</sup> of Excetyr Chaunceler of England.

Besechyth mekely Elizabeth late the Wyff of Richard Echyngh<sup>a</sup>m Esquier doughtyr of John Gernegan Esquier that wher a cord toke betwix Margarete Echyngh<sup>a</sup>m moder to the seid Rychard on the on<sup>e</sup> party and the seid John Gernegan on the oy<sup>e</sup> pty y<sup>t</sup> the seid Richard shulde marye and take to Wyff the seid Elizabeth ffor the wiche mariage to be hadde the seid John Gernegan shulde paye to the seid Margarete and Richard C m<sup>a</sup>r<sup>c</sup> for the wiche

<sup>1</sup> Richard Wakehurst died 4 Jan. 1454-5. In Ardingly Church, Sussex, is a fine brass to him and his wife Elizabeth, daughter of Robert Echyngham, Esquire; she died 19 July 1464 (see Boutell's *Monumental Brasses*).

the seid Margarete feythfully pmytted to make to the seid Elizabeth for terme of her lyffe by weye of ioyntor a sufficiant and lafull astate of and in the Manerys callyd Kessynglond and Blaungeard in the Countee of Suff to have and to holde to the seid Elizabeth for t<sup>m</sup>e of her lyffe The seid John Gernegan puttyng feyth and trust to the seid Margarete sufferid the seid Elizabeth his doughter to be maryed to the seid Richard And payed the seid C m<sup>ar</sup>c to the said Margarete and Richard. He trustyng y<sup>t</sup> the seid Margarete acordyng to the pmesse y<sup>t</sup> she made shulde a doo made a sufficiant and lafull astate of the seid Maners to the seid Elizabeth for terme of her lyffe the same Margarete informyng and seyinge to the seid John Gernegan y<sup>t</sup> oon John Knyvet sone and heyr to Thomas Knyvet shulde a be rightfully seised of the seid Manes in his demeane as in fee by discent after the deth of the seid Thomas hys fader. Wiche Thomas shulde haue holde the seid Manes ioyntly with Reynald Cobh<sup>am</sup> Thom<sup>as</sup> Lewkenore knyghtys William Prestwyke Clerk John Gegge John Whatele John Bederenden John Gibbes Richard Wakeherst and William Parker Clerk, to them and to theyr heyres of the gyfte and the feoffement of Robert lord Wylloughby and othyr. Wiche Reynald Cobh<sup>am</sup> Thomas Lewkenore William Prestwyke John Gegge John Whatele John Bederenden John Gibbes Richard Wakeherst and William Parker at y<sup>t</sup> tyme beyng ded, as the seid Margarete feythfully info<sup>r</sup>med the seid John Gernegan. Wiche Thomas over lyved them and was sole seised of the seid Manes by the Survyuor. Wiche Maners descendid to the seid John Knyvet aftir the deth of Thomas his fader, the same John Gernegan trustyng to the seid Margarete and y<sup>t</sup> the seid information of the same Margarete hadde be trewe dede take astate to certeyn psones of the seid Manes to the vse of the seid Elizabeth for t<sup>m</sup>e of her lyffe by the labor and agrement of the seid Margarete Wher vpon the seid John Gernegan paed the seid C m<sup>ar</sup>c in forme by fore seid Wiche Richard Echyngh<sup>am</sup> aftirwarde dyed aftir whoos disses the seid Margarete cont<sup>ry</sup> to her pmys and informacion aforeseid gate astate of the seid Manes of a prest callyng hym selfe William Parker Clerk<sup>1</sup> to Thomas Brews Squier and othir in fee to the vse of the seid Margarete she now seyinge and surmythinge disseyneably y<sup>t</sup> the seid William Parker shulde be levyng. Wherby the seid Elizabeth is put owt of her ioyntor of the Manes afore seid ayenst all trougt and consciens. Wherefore please it y<sup>r</sup> good and g<sup>a</sup>cious lordshi<sup>p</sup> to g<sup>a</sup>unte a Writte sub pena direct to the seid Margarete to appiere byfore the Kynge in his Chauncerye at a cteyn day by you to be lymyed the seid Margarete to be examyned vpon thes pmysses And y<sup>o</sup> vpon she to be compelled to doo the seid Thomas Brews and other feoffees to here vse in the seid Manes to make a state to the seid Elizabeth

<sup>1</sup> By deed dated 11 May, 2 Edw. IV. (1462), William Parker, chaplain conveyed the manor and advowson of Barsham, and the manors of Blanchardes and Kessynglond, to Thomas Brewys, William Brewys, John Henyngham, Esquires, and others (Close Roll 314, 2 Edw. IV, m. 21, No. 73).

for t'me of her lyffe acordyng to her pmys and feyth made at the tyme of the seid Maryage atte Reliens of god and in the weye of charite.

EARLY CHANCERY PROCEEDINGS, BUNDLE 29, No. 40.

Edward by the grace of God King of England, &c., to Nicholas the Abbot of Langley, William Yelverton, knight, & John Selot, Clerk, greeting.

Concerning a petition lately exhibited in the Court of Chancery by Elizabeth late the wife of Richard Echyngham, Esq., against Margaret Echyngham mother of the said Richard.

Witness Ourself at Westminster the 14<sup>th</sup> day of May in the 3<sup>rd</sup> year of Our reign [1463].

[Endorsed] We Nicholas Abbot of Langley, William Yelverton, knight, & John Selot certify the King in his Chancery that by virtue of the said writ we on Wednesday in the vigil of St. Michael the Archangel in the 3<sup>rd</sup> year of King Edward IV, [1463] at Norwich called before us the parties mentioned in the said petition & divers other persons having full notice of the truth of the matters therein contained & have examined them severally upon their oath: which said examinations appear in certain schedules to this writ annexed.

EARLY CHANCERY PROCEEDINGS, BUNDLE 29, No. 35.

Examinacões Johis Jernegan Armigi Willi Boundes Robti Bumpsted  
Willi Northalys ⁊ Johis Sherman subscriptoz.

John Jernegan Esquyer sworne & examynynd seyth y<sup>t</sup> Richard Echyngh<sup>m</sup> Esquier as well by the meane of John Southwell Esquier as by the labour of on' Richard Bryggys late Su<sup>a</sup>nte of the seyde Richard Echyngh<sup>m</sup> And also by hys owne psone entretyd the seyde John Jernegan to marie Elizabeth doughter of the same John Jernegan. Wher vpon it was comeued that the seyde Elizabeth shuld have in Joyntour for t'me of here lyve the Maners of Kessynglond and Blaungeard for y<sup>e</sup> wyche the same John Jernegan shuld yeve an C marc Wythe same Mariage of hys seyde dought. And for the more Suerte of the seyde Joyntou<sup>r</sup> to be hadde: it was thanne agreed and thought y<sup>t</sup> Margaret the moder of the seyde Richard shulde be comeued wyth for here good aggrement and bett<sup>r</sup> expedicion of the seyde Mariage and Joyntou<sup>r</sup> acordyng wher to the seyde John Jernegan atte Barsh<sup>m</sup> in the Counte of Suff movid And comeued with the seyde margarete of thes pmisses wher onto she thanne agreed And that the seyde Elizabeth shuld be made suer of the seyde Maners for t'me of here lyffe in Way of Joyt<sup>r</sup> as was by them afore agreed wher vppon the seyde John Jernegan than questioned the seyde Margaret hough y<sup>t</sup> his seyde doughter shuld be made suer of the seyde Manio' acordyng to the pmisses wherto she seyde y<sup>t</sup> it shuld



ryght well be made suer: ffor ne had she be it hadde not thanne haue be neyther in hys poweꝛ nor in hyrs to have made any Joyntouꝛ of the Manio' afore seyd yf she hadde be no wyser than hee ffor he wold amade hese ffurste wyffe Joyntouꝛ as well of the seyd Manio' as of the Man of Barsham ne hadde she be. And fforthermore the same Margarete thanne seyd y<sup>t</sup> the hooll astate of the seyd Manio' of Kessynglond and Blaungeard y<sup>t</sup> tyme stode in on John Knyvet as sone and heire to Thomas Knyvet by cause y<sup>e</sup> same Thomas ovir lyved all oyr cofeoffys y<sup>o</sup>f whervpon she comaundyd hyr seyd sone Richard y<sup>t</sup> he or ellys y<sup>e</sup> seyd Richard Briggys shuld go And fette (*sic*) astate of the seyd John Knyvet of the seyd Manio' for execucion of y<sup>e</sup> same. Acordyng Wherto the same Richard Echyngham withinne short tyme thanne after rode to the seyd Knyvet in to Essex And thanne there they gette-apleyn Dede of feoffement from the seyd John Knyvet of y<sup>e</sup> seyd Manio' vnto hym in fee Symple And a lett of attorney made vn to y<sup>e</sup> seyd Richard Briggge to deliū seasyn of y<sup>e</sup> same Manio' vpon the seyd dede of feoffement Wiche astate was sone thanne aft pimpleshed and pfoꝛmyd And more ou the same Richard to the fferther execucion of the βmisses: made and yaffe ou astate in ffee of the seyd Manio' vn to Henry Gray John Southwell and others to thentente that thei shuld make astate y<sup>o</sup>f to hym and to the seyd Elizabeth acordyng to the seyd ffurst Agremente After wiche astate so yeven and made vn to y<sup>e</sup> seyd Henꝛ Gray John Southwell and other the seyd Richard Echyngham and Elizabeth be a very good comon assent of alle the seyd pties were maryed And the seyd John Jernegan payed and contentyd withinne iij dayes aft the seyd . C . marč. Wher of the seyd Margaret by the seyd Richard handys hadde . x . li. And alle these βmisses in ther substaunce be trewe as the seyd John Jernegan seith vpon hys holydeom othe.

William Boundes Gentilman sworn and examyned vpon his holidoom othe seith y<sup>t</sup> well he knowyth that the seyd Margarete Echyngham longe afore the seyd Mariage A complysshed was comouued wyth and ryght well agreed bothe that the seyd mariage shulde be hadde be twex the seyd Richard Echyngham hyr Sone And the seyd Elizabeth doughter of the seyd John Jernegan And y<sup>t</sup> the same Elizabeth shulde have tme of hyr lyffe in Joyntouꝛ the seyd Manio' of Kessynglond and Blaungeard for the quich the seyd John Jernegan shuld yeve and paye an C. marč as the seyd John Jernegan hayth seyd And thys the seyd William Boundes knowyth well for he was an indifferent Solicitoꝛ for the seyd mariage be twex alle the seyd parties And that the seyd Margarete atte Barsham in the Counte of Suff reherssyd vn to hym alle the seyd appointementis And prayed him to be a good meane to hyr seyd sone so y<sup>t</sup> she myght have . x.li of the seyd C. marč to paye w<sup>t</sup> here dettis in Norwych and Becclis And yf she myte have xli she wolde be redy atte all tymes to conferme alle y<sup>t</sup> she myght doo for suerte of y<sup>e</sup> seyd Joyntoꝛ According Wherto and at hyr instaunce y<sup>e</sup> seyd William labouryd



to the seyd Richard Echyngham y<sup>t</sup> she shuld have xti of y<sup>e</sup> seyd C m<sup>r</sup>c Where to he agreed and wych xti was payed vn to hyr aftward and more ou the seyd William seith y<sup>t</sup> many zerys now passed he was a Solicitour and p<sup>v</sup>y to alle the appoyntementis of y<sup>e</sup> mariage thanne hadde be twex the seyd Richard and Jahanne doughter in lawe to S<sup>r</sup> John Prisotte Knyth at swych tyme by agrement of the said Margarete the Reuision of the seyd Man of Barsham aft here decesse should be made Suer in Joynto<sup>r</sup> vn to the sayd Jahanne Acordyng wherto and vpon that it was thanne pleynly seyd by the seyd Margaret y<sup>t</sup> alle the seyd coffeys were thanne deade excepte only the seyd Thomas Knyvet And Richard Wakehurst And thanne vpon y<sup>e</sup> grette truste and confidence y<sup>t</sup> they hadde in y<sup>e</sup> same Margarete y<sup>e</sup> same Richard Wakehurst and Thomas Knyvet yaffe and made astate of y<sup>e</sup> same Maner of Barsham vn to the said Margarete t<sup>m</sup>e of lyffe y<sup>e</sup> remaynder y<sup>o</sup>f vn to y<sup>e</sup> seyd Richard And Jahanne and to y<sup>e</sup> heyres malez of there bodyes comynge And thanne after the same Margarete surrendyd here estate y<sup>o</sup>f vn to the seyd Richard Echyngham and Johanne And also the seyd William Boundes knowyth and seith y<sup>t</sup> as well the seyd Man of Barsham as the seyd Manio<sup>r</sup> of Kessynglond and Blaungeard be Comphendyd in one Deede Any yf the seyd William Parker be yette in lyffe thanne was the seyd S<sup>r</sup> John Prysotte disseyvyd.

Roberd Bumpsted Gentilman sworn and examynyd seith y<sup>t</sup> att the day of Mariage of the seyd Richard Echyngham and Elizabeth in the chaumber above y<sup>e</sup> plo<sup>r</sup> of ye said John Jernegan at Lytyll Werlyngham aft mete The seyd Margarete beyng in the seyd Chaumber clepyd to hyr the seyd Roberd and the same Roberd thanne seyd to here Madame god of hys mey send meche Joye and wurche<sup>p</sup> to thys Gentilman and to thys Gentilwoman thanne the seyd Margarete seyd ayen y<sup>t</sup> she hadde a good dought of his ffurst wyffe And the seyd Roberd seyd Madame ze shull have as good to youre pleasyr & wurche<sup>p</sup> wyth goddys g<sup>a</sup>ce of thys ffor me semyth that it is to you and to youre sone grette comforte and wurche<sup>p</sup> y<sup>t</sup> he is so weell alyed be here [by her] heere in hys own Countre And the seyd Margarete seyd ayen y<sup>t</sup> hyr sone myght thank god & here [her] that she was not so lyght of graunt as he desyred hyr for to abe toward his ffurst wyffe for yf I had qde she he nor I hadde no londe to apferryd a Gentilwoman wyth at thys tyme ffor I yaffe to hym and to his ffurste wyffe the Man of Bars<sup>h</sup>am in Joynto<sup>r</sup> And so he wolde y<sup>t</sup> I hadde do both Blaungeard and Kessynglond but I would not And now I have graunted to thys Gentilwoman for here [her] Joynto<sup>r</sup> the Manio<sup>r</sup> of Blaungeard & Kessynglond forseyd And so she seyd that she had madde here self a pore Gentilwoman nevyrthe lees she heelde here self ryght well pleasyd therwyth.

William Northalys of Becclys Mercer sworne and examyned seith y<sup>t</sup> he cam to the seyd Dame Margarete afore the seyd mariage to Barsham aforeseyd for to axe of here hys dette that she had thanne aught hym be longe tyme be fore and she prayed

hym to holde here escusyd and to spare here in to the tyme that here sone had maryed the doughter of John Jernegan forseyd ffor she seyde that here sone shulde have wyth here in mariage an C marc of y<sup>e</sup> wych. C. marc she shuld have xii And as sone qd' she as I have resceyved yt ze shall be payed And anoon aft' the seyde mariage y<sup>e</sup> seyde William seyth y<sup>t</sup> he come ayen to here for hys mony And she well and trwly atte y<sup>t</sup> tyme contente hym every peny in gold And at y<sup>t</sup> tyme she seyde fforthermore y<sup>t</sup> for xii wyche she had resceyvvd of here Sone of hys mariage mony she shulde relese all here ryght to here seyde sone and Elizabeth hese Wyffe of Blaungeard & Kessynglond before rehersyd.

And John Sherman of Becclys Draper Sworn & examyned seyth y<sup>t</sup> he come to y<sup>e</sup> seyde Dame Margarete after the seyde mariage to Barsham And there he axed of here certeyn Dettis wyche she thanne aught hym And she contente hym every peny in gold And seyde vn to hym in these wordes I had qd' she thys mony of myn Sones mariage mony And y<sup>for</sup> I have grauntyd to relese al my Ryght to hym and to hys Wyffe of Blaungeard & Kessynglond in Joynto<sup>r</sup>.

(To be continued.)

---

## Notices of Books.

---

COLLECTIONS FOR A HISTORY OF STAFFORDSHIRE. Edited by the William Salt Archaeological Society. Vol. VII. New Series. 1904. London (Harrison and Sons).

To this volume of the Salt Society Collections, General Wrottesley has contributed an historical account of the knightly race of Okeover of Okeover, one of the oldest English families still existing in the male line. The work has been compiled on the same plan as that adopted in the Wrottesley and Giffard histories by the same author, and it is not too much to say that, like its excellent predecessors, it forms a model of what a family history should be. The story proceeds smoothly throughout, and is happily free from the unnecessary repetitions and endless conjectures with which many books of this character are too often loaded. The history is based upon a collection of upwards of eighty deeds, ranging from the twelfth century downwards, the majority of which are still remaining at Okeover, though some have been taken from the Burton Chartulary at Beaudesert and the Okeover Chartulary in the Bodleian Library. These deeds have been printed *in extenso* and in the original Latin; they will afford a real treat to the genuine antiquary, who will also appreciate the careful explanations of their contents which the author has incorporated in the text.

The earliest ancestor of the Okeovers of whom we have documentary evidence is a certain Orm of Okeover, whom Nigel, Abbot of Burton by the earliest deed here printed, enfeofed of the "*terra de Acovere*" between 1094-1113, and who may have been son of Eddulf the Domesday tenant. General Wrottesley points out how carefully the early ecclesiastics refrained from granting a hereditary feoffment, renewing each grant at the death of a tenant. Another point of interest brought to our notice is the cautious way in which the Okeovers strove to avoid knight's service, and yet, holding as they did by socage, the author gives at least one instance in which they claimed to have military tenants under them. A stirring scene between Robert de Okeover and William de Grendon is described from the De Banco Roll of 1301, the former declaring in the Hundred Court that as regarded the tenements of which the latter had enfeofed him, the said William "might enter by the Devil." One of the most interesting deeds in the Okeover collection is that on p. 149, which was executed on the delivery of the castle of Bridgenorth by Sir Hugh de Okeover, the outgoing Sheriff of Shropshire and Staffordshire in 1257, to the incoming Sheriff, Sir Peter de Montfort. Coming to later times it is instructive to note how in an entail set forth in the Inquisition taken on the death of Philip Okeover in 1604, some of the descendants of younger branches of this ancient family are styled "husbandmen."

The Calendar of Staffordshire Final Concords, which follows the Okeover history, is the work of Mr. W. Boyd, and has been continued to 19 James I; it is a very satisfactory performance, having been formed on an excellent plan and most carefully transcribed.

The volume concludes with a collection of Early Chancery Proceedings relating to Staffordshire, Ric. II to Hen. VII, also contributed by General Wrottesley. These ancient law suits throw much light on contemporary manners and customs at a most interesting period of our national history, and are moreover rich in genealogical information. The syllabus prefixed to this volume, containing a summary of past work, forms a record of which the Salt Society may be justly proud.

A TRANSCRIPT OF THE FIRST VOLUME, 1538-1636, OF THE PARISH REGISTER OF CHESHAM, IN THE COUNTY OF BUCKINGHAM, WITH INTRODUCTORY NOTES, APPENDICES AND INDEX; by J. W. Garrett-Pegge. London (Elliot Stock), 1904.

We have rarely met with a printed register which has pleased us better than that now under our notice, and it is evident that its transcriber and editor, Mr. Garrett-Pegge, has bestowed considerable time and labour upon its production. His preface is so instructive and interesting that it is a pity that it has been printed in such minute type. At the commencement of the register is a Latin inscription which reveals the curious fact that there were two vicars of Chesham at the same time, who appear to have used the church in turn. This, as the introduction explains, is the result of the vicarage having been divided into medieties, one, Chesham Leicester, belonging to the Abbey of Leicester, while the other,

Chesham Woburn or Owborne, to Woburn Abbey. This double vicariate continued for a considerable time. The vicarage house of Chesham Leicester early passed into lay hands, and at the period with which this first portion of the register deals was in the possession of the important family of Ashfield, concerning whom numerous entries are to be found here. Another ancient seat in the parish is that of Latimers or Latymersh, originally owned by the Sandys family, from whom it passed to the present proprietors, the Cavendishes, now Lords Chesham. Hester, daughter of Myles Sandys, afterwards the Lady Temple of Fuller's "Worthies," was baptised here 21 Jan. 1569-70. Other names of gentle families which occur in the register are Sawrey, Cotton, Willoughby, and Grafton; several entries relate to the name of Washington. The burial on 26 May 1575 of "Edward sonne of Mr. D[octo]r] Atslow of London phisitian" fits into Professor Church's pedigree of the Atslows in the last number of this Magazine. Shropshire genealogists should note the burial of Mr. John Lee, of Aveley, co. Salop, who died at Latimers in 1605. We are glad to observe that the episcopal transcripts have been compared with the parish register, and any discrepancies between them carefully noted; this should never be neglected when a register is printed. Last, but not least, a very satisfactory index is provided.

We have also received:—

SCOTTISH HERALDRY MADE EASY. By G. Harvey Johnston. Edinburgh and London (W. & A. K. Johnston).

THE GENTLE SHAKSPEARE. A Vindication. By John Pym Yeatman. (Third Edition). New York (The Shakespeare Press). Birmingham (Moody Brothers).

OLD INGLEBOROUGH. By Herbert M. White. London (Elliot Stock).

---

## Notes and Queries.

---

DALE FAMILY.—The undersigned would be grateful to anyone who could put him into communication with any descendant in the male line from Edward Dale, of Tunstall, co. Durham, who heads the pedigree in Surtees' "History of Durham," vol. i, p. 251.

(REV.) T. C. DALE.

HERBERT FAMILY.—Can any reader of *The Genealogist* enlighten me as to the descent of the following:—James (? Broadbent) Herbert, merchant, of Liverpool, who married, 1830-5, Dorothea Stanley, presumably a connection of the Stanleys, Earls of Derby? He is believed to have been the son of a Yorkshire landowner. The only trace of arms which I have is the crest, a buck's head.

J. BROADBENT HERBERT.



## THE RUDKINS OF THE COUNTY CARLOW.

The Rudkins, at one time well known amongst the resident landed gentry of the County Carlow, have now disappeared from the county and from Ireland. But the connexion with the county has not been wholly severed, and portion of the principal estate is still in the possession of the representative of the elder line of the family.

One branch of the family was seated at Corries, in the parish of Lorum, and another at Tinnegarney, in the parish of Wells, near the western boundary of the county.

In the *History and Antiquities of the County of Carlow*, by John Ryan, Esq., M.R.S.L. (Dublin, 1833), there is a chapter headed "Some account of the respectable families who have been long resident in the County of Carlow and who possess property in it"; and in this the following statement is made as to the Rudkin family:—

"RUDKIN.—Two brothers of this name (or rather Rydkins), natives of Germany, settled in our county in the reign of Queen Elizabeth. One of them fixed his residence at Wells, the other at Corries. The burial place of the former is at Old Leighlin, that of the latter is Lorum."<sup>1</sup>

This is followed by a short and imperfect account of the descendants of Henry Rudkin of Corries, and of Henry Rudkin of Wells, the former of whom (as will be seen by the pedigree of the family *infra*) died in 1777, and the latter in 1815.

The paragraph as to the origin of the family above cited contains several errors. There is no trace of any Rudkin having settled in the County Carlow or elsewhere in Ireland before the time of the Cromwellian settlement of Ireland, nor before it was being carried out in the reign of Charles II. The division of the family into the two branches took place in the reign of Queen Anne, when Mark Rudkin, the eldest son of Henry Rudkin, or Rydkins, of Wells, acquired the Corries property, and the Wells property was settled on his brother Henry. The suggestion that the first Rudkin settlers in the County Carlow were "made in Germany" is absurd; and there are the strongest grounds for believing that the Carlow Rudkins were an off-shoot of a family of that name that can be traced in the public records in England for about six centuries, and that for at least four centuries has been established in Rutlandshire and in parts of the adjoining counties.

A Subsidy Roll for Rutland of 18 Eliz.<sup>2</sup> shows that a Henry

<sup>1</sup> p. 371.

<sup>2</sup> Public Record Office; Lay Subsidy Roll No.  $\frac{165}{157}$ .



Rudkyn then held lands in Morcott, and that an Edward Rudkyn was resident at Wardley; and Subsidy Rolls of 16, 17, and 18 Chas. I<sup>1</sup> give the names of many Rudkins holding lands or living in Preston, Morcott, Lyndon, Whissendine, Langham, Barlithorpe, and Wardley, within the county. Judging by the amounts of the assessments, these were all of the yeomen class.

Camden's Visitation of Rutland in 1618-1619<sup>2</sup> states the marriage of a daughter of one of the Rudkins of Preston with a member of the Catesby family; and his Visitation of Leicester in 1619<sup>3</sup> refers to the marriage of a Rudkin of Whissendine to Mary Wilcocks of Knossington.

Add. MS. No. 29,734 in the British Museum contains an interesting collection of documents relating to the levies made in the parish of Preston, in Rutland, for the support of Parliamentary troops from 1644 until 1660, and a couple of levies made for Charles II after the Restoration. In these the name of Rudkin constantly appears. Andrew Rudkin, though not described as an "Esq." or "gent.," appears to have been a person of some importance in the parish or constabulary of Preston, and during the time of the Commonwealth was almost always one of the collectors or assessors of the tax. After the Restoration he appears to have acted as a kind of commissioner, and issued warrants under his hand to the constables of Preston to make the levy. The assessment was sometimes made at the rate of 6s. 8d. the yard-land, and if this was equivalent to 40 acres, Andrew Rudkin would appear to have held 60 acres, while William Shield, Esq., the squire of the parish, held about 250 acres.

The earliest of these levies were made in kind, and the warrants for them were addressed to the constables of Preston. Amongst the documents in this collection is the following receipt:—

"April 29th 1645.

"Received of Marke Rudkin for Preston a qter. (*i.e.*, quarter) of oates for the vse of the vse of (*sic*) Maior Leefeilds troope.

"Received by me

"JOHN PAYN."

Having regard to the form of the receipts which precede and follow this, it would appear that Mark Rudkin was either one of the Constables for Preston—an office of some importance at this period—or was authorised in some way to represent the parish.

The Parish Registers of North Luffenham in Rutland<sup>4</sup>—which is not many miles from Preston—shew that a Mark Rudkin married Sarah Swan on June 30th, 1634, and that Mark, the son of Mark Rudkin and Sarah his wife, was baptised on Jan. 7th, 1637-8, and Henry, another son of Mark and Sarah, on Sept. 3rd, 1643. But

<sup>1</sup> Lay Subsidy Rolls, Nos.  $\frac{165}{190}$ ,  $\frac{165}{192}$ ,  $\frac{165}{193}$ .

<sup>2</sup> Harl. Soc., vol. iii, 33.

<sup>3</sup> Harl. Soc., vol. ii, 136.

<sup>4</sup> Printed by the Parish Register Society.

if the pedigree of the Rudkins of the County Carlow *infra* be examined, it will be seen that Mark was essentially a family name, and was borne by the eldest son of the first Rudkin of whom there is any trace in the county. Under these circumstances, when we find that Henry Rudkin, who appears (as stated afterwards) to have settled in the County Carlow in the latter part of the seventeenth century, gave to his eldest son the name of Mark, and that at the same period Mark Rudkins were resident in Rutland, and that this striking combination of names has not been met with in any other place, we are naturally led to the conclusion that this Henry Rudkin was a member of the Rutlandshire family. But for the monumental inscription given on p. 150, *infra*—the accuracy of the statements in which is, however, open to doubt—one might suggest that he was in fact the before-mentioned Henry, son of Mark Rudkin and Sarah Swan.

The name of this Henry Rudkin suffered much ill-treatment after his arrival in Ireland. It appears first as Rickins, then as Redkins and Ridkins, sometimes as Rutkin, often as Rudkins, and on his gravestone, as will be seen presently, it figures as Rydkins. Even at the present day the name of the family is pronounced by the peasantry in the neighbourhood of Wells as "Rickens." Some of his descendants seem at times to have used the name of Rudkins, and his son Mark is called, in his father-in-law's will, Ruttkins.

The first documentary evidence of the existence of one of the family in Carlow is afforded by the Charter of the Borough of Old Leighlin, dated 4th July, 4 James II (1688).<sup>1</sup> Amongst the burgesses therein named of the newly incorporated borough is

#### HENRIC' RICKINS GEN'

Henry Rudkin—to call him by his correct name—was no doubt at this time tenant of some of the lands afterwards held by him in the manor of Old Leighlin and parish of Wells.

The Hearth Money Rolls of the County Carlow for the years 1663-4, 1666-7, and 1668-9—which contain the names of *all* the householders of the county at these periods—have been carefully examined, and no person bearing the name of Rudkin, or any variant of it, is to be found in any of them.<sup>2</sup>

It follows, therefore, that the first Henry Rudkin must have settled in the county sometime between 10th January 1669, the limit of the last of the Hearth Money Rolls referred to, and 4th July 1688, the date of the Charter of Old Leighlin.

This is not the place to give the history of the confiscations in Ireland after the rebellion of 1642, nor to explain the mode in which the Cromwellian settlement was carried out; but the attention of readers may be called not only to Mr. J. P. Prendergast's book on the Cromwellian settlement, but also to his articles on the plantation

<sup>1</sup> Patent Rolls, 4 James II, part 4, m. 21 f. The name is pronounced "Loughlin," with the Irish pronunciation of the first syllable. In the Patent Roll referred to it is written "Old Loghlen."

<sup>2</sup> These are the only Hearth Money Rolls for the County Carlow in the Public Record Office, Dublin.

of the barony of Idrone, County Carlow—in which barony the lands of the Rudkins both in the parish of Lorum and in that of Wells were situate—printed in vols. iii and iv, N.S., of the Journal of the Kilkenny Archaeological Society.

In the latter will be found a transcript from the Book of Distributions, compiled between the years 1661-1676, pursuant to the Act of Settlement (14 and 15 Car. II, c. 2), of the barony of Idrone.

Many English of the yeoman class were attracted to Ireland at the time the settlement was being carried out, with the view of obtaining farms from the adventurers, soldiers, or others to whom grants in fee simple were made. Large tracts of land were to be had for long terms, or under freehold leases, at a low rent. It may be mentioned that the Parliament of the Commonwealth seized all Church property, tithes as well as lands, and that these, together with the four counties of Dublin, Kildare, Carlow and Cork, with the walled and corporate towns, were withheld from being set out amongst the soldiers and adventurers, and were reserved to reward deserving friends.

On the Restoration, the Church land confiscated was given back to the Church, and the large possessions in the barony of Idrone, forfeited by Colonel Walter Bagenal, were restored by the Act of Settlement to his son, Dudley Bagenal.

The Bagenal estates were, however, forfeited again in 1688, by reason of Dudley Bagenal having taken the side of James II, and those portions of them against which no claims were established by tenants and others were sold by public auction.

A book of postings and sales of these estates, now in the National Library, Dublin, in the description of the lands of Moneybeg, in the County Carlow, containing 209 acres, then for sale, mentions that the existing tenant was Henry Redkins, and his yearly rent £25. The lands were bought in June 1703 by a corporate body that invested £97,000 in the purchase of forfeited estates.

Moneybeg is a townland in the parish of Dunleckney, on part of which the present town of Bagenalstown has been built, on the opposite side of the river Barrow from Wells parish; and the Rudkin family appear to have retained an interest in these lands for some generations.

The title of the Rudkin family to the lands held by them in the parishes of Wells and Lorum respectively is fully set out in the proceedings in certain suits in Chancery subsequently mentioned. The lands of Wells, Tinnegarney, and a moiety of the lands of Hammonstown, in the manor of Old Leighlin and parish of Wells, were Bishop's lands, and were let to Henry Rudkin<sup>1</sup> by Bartholomew Vigors, Bishop of Leighlin and Ferns, by a lease, dated 25th July 1708, for a term of twenty-one years. Such leases were customarily renewable on payment of certain fines, and were renewed from time to time. These lands contained 388 acres, Irish Plantation measure, equivalent to 628 acres 2 roods Statute measure, and appear from

<sup>1</sup> Called Henry "Ridkins" in the lease.

the Book of Distributions to have been held under a lease by James Comerford, "Irish Papist," at the time of the Cromwellian confiscations.<sup>1</sup>

Henry Rudkin also obtained a lease, dated 2nd August, 1710, from Elizabeth Carpenter of the adjoining lands of Kilnarean and Cloughroosk, also in the parish of Wells, for a term of years; and he had also a lease of the lands of Killree in the same parish.

Henry Rudkin had three sons, viz., Mark, Thomas and Henry. His wife was probably a Miss Shearman, as Mark Rudkin in his will gives a small legacy "to Charles Shearman, my uncle." There was a family of Shearman, or Shorman in Rutland about this time, to which she may have belonged.

On 24th May 1711, Mark Rudkin obtained from John Beauchamp, Esq., of Ballylaughan, County Carlow, a fee farm grant<sup>2</sup> of the lands of Carrowbeg and Carrowmore, containing 600 acres and upwards, Irish Plantation measure, equivalent to about 1,000 acres, Statute measure, at the yearly rent of £20.<sup>3</sup> These lands, now called in the Ordnance Survey Corries or Corrymore, and Corrybeg, appear to have been acquired by Mr. Beauchamp partly by a purchase at the sale of the forfeited estates in 1703,<sup>4</sup> and partly by another title.

Mark Rudkin, who was the eldest son of Henry Rudkin of Wells, married Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas Phillips, Alderman of the Borough of Kilkenny, and he and his wife are referred to in his father-in-law's will, dated 16th October 1718, and proved 23rd December following.

There was but one child issue of this marriage, viz., Henry Rudkin, afterwards called herein Henry Rudkin of Corries, to distinguish him from his grandfather Henry Rudkin the first, and his uncle Henry Rudkin the second.

Thomas Rudkin, the second son of Henry Rudkin the first, matriculated at Trinity College, Dublin, on 9th July 1695, being then of the age of 15 years.<sup>5</sup> He must have died, however, before October 1712, as in that year his brother, Henry Rudkin the second, who was born in 1685, is described as the *second* son of Henry Rudkin the first.

In 1712 Henry Rudkin the second intermarried with Elizabeth, eldest daughter of Thomas Bernard of Oldtown, County Carlow (an ancestor of the Bernards of Castle Bernard, King's County), by his wife Deborah. Prior to the marriage a Deed of Settlement, dated 27th October 1712, was executed, expressed to be made between Henry Rutkin, Senior (*i.e.*, Henry Rudkin the first), of

<sup>1</sup> At the dates of the Hearth Money Rolls of 1663-4 and 1666-7 they were still in the occupation of a member of the Comerford family.

<sup>2</sup> *i.e.*, a grant in fee simple subject to a perpetual yearly rent: a common tenure in Ireland.

<sup>3</sup> This rent was subsequently bought up and extinguished.

<sup>4</sup> See book of postings and sales referred to at p. 148, *supra*.

<sup>5</sup> In the entry of his matriculation he is described as "*filius Henrici Rudkin coloni*;" and as "*natus in comitatu Carlow*."



Wells in the County of Catherlogh,<sup>1</sup> gent., and Mark Rutkin of Coryes in the said county, son and heir apparent of the said Henry Rutkin, of the one part, and Thomas Bernard of Oldtown in the said County, gent., Elizabeth Bernard, eldest daughter of the said Thomas Bernard, spinster, and Henry Rutkin (*i.e.*, Henry Rudkin the second), second son of the said Henry Rutkin, Senior, of the other part.

By this deed the leasehold interests in the parish of Wells and elsewhere mentioned at pp. 148, 149 *supra* were agreed to be settled for the benefit of Henry Rudkin the second and the issue of the intended marriage, and provisions were made for Elizabeth Bernard, in the event of her surviving her intended husband. Mark Rudkin also agreed thereby to settle his estate of Corries and all other his real estate to the use of himself and his wife, Elizabeth Rudkin *alias* Phillips, during their joint lives, and after the death of the survivor to the use of the heirs male of the body of the said Mark by Elizabeth or any after taken wife, with remainder to Henry Rudkin the second and the heirs male of his body, with remainder to the lawful heirs of Mark Rudkin for ever, "it being the intent of all parties that the estate of Cories should continue in the family and blood of the Rudkins"; and it was further agreed that Henry Rudkin the second should settle the estates of Wells, Tinnegarney, and the one half of Hammonstown upon the said Mark, in case the said Henry should die leaving no issue male of his body.

Henry Rudkin the first—if the inscription given below is to be credited—attained the remarkable age of one hundred and one years, and was buried in the nave of the Cathedral Church of St. Lazerian, Old Leighlin.

The following inscriptions<sup>2</sup> are on two flags in the nave:—

"Here lieth the body of HE-  
NERY RYDKINS

Who depart-  
ed this life on May  
the 20th

1726 Aged 101 years<sup>3</sup>

Also the body of his son  
HENERY RUDKINS

Who departed this life April the 6th 1738  
Aged 53 years."

Mark Rudkin—if the monumental inscription on his father's grave be correct—died in the lifetime of his father, and his wife, who survived him, became under the settlement of October 1712 entitled

<sup>1</sup> The ancient name for Carlow, commonly used until late in the Eighteenth Century.

<sup>2</sup> Journal of the Association for preservation of Memorials of the Dead in Ireland, vol. ii, p. 25.

<sup>3</sup> Having regard to the fact that his son Thomas was born in 1680, and his son Henry in 1685, one may doubt that he was born so early as 1625.



to a life interest in the Corries estate. He made his will, dated 9th August 1720, and as the settlement made on his wife was, as he stated, likely to be advanced by considerable sums he had laid out in buildings and improvements and likewise in the rise in the value of lands, he left her but the sum of £20 to buy mourning. He also left her his "shease and the peare of horses that draws the same." He gave £3 to Mr. Charles Shearman, his uncle, £10 to his brother Henry Rudkin, a mourning ring to his good friend John Beauchamp of Ballylaughan, Esq., and another mourning ring to James Blackney of Ballycormick, Esq.

He made certain provisions for his son Henry, who was then under age, and directed that his "gould watch and gould cheane with the seale" should be for the use of his son, and declared also that "eleaven broad pieces of gould" in his chest of drawers belonged to his son Henry, left him by his grandfather, Henry Rudkin.<sup>1</sup> In the event of his son Henry Rudkin dying under the age of twenty-one years, he left £150 to his father's relations, and £150 to his mother's relations, and the rest to his brother, Henry Rudkin; and he appointed his brother, Henry Rudkin, and the said John Beauchamp and James Blackeney his executors.

He died sometime in the year 1722, and probate of his will was granted to his brother Henry Rudkin on 1st January 1722-3.

His widow Elizabeth appears to have married, sometime afterwards, the Rev. James Welding or Weldon of Kilkenny, and on the 2nd January 1728 she and her husband made a lease<sup>2</sup> to Henry Rudkin the second of the lands of Corries for the term of eighty years, at a rent of £150 per annum. The lease was no doubt made to the latter in his capacity of executor of the will of Mark Rudkin, for the benefit of Henry Rudkin of Corries.

As the Wells branch of the family has become extinct, it will be more convenient to deal with it in the first instance.

Henry Rudkin the second of Wells, as already mentioned, married Elizabeth, the eldest daughter of Thomas Bernard of Oldtown, County Carlow, and seven children of that marriage survived their father, viz.:—1, Deborah, who married Oliver Cramer, second son of Oliver Cramer of Ballyfoyle, County Kilkenny, by his wife Hester Coghill.<sup>3</sup> 2, Mary, who married in her father's lifetime, Gilbert Pickering, afterwards Sir Gilbert Pickering, Bart., the fifth Baronet. 3, Elizabeth, married on 1st August 1733 to her first cousin Henry Rudkin of Corries, only son of Mark Rudkin. 4, Bernard Rudkin, the eldest son, the surname of whose wife Sarah has not been ascertained. 5, Anne, who married in the year 1745

<sup>1</sup> The expression "left him by his grandfather" appears to imply that his grandfather was then dead, and throws grave doubts on the accuracy of the statements in the monumental inscription. In three other instances errors in dates or ages have been found in Rudkin monumental inscriptions.

<sup>2</sup> Memorial in the Registry of Deeds Office. The Rev. James Welding or Weldon appears to have obtained the degree of B.A. in Trinity College, Dublin, in 1709. He was Rector of Kilmeen, co. Kilkenny.

<sup>3</sup> See Burke's *Peerage and Baronetage*, under Coghill.

William Ward of Wells. He was, however, a Roman Catholic, and she a Protestant, and as the ceremony appears to have been solemnised by a Roman Catholic priest, the marriage was, in the then state of the law, wholly void.<sup>1</sup> Consequently she was described as a "spinster" in the Bill in Chancery filed in 1760, referred to subsequently, and her will dated 20th October 1761, was made by her as an unmarried woman. 6, William Rudkin, who served in the Army for about two years, and married in 1759 Diana Barnes. He appears to have had for many years a house on the Corries estate, but on 19th November 1785 he obtained from his nephew, Henry Rudkin the third of Wells, a lease of a house and lands in Wells. 7, Harriet, who died in 1739, an infant of the age of three or four years.

There appears to have been at least one other son, who died in the lifetime of his father; for William Rudkin in articles of agreement, dated 19th June 1764, to which he was a party, is described as "only surviving brother of Bernard Rudkin." It would indeed have been strange if there were not a Henry Rudkin in this generation.

Henry Rudkin the second acquired certain freehold leases or other leasehold interests in the city of Kilkenny and in the town of Carlow. He established a brewery in Kilkenny, and was living in that city at the time of his death, which took place on 6th April 1738. The monumental inscription on his tomb at Old Leighlin has been already given.

Some words uttered by him about a quarter of an hour before his death, in answer to a query by his daughter Deborah Cramer, were treated as a nuncupative will of his personal estate in favour of his wife, Elizabeth Rudkin, and his daughter Deborah, and having been committed to writing the alleged will was proved by his widow in the Consistorial Court of the Diocese of Ossory on 14th April 1738.

Deborah Cramer and her husband released all claims under the alleged will by an instrument dated 7th April 1738. The widow accordingly entered into possession of the personal estate of her deceased husband, and maintained Bernard, the eldest son, until September 1746, William until 1748, Anne until her marriage, and Harriet until her death in 1739. In the meantime, however, she married William Doyle, an attorney living in Kilkenny, and she died intestate in the year 1755. William Doyle, who survived her, died, also intestate, in 1758.

In 1750 proceedings had been instituted by Bernard Rudkin in the Prerogative Court to recall the probate of the alleged nuncupative will of his father, and to grant to him letters of administration of his father's personal estate, as in the case of intestacy.

Deborah Cramer and Mary Lady Pickering and the other surviving children supported Bernard's contention.

Elizabeth Doyle, admitted that it was irregular to prove the

<sup>1</sup> 19 Geo. II, c. 13 (Ireland).

will in the Consistorial Court of Ossory, and that the right to grant letters of administration with the will annexed properly belonged to the Prerogative Court; but she submitted that the will was valid, and examined witnesses to prove the testator's capacity and the circumstances under which the will was made. The proceedings dragged on for a considerable time. Elizabeth Doyle, as already stated, died in 1755; Bernard Rudkin died on 20th April 1760, and eventually letters of administration of the goods of Henry Rudkin the second, as in the case of intestacy, were granted by the Prerogative Court on 12th Dec. 1760 to William Rudkin and Anne Rudkin, two of the children of the deceased.

On 17th December 1760 Anne Rudkin and William Rudkin filed a bill in the Court of Chancery in Ireland for the administration of the personal estate of their father, Henry Rudkin the second. The defendants were Sarah Rudkin and Coghill Cramer (the executors of Bernard Rudkin), Deborah Cramer, Sir Gilbert Pickering, Bart., and Mary his wife, Henry Rudkin of Corries and Elizabeth his wife, Charles Doyle (administrator of Elizabeth Doyle and also of her husband William Doyle), and Thomas Kelly, William Ward, and Joseph Bernard.

The answer of Sarah Rudkin, the widow and one of the executors of Bernard Rudkin, filed 15th April 1761, gave full information *inter alia* as to the leasehold property of Henry Rudkin the first, the provisions of the marriage settlement of 27th October 1712, executed on the marriage of Henry Rudkin the second, and much of the history of the family, as stated in the foregoing pages, and submitted that the leaseholds for terms of years were bound by the trusts of this settlement, and had become the property of Bernard Rudkin, as the eldest son of Henry Rudkin the second.

Anne Rudkin, one of the plaintiffs, died pending the suit, having made her will dated 20th October 1761, and thereof appointed her "dearly beloved friend" William Ward and her sister Elizabeth Rudkin (wife of Henry Rudkin of Corries) executors. The will was proved on 29th January 1762 by the executors, and the suit was ultimately compromised by a deed, dated 19th June 1764, made between Sarah Rudkin, widow, and Coghill Cramer, executors of Bernard Rudkin, of the one part, and William Rudkin, then of Corries, only surviving brother of Bernard Rudkin, and William Ward the surviving husband, and Elizabeth Rudkin, the executors of the last will of Ann Ward otherwise Rudkin, deceased, and Richard Ward, the overseer named in her said will, of the other part.

Bernard Rudkin had made his will on the 8th March 1760 and a codicil dated 17th April 1760, and by them he had voluntarily made provisions for his brother William Rudkin and his children, and for his sister, Anne Ward otherwise Rudkin; and these were in substance adopted, with some small modifications, by the deed of compromise. He appointed his widow, Sarah Rudkin, and Coghill Cramer executors of his will and guardians of his children;

and probate of the will and codicil was granted to them on 10th May 1760.

Bernard Rudkin left an only son Henry Rudkin the third, born in 1750, and a daughter Deborah. Henry Rudkin the third, of Wells, married, as his first wife, on 19th August 1773, at St. Mary's, Dublin, his first cousin, Mary, the fourth daughter of Sir Gilbert Pickering, Bart.; and prior to the marriage a deed of settlement was executed, dated 28th July 1773, by which the interest of Henry Rudkin in the Wells estate and in the house property in the town of Carlow and city of Kilkenny, and a sum of £3,000, the fortune of Mary Pickering, were put in settlement.

It may be well here to point out some errors that have been made as to the name and parentage of the wife of Sir Gilbert Pickering, the fifth Baronet, and as to the connexions between the Pickering, Bernard and Rudkin families.

In the early editions of Burke's *Landed Gentry*, in the pedigree of Bernard of Castle Bernard, amongst the daughters of Franks Bernard, of Castletown, King's County, will be found:—

“Anne, m. to Sir Gilbert Pickering of Tichmarsh.

Deborah, m. to Henry Rudkins Esq.”

In the MS. pedigrees of the Pickering and Rudkin families, compiled by the late Mr. Atkins Davis, now in Ulster's office, Dublin, the same statements are incorporated; and Henry Rudkin the third, who married Mary, daughter of Sir Gilbert Pickering, is represented as a son of Henry Rudkin the second, the intervening Bernard Rudkin being omitted.

In a note in “Notes and Queries,” 2nd Ser., i, 101, Sir Gilbert Pickering, the fifth Baronet, is also stated to have married Anne, daughter of Franks Bernard, of Castletown, and in a contribution by “Y. S. M.” in “Notes and Queries,” 4th Ser., vi, 47, the same Anne Bernard is made the wife of Sir Edward Pickering, and their daughter Mary is stated to have married at St. Mary's Church, Dublin, on August 10th, 1773, “her cousin german Henry Rudkin of Wells, County Carlow (son of Henry Rudkin and Deborah fourth daughter of Franks Bernard).” Finally, in that most valuable and interesting work, G. E. C.'s “Complete Baronetage,” vol. ii, p. 434, the editor, acting, as appears from a note, on the statements in Mr. Atkins Davis' MSS. has represented Sir Gilbert Pickering, the fifth Baronet, as having married “Anne, da. of Franks Bernard of Castlebar, King's County, and of Clonmulsh, County Carlow.”

That Henry Rudkin the second married Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas Bernard, of Oldtown, County Carlow, and a sister of Franks Bernard, appears not only from the pleadings in the Chancery suit of 1760, and the memorial of the settlement of 27th October 1712, registered in the Registry of Deeds Office, but also from the will of Thomas Bernard, dated 5th February 1720, and proved in the Consistorial Court of the Diocese of Leighlin, 9th May 1721,



whereby he gives a legacy to his eldest daughter Elizabeth Rudkins, and names his son-in-law Henry Rudkins a trustee for certain purposes in his will.

That Mary, the second daughter of Henry Rudkin the second and his wife, Elizabeth Bernard, was the wife of Sir Gilbert Pickering, Bart., is proved not merely by the pleadings and proceedings in the Chancery suit of 1760, but by the proceedings instituted by Bernard Rudkin against his mother, Elizabeth Doyle, in the Prerogative Court in 1750.

There are, of course, a host of documents, in addition to the proceedings in the Chancery suit of 1760 and the will of Bernard Rudkin, proving that Bernard was the eldest son of Henry Rudkin the second, and that Henry Rudkin the third was Bernard's only son. Anyone who examined the Rudkin monumental inscriptions at Old Leighlin would have found that Henry Rudkin the second died in 1738 and Henry Rudkin the third was born in 1750, and that the latter could be son of the former was an impossibility.<sup>1</sup>

How the original blunder as to the names and parentage of the wives of Sir Gilbert Pickering and Henry Rudkin the second can have been made, it is hard to conjecture.

There were at least six children issue of the marriage of Henry Rudkin the third and Mary Pickering,<sup>2</sup> but only four of them survived their mother, viz., Henry, Gilbert Pickering, Bernard, and Deborah. Henry Rudkin, the eldest son, was born in 1775, and in Hilary term 1797 he joined his father in levying a fine, and by a deed, dated 25th August 1797, made between his father and him of the one part, and William Rudkin of Corries of the other part, he assisted in carrying out a compromise of a suit on the Equity side of the Court of Exchequer brought by William Rudkin against Henry Rudkin the third by a bill filed 17th June 1794. He died unmarried in June 1799, and was buried on the 8th of that month at Old Leighlin.<sup>3</sup> His mother Mary Rudkin *née* Pickering had under her marriage settlement a power of disposition over a fund of £1,500, portion of her fortune. This she exercised in favour of her only daughter, Deborah, by her will dated November 1791, but provided that in the event of her daughter dying under the age of twenty-one years unmarried—the event which happened—the £1,500 should go to her sons, Gilbert Rudkin and Bernard Rudkin, equally. She further declared that in the event of her not having any child to attain the age of twenty-one years or be married, £150 should go to her brother, Townshend Pickering, “if he can be found,” but if not, then to her niece Giffard's children. Townshend Edward Pickering was the only brother of Sir Edward Pickering, the sixth Baronet, eldest son of Sir Gilbert Pickering, the fifth Baronet. He was believed to have gone to America, but was never found, and as Sir Edward the sixth Baronet died without issue, he would

<sup>1</sup> Journal M.D.I., vol. ii, p. 25; vol. iii, p. 23.

<sup>2</sup> See monumental inscription, Journal M.D.I., vol. iii, p. 23.

<sup>3</sup> Journal M.D.I., vol. ii, p. 428.



have succeeded to the baronetcy on Sir Edward's death, if then living. The baronetcy has in fact remained dormant since Sir Edward's death in 1803, and this is probably due to the difficulty of ascertaining what became of Townshend Edward Pickering, or proving that he died without male issue.

Mary Rudkin, the wife of Henry Rudkin the third, died in December 1791, and was buried at Old Leighlin.<sup>1</sup> About two months after her death Henry Rudkin the third married, as a second wife Anne Rudkin, widow probably of Mark Rudkin (a first cousin of Henry Rudkin the third), and daughter of Nicholas Knaresborough of the County Kilkenny.<sup>2</sup> There was issue of this marriage a son Robert, who died in infancy.<sup>3</sup>

For a considerable portion of his life Henry Rudkin the third lived in the town of Carlow; and he was appointed to the Commission of the Peace for the County on 23rd November 1797. When almost on his death bed he married, as a third wife, Rose Malone of the parish of Wells. Why he then married her can be best understood by the perusal of certain provisions made by his will for her and others, who were then the chief objects of his bounty.

The will is dated 5th May 1814, and by it, after reciting that he had settled a very ample property on his son Captain Rudkin (*i.e.*, Gilbert Pickering Rudkin), he left him but one crown. He directed that he should be buried in Old Leighlin<sup>3</sup> with his wife and children, and be carried on men's shoulders by Tinnegarney House, without any ostentation. He died on 13th June 1815, and his will was proved on 14th December 1815.

He was succeeded by his son, Captain Gilbert Pickering Rudkin, who had married Anne, daughter of James Garrett of Janeville, County Carlow. He was a Captain in the Carlow Militia, and appears to have been for a short time also a Captain in the 35th or Dorsetshire Regiment of Foot. Two daughters were the only issue of his marriage, and he was the last male representative of the Wells branch of the Rudkins. His second daughter, Maria, was married on 26th July 1827 to Henry Shawe Jones of St. Stephen's Green, Dublin.<sup>4</sup> By his will dated 6th July 1827, he settled the main portion of the Wells estate on his eldest daughter Jane and her issue, and expressed a wish that these lands should continue to be possessed by persons bearing the name and taking the arms of Rudkin.

By a codicil to his will dated 21 May 1830, made while he was staying at Pau in France, after stating that his eldest daughter had had a proposal from the eldest son of the late Captain Vigors' second marriage, which he completely disapproved of, as Mr. Vigors was too young, he declared in the most solemn

<sup>1</sup> Journal M.D.I., vol. ii, p. 269.

<sup>2</sup> Hib. Magazine, 1792, part 1, p. 192.

<sup>3</sup> Journal M.D.I., vol. iii, p. 23.

<sup>4</sup> Dublin Evening Mail, 6th August 1827.

language that if his daughter had promised to marry Mr. Vigors, his will should be annulled, and she should receive but £300 per annum for her life.

He died at Pau in the same year, and on 17th May 1831 probate of the will was granted to Jane Rudkin the testator's eldest daughter, and one of the executors named in the will. The testator had not imposed any condition of forfeiture on his daughter Jane in the event of her entering into a contract after his death to marry, and marrying, young Mr. Vigors, and accordingly on 1st October 1832 she married Thomas Tench Vigors, of Erindale, County Carlow, the only objection against whom that could be alleged was that he was a few years younger than his wife.

The only son of the marriage was named Henry Rudkin Vigors. He married, but died without leaving issue surviving, and the Wells estate is no longer held by any descendant of the Rudkin family. Jane Vigors *née* Rudkin survived her husband, and married secondly Patrick Murphy, Q.C., Assistant Barrister and Chairman of Quarter Sessions of the County Cavan. She died at Boulogne on 29th October 1879, aged seventy-eight years, and with her the line of the Rudkins of Wells came to an end.<sup>1</sup>

We now turn back to Henry Rudkin, of Corries, who, it will be recollected, married his first cousin, Elizabeth Rudkin, of Wells, on 1st August 1733 (*supra*, p. 151). There was issue of that marriage an elder son William, and several younger children, whose names and marriages will be found in the pedigree, *infra*. On 30th October 1771, Henry Rudkin, of Corries, made a lease to his son William of the house and demesne of Corries and other portions of the estate for a term of thirty-one years. Henry Rudkin died in 1777, and on 16th September 1778 William Rudkin, of Corries, married Mary, daughter of Thomas Bennett, of Ballylaughan, County Carlow. Prior to the marriage a settlement was executed, dated 2nd September 1778, by which a certain portion of the Corries estate was settled on the husband and wife, and issue of the intended marriage.

On 17th June 1794 he filed the bill on the Equity side of the Court of Exchequer, of which mention has been already made, against Henry Rudkin the third, of Wells, and his eldest son, to set aside a deed made by his father and mother to Henry Rudkin the second, and obtained by a compromise practically all he sought.

William Rudkin had by his wife Mary Bennett a very large number of children, of whom fourteen survived. The only children that need any special notice are Henry, the eldest son, and Mark.

In 1801 Henry Rudkin, being then a Lieutenant in the Carlow Militia, married Arabella, daughter of the Rev. George Sackville Cotter, M.A., son of Sir James Cotter, Bart., of Castlemartyr, County Cork. He entered the army as an Ensign in July 1805, and was

<sup>1</sup> I am greatly indebted to Miss Esther Vigors, of Holloden, County Carlow, for directing my attention to the Rudkin documents at Holloden, from the examination of which much valuable information has been obtained.

gazetted in the first instance to the 81st Regiment of Foot. On obtaining his Lieutenancy in 1806, he was transferred to the 36th Foot, and from that he passed in 1808 into the 6th Garrison Battalion, and remained there until he retired in 1810. On 6th April 1813 he was appointed to the Commission of the Peace for the County Carlow. His brother Mark Rudkin got his commission as Ensign in the 50th or West Kent Regiment of Foot in April 1805, and served with that regiment during the Peninsular war from 1808 to 1813. He was promoted to be a Lieutenant on 29th January 1807, and got his Captaincy on 21st January 1813. He was engaged in the disastrous Walcheren expedition in 1809; and was present at the battles of Vimiera and Corunna; occupying the lines of Torres Vedras; the battle of Fuentes d'Onoro, at which he was wounded; action of Arroyo di Molino; covering the siege of Badajoz; surprise of Almaraz; and battles of Vittoria and the Pyrenees; and received a medal with five clasps.

At the siege of San Sebastian he was reported in the despatches and Gazette as killed, but he was in fact wounded and taken prisoner.

In 1815 he was transferred to the 102nd Foot (afterwards the 100th), and he was placed on half-pay in May 1818. In 1824 he was appointed to the Royal Newfoundland Veteran Company, in which he served until he was again placed on half-pay in May 1828. From 1831 until his death he appeared in the Army Lists as on half-pay from the 47th Foot, but he does not seem to have actually served in it.

William Rudkin, of Corries, the father of Captain Mark Rudkin, made his will, dated 11th March 1816, and thereby appointed amongst a number of his younger children a sum of £700, charged on the Corries estate by his marriage settlement, and also bequeathed to them other capital sums and annuities of varying amount, charged upon certain specific portions of his unsettled property.

He devised the unsettled part of the Corries estate in strict settlement upon his son Henry; Henry's sons, William Henry and George, and certain of the younger children of the testator, with a proviso that if Henry had already sold or should thereafter sell, mortgage or incumber any part of the lands of Correnree or the mansion house and demesne thereof (*i.e.*, the settled estate), he and his heirs should be barred and excluded from any benefit under the testator's will.

By a codicil dated 19th April 1817 he made certain alterations in the disposition of his property consequent on the death of two of his children, Julia and Bernard, after the execution of his will. He died on 7th June 1817, and letters of administration with the will annexed were granted on 24th February 1819 to Benjamin Baker Galbraith, a creditor of the deceased.

Henry Rudkin, the testator's eldest son, was unfortunately of extravagant habits, and some years before his father's death he began to raise money by selling his reversionary interest, expectant on his father's death, in the settled portion of the Corries estate.

Beginning in August 1812 and continuing at intervals until 1817, he sold piecemeal his interest in the entire of the settled estate, including the mansion house and demesne, to Robert Harty, Esq. (ancestor of the present Sir Henry Harty, Bart.). To complete the title of the purchaser he and his wife joined in levying fines and suffering recoveries of these lands in Michaelmas term 1817 and Easter term 1819, and by these sales he forfeited not only for himself but for his issue all benefits that he or they would otherwise have taken under his father's will.

As may be well supposed he was greatly dissatisfied with the provisions of his father's will when they became known to him, and he vehemently impeached its validity.

On 13th May 1819 Mark Rudkin and Jemima Rudkin, two of the children of the deceased, filed a bill in the Court of Chancery in Ireland against Henry Rudkin and the other surviving children of the testator and Benjamin B. Galbraith, the personal representative of the deceased, for the purpose of raising the charges and the arrears of the annuities to which they were respectively entitled. Henry still continued to dispute the will, alleging that it had been obtained by undue influence, and that the testator was not of sound mind or memory at the time of its execution; and an issue as to its validity was sent for trial to the Assizes at Carlow, and was tried there on 10th September 1821, when a verdict was found in favour of the will.

A decree was made in the Chancery suit on 6th March 1822, declaring amongst other things that the will was duly proved and established, and that the defendant Henry Rudkin having encumbered and alienated that part of the lands settled on the marriage of the testator, the estates limited by the will in the unsettled lands to him and to his sons and their issue were forfeited, and that the plaintiff Mark Rudkin was entitled to an estate for life in possession in the lands devised by the will.

Captain Mark Rudkin accordingly entered into receipt of the rents of the unsold portion of the Corries estate, and so continued until his death, which took place on 15th December 1869. As he died unmarried, the unsettled portion of the Corries estate passed, under the provisions of his father's will, to four of his sisters, viz., Mary Warner, Sarah Butler, Grace Cassan and Frances Lyon, otherwise Fannin, as tenants-in-common, and the heirs male of their bodies "taking and using the surname of Rudkin."

Two of these four shares afterwards came to the heir-at-law of Henry Rudkin, the testator, and are now in the possession of Captain Charles Mark Clement Rudkin.

The further history of the Corries branch of the family is sufficiently shown by the statements in the pedigree; and the distinctions obtained by many members of it in recent years suggest that the loss of the ancestral acres may not have been a wholly unmitigated evil.



## Pedigree of Rudkin, of the County Carlow.

Henry Rudkin, or Rudkins, of Wells, co. Carlow; burgess of Old Leighlin, *temp.* . . . . Shearman, sister of Charles Jas. II; d. 20 May 1726; bur. in St. Lazerian, Old Leighlin. M.I. Shearman.

Mark Rudkin, of Cor. = Elizabeth, dau. of Thomas Phillips, of the city of Kilkenny, alderman; she mar. secondly, Rev. James Welding, or Weldon.

Thomas Rudkin, b. 1680; matric. at Trin. Coll., Dublin, 9 July 1695; d. unmar. prior to Oct. 1712.

Henry Rudkin, of Timnegar = Elizabeth, eld. dau. of Thomas Bernard, of Oldtown and Clonmush, co. Carlow; mar. 1712; b. 1685; d. 6 April 1738; mar. settlement dated 27 Oct. 1712; she mar. secondly William Doyle, of Kilkenny, attorney; d. 1755.

Henry Rudkin, of Corries; = Elizabeth, third dau. of Henry Rudkin, of Timnegarney; mar. 1 Aug. 1733; mar. articles same date; will d. Dec. 1777.

6 Oct. 1791; proved 22 Mar. 1792; d. Oct. 1791.

William Rudkin, of Cor. = Mary, dau. of Thomas Bennet, of Ballylaghan, co. Carlow; b. 1743; will 11 March 1816; codicil 19 April 1762; mar. 16 Sep. 1778; mar. settlement 1817; proved 24 Feb. 1819; d. 7 June 1817; bur. at Lorum. M.I.

Mary, mar. Ber- nard Crowe.

Ann, mar. . . . Cooke.

Harriet, mar. . . . Davis.

Diana, mar. Peter Byrne, of Knockul- lard.

Bernard Rudkin, of = Elizabeth, dau. of Carlow; b. 1755; will . . . Greene; b. 5 May 1810; proved 1764; d. 20 June 13 June 1812; d. 25 1820; bur. at Lo- March 1811; bur. at rum. M.I. Lorum. M.I.

Tarquin William Rudkin, b. 1785; d. unmar. 8 April 1814; bur. at Lorum. M.I.

Bernard Rudkin, b. Dec. 1790; bur. 13 April 1813.

Elizabeth, mar. 1806 William Burgess.

Anne, d. unmar.; bur. 31 Aug. 1801 at Lorum.

Eleanor, d. unmar.; bur. 18 March 1802 at Lorum.

Mary Anne Rachael, mar. 1821 Thomas Wright Carroll.

Deborah, mar. first in 1821 Richard Butler, of Sherwood Lodge, co. Carlow; mar. lic. bond 7 Aug. 1821; secondly in 1837, William Dig- nam.

Sarah Pris- cilla, mar. 1826 Jona- than Wil- liam Payne.

Mark Rudkin, of Tul- low, co. Carlow; b. 1795; will 25 July 1822; proved 6 Sep. 1824; d. unmar. 28 July 1822; bur. at Lorum. M.I.



Deborah, b. 1716; mar. Oliver Cramer, second son of Oliver Cramer, of Ballyfoyle, co. Kilkenny.

Mary, mar. Sir Gilbert Pickering, Bart.; d. 16 Oct. 1762 at New Ross, co. Wexford.

Elizabeth, mar. 1 Aug. 1733 her first cousin Henry Rudkin, of Corries (*see above*).

Bernard Rudkin, of Timnegarney; b. July 1725; will 8 March 1760; codicil 17 April 1760; proved 10 May 1760; d. 20 April 1760.

Sarah, dau. of Anne, b. 1727; mar. 1745 William of Corries and Wells, b. 1728; living in 1785.

Diana, dau. of Harriet, d. 1739, *et. 4.* Another son, who d. in infancy.

Mary, fourth dan. of Henry Rudkin, of Timnegarney and Carlow, b. 1750; J.P. Aug. 1773; will in for co. Carlow 1797; Nov. 1791; proved 3 June 1794; bur. 10 Dec. 1791 at Old Leighlin. M.I. wife.

Henry Pickering, of Knaresborough, co. Kilkenny, and widow of Mark Rudkin, mar. 1792 at Grangegorman, Dublin, by licence dated 14 Feb. 1792. 2nd wife.

Deborah, mar. 9 Mar. 1771 James Butler, of Ballybarr, co. Carlow; post nupt. settlement 25 April 1782.

Rose, dau. of Malone, mar. 1815; bond 6 Feb. 1815. 3d wife.

Mark Rudkin, party to settlement of 2 Sep. 1778 on marriage of William Rudkin, of Corries; d. s.p.

Anne, dau. of Nicholas Knaresborough, of co. Kilkenny; she b. 1762; d. 1 June 1778; mar. secondly Henry Rudkin, of Wells, as his second wife.

Edward Gilbert Pickering Rudkin, b. 1762; d. 1 June 1778; bur. at Lorum. M.I.

Henry Rudkin, of Wells, b. 1775; d. unmar.; bur. 8 June 1799 at Old Leighlin.

Gilbert Pickering Rudkin, of Wells and Carlow, Captain in Carlow Militia and in 35th Regt. of Foot; will 6 July 1827; codicil 21 May 1830; proved 17 May 1831; d. in 1830 at Pau in France.

Anne, dau. of James Garrett, of Janeville, co. Carlow; b. 1780; d. 18 Feb. 1818; bur. at Old Leighlin. M.I.

Bernard, d. unmar.; bur. 7 Feb. 1812 at Old Leighlin.

Other issue, who d. in infancy.

Deborah, b. 1790; bur. 27 Feb. 1802 at Old Leighlin. M.I.

Robert Rudkin, d. inf.; bur. 4 Aug. 1800 at Old Leighlin. M.I.

Jane, b. 1801; mar. 1 Oct. 1832 Thomas Tench Vigors, of Erindale, co. Carlow, J.P., D.L., who d. 20 Feb. 1850; she mar. secondly, Patrick Murphy, Q.C.; she d. 29 Oct. 1879 at Boulogne. M.I. at Old Leighlin.

Maria, mar. 26 July 1827 Henry Shawe Jones, of St. Stephen's Green, Dublin.

Mary, Charles Warner.	Henry = Arabella, dau. of Rev. George Sackville Cotter, of Castlemary, co. mar. 1779; Lieut. in 36th and 81st Regiments; J.P. for co. Carlow 1813; d. 1836.	Thomas Rudkin, d. unmarried. Castlemartyr, co. mar. 1801; mar. lic. bond 28 April 1801.	Julia, b. 1795; d. unmarried. March 1817; bur. at Lorum. M.I.	Sarah, mar. 1825 Benjamin Butler, of Ballyfore, co. Kildare; mar. lic. bond 29 Dec. 1825.	Jemima, will proved 5 April 1821, d. March 1821.	Mark Rudkin, b. 1785; Captain in 50th and 100th Regiments, and afterwards in Royal Newfound-land Veteran Co.; served in the Peninsular campaigns 1808-1813, medal with five clasps; will 19 Oct. 1869; proved 7 Jan. 1870; d. unmarried. 15 Dec. 1869.
Bernard Rudkin, v.p.	Elizabeth, mar. first James Kehoe; second Martin Hennessey.	John Rudkin, = Charlotte, dau. of Thos. Bunbury Lennon, and widow first of Theophilus Perkins, and second of Lieut. Robert Butler, of 23rd Royal Welsh Fusiliers; b. 1787; mar. Jan. 1840, by licence dated 9 Jan. 1840; d. Jan. 1869; bur. at Clonmush.	John Rudkin, = Charlotte, dau. of Thos. Bunbury Lennon, and widow first of Theophilus Perkins, and second of Lieut. Robert Butler, of 23rd Royal Welsh Fusiliers; b. 1787; mar. Jan. 1840, by licence dated 9 Jan. 1840; d. Jan. 1869; bur. at Clonmush.	Grace, mar. 1823 Arthur Wellesley Cassan, Lieut. in 65th Regiment; mar. lic. bond 12 June 1823; d. 8 July 1876.	Frances, mar. first in 1828 Fustace Fan- nin, second in 1836, George Lyon.	
William Rudkin, d. unmarried.	Anne, mar. 1799 Miles Sweeney.	George Rudkin, b. 1815. John Bennett Rudkin, d. 1876.	Maria Louisa, mar. 1839 Rev. John Browne, L.L.D.; d. 1866.	Matilda, mar. 19 Dec. 1844, Rev. Edward Spring, of Aghadown, co. Cork.	Isabella, mar. first Rev. G. S. C. Hingston, Recorder of Queenstown, co. Cork, second 22 March 1860, G. Raine, of Raasay, Scotland.	Arabella, mar. Wm. Powell. Cecilia, d. unmarried. 1882.
William Henry Rudkin, of Dublin, and afterwards of Teignmouth, Devon, b. 4 July 1813; d. 30 Nov. 1893; bur. at Teignmouth. M.I.	Clara Leonora, dau. of Major William W. Swaine, of 36th Regiment, b. 3 Oct. 1818; d. 27 Nov. 1893; bur. at Teignmouth. M.I.	Henry William Rudkin, = Hester, dau. of Rev. Charles Waring of Edenderry Glebe, co. Armagh; mar. 1868.	George Mark Archibald Rudkin, of Teignmouth, Devon, L.R.C.S.I.; b. 27 Feb. 1847.	Amy Frances, dau. of Major Robert Hearn, of 76th Regiment; b. 30 June 1852; mar. 26 Mar. 1874.	Charlotte, b. 25 July 1853; mar. 1875 Alfred C. Cassan, who d. 1885.	Jessie Arabella, b. 1857; d. 16 Feb. 1859; bur. at Mount Jerome Cem., Dublin. M.I.
Arthur Wellesley Rudkin, b. 20 April 1871; d. s.p. Aug. 1902.	Ethel, dau. of F. Gee; mar. 26 Dec. 1898.	Charles Mark Clement Rudkin, b. 1872; served as Captain in Imperial Bushmen in S. African war, 1899-1902; Queen's S.A. medal and four clasps; King's S.A. medal and two clasps; Capt. in S. F. Scot-	William Charles Eric Rudkin, b. 22 Feb. 1875; Capt. in Royal Field Artillery; served in S. African war 1899-1901, wounded; medal and five clasps.	Hugh Robert Ernest Rudkin, b. 2 Jan. 1877; Lieutenant in 120th Infantry (Indian army); served in N. China war 1900-1; medal.	George Drury Rudkin, b. 22 Jan. 1877; Lieutenant in 120th Infantry (Indian army); served in N. China war 1900-1; medal.	Gerald Fitzgerald Rudkin, b. 9 Nov. 1880. Amy Kathleen, b. 14 Oct. 1884. India Civil Ser.

THE FAMILIES OF LACY, GENEVA, JOINVILLE,  
AND LA MARCHE.

By G. W. WATSON.

(Continued from p. 82.)

HUGH XIII, *le Brun*, Count of La Marche and Angoulême, Sire de Lusignan and Fougères, was born 25 June 1259.<sup>84</sup> He married, before 8 July 1276, Beatrice,<sup>85</sup> daughter of Hugh IV, Duke of Burgundy. Being childless, in his will dated 24 May 1283,<sup>86</sup> he made his brother Guiard his heir, *si il avenoit que nos murrons sanz her descendant de nostre cors de nostre femme*. Subsequently the brothers quarrelled on the subject of the division of their parents' property. Hugh was successful in the litigation which followed.<sup>87</sup> By another will, 12 June 1297, he disinherited

<sup>84</sup> "MCCLIX in crastino Nativitatis sancti Johannis Baptiste [25 June] natus est Hugues filius primogenitus Hugues comitis Marchie et Johanne uxoris sue, et obiit MCCCIII in mense Novembris" (*Chron. of Savigny*, as in note 76, 586).

<sup>85</sup> In his will, dated "die lune ante festum beati Michaelis" [26 Sep.] 1272, her father directed that she should have £20,000 *tournois* "in dotem seu maritagium, quas solvet quicumque fuerit Dux Burgundie." By charter, "le mecredy enpres les octeves des Apostres Seinct Pere et Seinct Pol" [8 July] 1276, Hugh le Brun and Beatrice his wife agreed to accept, in lieu of the £20,000, £6,000 from her half-brother Duke Robert, and £9,000 from her mother Beatrice and her brother Hugh, together with £500 of rent *a tornois*. In 1292/3, "le dimenche empres la feste de la Chandelour" [8 Feb.], Duke Robert had acquittance for the £6,000 (Plancher, *Hist. de Bourgogne*, 1739-81, ii, *preuves*, nos. 78, 86, 131: cf. nos. 85, 109, 138, 161, 167, 184). According to the Chronicle of St. Martial at Limoges (edit. H. Duplès-Agier, 1874, 174; *Historiens de France*, xxi, 803), "MCCCLXXVI mense augusti, Hugo Bruni comes Marchie filiam ducis Burgundie ducit in uxorem Parisius et eam secum adducit in Marchiam."

<sup>86</sup> "Le lundi avant la feste de l'ascension [24 May] Lan de grace mil dous cenz quatre vinz e trays" (Orig., *Trésor des Chartes*, J407, no. 5. Copy *penes me*).

<sup>87</sup> "Cum mota esset discordia inter dilectos nostros comitem Marchie ex una parte et Guiardum fratrem suum ex altera, super eo quod dictus Guiardus petebat saisinam medietatis seu talis portionis prout ratio dictat terrarum et hereditagiorum que sibi descenderunt per mortem domini Hugonis le Brun quondam comitis Marchie et Engolismi et domine Johanne uxoris sue patris et matris predictorum comitis et Guiardi, ratione freragii tanquam filio et heredi. Comes asserebat in contrarium quod debebat absolvi et liberari a dicta petitione pro eo quod pater dicti comitis et dicti Guiardi in sua ultima voluntate fecit et ordinavit dicto Guiardo filio suo certam portionem seu avisium seu appanagium ratione successionis terrarum et hereditagiorum patris sui filio contingentis, scilicet mille libras annui redditus pro toto jure suo quod habebat et habere poterat in dicta successione." The Parliament, held at All Saints 1298, pronounced that Guiard should be content with the £1,000 per annum, saving his right "in bonis maternis seu successione materna" (*Bibl. Nat., Fonds Latin*, 10010, f. 43 d, and 11825, f. 38 d—edit. E. Boutaric, *Actes du Parlement de Paris*, 1863-67, i, p. 463, no. 928).

Guiard in the most complete manner, naming as his universal heir Geoffrey de Lusignan,<sup>88</sup> in default Aimar de Valence,<sup>89</sup> then Renaud de Pons,<sup>90</sup> and lastly Amaury de Craon.<sup>91</sup>

En nom dou pere e dou fil e dou saint esperit amen. Nos Hugue le brun conte de la marche e dengolessme e segnor de Fauquieres sains de cors e de saine pensee e de bone memoire regardans a la salu de nostre ame faysons e ordenons nostre testament ou derreyne volonte en ceste maniere. Cest assavoir que premierement . . . en apres sil avenoit que nos morissons sanz heyr decendant de nostre char de leal mariage la quele chose ja deu ne playse Nos faisons e establissons nostre heritier de toute nostre terre en quecumque leu e en quecumque pays que ele soit nostre chier cousin Geffroy de Lezignen sauve e exceptez nos conquez des queus nos ordenons ci dessouz en cestui nostre testament ou derrene volonte. E sil avenoit que por droit escrit ou par usage ou par costume de pays li devant diz Geffroy nostre cousin ne poust estre nostre heritiers en touz nos biens ensit cum est

<sup>88</sup> Geoffrey de Lusignan I, Seigneur de Jarnac in Saintonge, Châteauneuf in Angoumois, Château-Larcher and Le Bois-Pouvreau in Poitou, and Ste. Hermine in the vicomté of Thouars, was third son of Hugh X, Count of La Marche. Henry III had given him £500 of land in Ireland. But after Ireland had been conferred on Prince Edward, the latter by charter dated 6 Nov. 1256 gave to Geoffrey, in exchange, Wighton, co. Norfolk, Panton, co. Lincoln, and Laughton-en-le-Morthen, co. York, valued at £160 per annum, the manor of Louth and *Castrum Fraunc* in Ireland, valued at £140 per annum, and also £200 per annum to be paid at the New Temple, London (*Inspecimus* and confirmation thereof, 8 Nov. 1256, entered on *Rot. Cart.*, 41 Hen. III, m. 13). Geoffrey I died between June 1272 and March 1274/5, leaving by his wife Jane, daughter of Aimery II, Vicomte de Châtellerault in Poitou (and heiress of her brother John, who died s.p. between 1287 and 1290) two children, (1) Geoffrey II, the person mentioned in the text, who married Perronnelle, daughter of Henry IV, Sire de Sully (she married secondly John II, Count of Dreux), and died s.p., vitâ matris, between 16 Oct. 1305 and 1 Nov. 1306 (*Rot. Pat.*, 33 Edw. I, pars 2, m. 8, 34 Edw. I, m. 3), and (2) Eustache (died 1330), heiress of her brother, who married Dreux de Mello, Seigneur de l'Orme and de Château-Chinon (died 23 Apr. 1310), and was mother of another Dreux de Mello, who died in 1318 (writ of *diem clausit extremum* dated 15 Apr.—*Inq. P.M.*, 11 Edw. II, no. 45), leaving two daughters, Jane and Margaret, half-sisters, the former of whom married Ralph de Brienne, Count of Eu, whose English estates were taken into the King's hand before 20 July 1337, on account of his adherence to the French King; Wighton and Laughton being granted, 3 Oct. following, to Henry of Lancaster (*Rot. Pat.*, 11 Edw. III, pars 2, m. 23, pars 3, m. 26). Neither Geoffrey I nor Geoffrey II was ever Vicomte de Châtellerault, and those who fall into the error of so styling them, such as Du Chesne, La Roque, Anselme, etc., and also Mr. Chester Waters in his *Counts of Eu*, confuse them with another Geoffrey de Lusignan, Seigneur de Vouvent and Mervent in Poitou, sometime (1224-1238) Vicomte de Châtellerault in right of his wife Clemence. Jane (died 25 or 26 May 1312), widow of Geoffrey I, married John, Sire d'Harcourt, who died 21 Dec. 1302, and her only son by this marriage inherited the vicomté of Châtellerault (Beauchet-Filleau, as in note 70, ii, 319, *Vicomtes de Châtellerault*).

<sup>89</sup> Aimar, afterwards Earl of Pembroke, grandson of Hugh X.

<sup>90</sup> Renaud, son and heir of Yolande de Lusignan, Dame de Pons.

<sup>91</sup> Amaury III, Sire de Craon, son of Maurice V (who died 10 or 11 Feb. 1292/3), son of Maurice IV, by Isabel de Lusignan, daughter of Hugh X. He was hereditary seneschal of Anjou, Touraine, and Maine, and also seneschal of Aquitaine for the English King from 1313 to 1322 (*Rot. Vascon.*, 6 Edw. II, m. 3 [5 July], and *Rot. Rom. et Franc.*, 15 Edw. II, m. 10 [14 Apr.]). He died 26 Jan. 1332/3 (Bertrand de Broussillon, as in note 69, i, 229, 230).



desus dit Nos volons comandons e ordenons que il hait le tierz de toute nostre terre come heritiers ou come donatayros en la maniere que il chosira que il voudra e qui plus li playra e qui plus li porra valoir por le quel tierz Nos li assignons e ballons e livrons e volons que li diz Geffroy hait toute nostre Conte dengolesme e les chasteaus et les chastelenies de Compnac e de Merpins e de Lezignen ou touz les droiz oub toutes les rentes e les apartinences de la dite Conte e des diz chasteaus les queus chasteaus nos ne volons mie que li soient conte en rente excepte totes voies e retenu nostre bois dou deffens de colombier le quel nos volons e comandons que soit venduz por la men de nos executors por fere e por accomplir lexecucion de nostre testament. E si ensit estoit que les choses desus dites ne soffisoient au tierz de nostre terre Nos volons e comandons que ce qui en deffaudra li soit assis au plus pres des leucs desus diz. E volons e comandons e ordenons que menteant enpres nostre deces li diz Geffroy entre en la foy e ous hommages qui sunt deuz por rayson de la conte e des chasteaus e des chastelenies desus dites excepte sauve e retenu les rentes les profiz les parchaiz les essues queus seront ou estre porront les queles choses nos volons e comandons que soient levees prises e receues par la men de nos executors ou par ceaus quil metront en lor leu checone annee enterinement tant que nostre presenz testament soit acompli e enterinez. Encores volons comandons e ordenons que nostre feme Bietriz hait son doayre enterinement en la forme e en la maniere qui fu parle e ordene quant li mariage fu porparle de moi e de li sauve retenu e excepte les chasteaus qui furent exceptez e les autres choses qui en furent exceptees si cum il est contenu en letres certes faites sur les covenances dou dit mariage. E volons e comandons que ele soit contente dou dit doayre ni ne puyse plus riens demander en toute nostre terre. Derechief volons comandons e ordenons que Guyart de la marche se tiene por paez de tout sanz riens plus avoir de toute nostre terre e de toute nostre succession de mil livres de rente les queles nostre sires nostre pere de cuy dex hayt lame li laysa en son testament en sa terre e de la porveance que il doit havoit en la terre qui fu de nostre dame de mere solonc lusage e la costume de la conte ou duche de Bretagne e segont lassise le conte Geffroy de Bretagne. E volons comandons e ordenons que en touz nos biens e en toute la succession de nos biens mobles ou non mobles li diz Guyart ne puyse riens demander ne havoit anz len metons fors dou tot fors que les choses desus dites E maement e come il se soit malement e mauvesement touz jors portez enver nos e hait porchaice e encore porchaice a tout son poer e plusors foiz le damache de nostre cors e de nos biens e hait este aidables e consentanz non deuement e mauvasement a nos enemis morteus e capiteus contre nos publiament e notoyrement e en autres manieres. Encores volons comandons e ordenons que li diz Geffroy de Lezignen hayt e prene sexante mile livres de tornois une foiz paees es autres biens nostres non moubles sil avenoit que li diz Guyart les deust havoit ou les eust par acune maniere ceu que nos ne creons mie ne ne volons por les raysons desus dites des queles sexante mile livres nos volons comandons e ordenons que li diz Geffroy de Lezignen paheite e bange la maite a nos executors por accomplir nostre testament por la salu de nostre ame e lautre maite nos donons au dit Geffroy. E cestes layses e dons nos faisons au dit Geffroy por les granz biens e por les grans honors e por les grans services que li pere dou dit Geffroy nostre cousin cest assavoir mon sour Geffroy de de Lezignen fit a nostre segnor nostre pere jadis son nevous dunt nos nos tenons por oblizez au dit Geffroy nostre cousin heretier dou dit mon sour Geffroy e por la norreture e por les granz biens que celui mon sour Geffroy nos fit dunt nos li estions mult tenu e au siens e por les granz biens e por les granz honors e por les granz services que celui mesme Geffroy ha fait a nos e por cause de mort. De Rechief nos volons comandons e ordenons que se li diz Guyart par raison poust riens havoit de nostre terre outres les desus dites mile livres que nostre sire nostre pere li laysa e la proveance que il doit havoit en la terre qui fu de nostre dame de mere la quele chose nos ne creons pas ne ne volons Nos ne volons pas que li diz Guiart en prene riens ne nait ni ne se joysse de la dite terre ne des



chasteaus ne des rentes ne des profiz ne des essues quauconques que eles soient ou puyssent ou doivent estre ne ne face hommages ne ne recoyve ne nayt riens en la dite terre ne de nostre domayne devant que au dit Geffroy nostre cousin soit fait pleniers paemenz e enterins des dites sexante mile livres en la maniere desus dite par les mens de nos aunoniers les queus nos volons que tiengnent e explectent e lievent toute nostre terre e domayne rentes profiz e essues queconques que eles soyent ne en queconque leu ne en queconque segnorie que eles soyent devanz que les dites sexante mile livres soient paees e que nostre testament soit acompliz e paez enterinement sanz riens layser. E a ce fere enteriner e acomplir nos volons que li diz Guyart soit contrenz e parforcez par nostre segnor le Roy de france ou par son comandement si li autres segnors des queus nos tenons nostre terre estoient negligenz de li parforceer a lenteriner e acomplir sil avenoit que il deust avoir ou eust riens de nostre terre par rayson excepte les mil livres desus dites ce que nos ne creons pas ne ne volons. Ne ne volons pas que por la donoyson des sexante mile livres desus dites riens amenyse des autres dons e layses que nos havons fait ou ferons en cestuy nostre testament. E cestes institucion Nos faisons au dit Geffroy e a son heyr descendant de sa char de leal mariage por cause de mort. E sil avenoit que li diz Geffroy morust sanz heyr de sa char de leal mariage Nos volons comandons e ordenons que lavant dite institucion dons e layses vengent en mesme maniere a nostre chier cousin Aymar de Valence e a ses heyrs descendanz de sa char de leal mariage. E sil avenoit que li diz Aymar morust sanz heyr de sa char de leal mariage Nos volons comandons e ordenons que toutes les choses devant dites en mesme maniere vengent a nostre cousin Amauri de Creon e a ses heyrs descendanz de sa char de leal mariage. E volons ordenons e comandons si fermement cum nos poons que les devant dites institutions ou substitutions dons e layses li devanz diz Geffroy Aymar Renaut e Amauri e chescons de ceaus hayent en la maniere desus dite por droit de layse ou por donoison faite por cause de mort ou por donoison faite entre vis sil puet valoir en ceste maniere ou par cele voye ou par cele maniere que porra valoir por droit escript ou non escript civil ou canon ou par coustume ou par usage de terre ou de pays. E se il ne vaut en tout que il valle en cele partie que valoir porra e devra de droit de costume e dusage. Encores volons comandons e ordenons que sil avenoit que nos morissons sanz heyr de nostre char de leal mariage que nostres chieres serors dame Johanne feme jadis de mon sour Pierre de Genvile e dame Marie Contesse de Sanceurre hayent en heritage de nostre chier pere e de nostre chiere mere dunt dex hait les armes tel droit e tele partie come droit e costume de terre lor donra non constrestant partie ou appanement fait de pere e de mere ou autres covenances faytes entre nos e eles queles que eles soient ou de sayrement ou dautres alliances sauve linstitution de nostre heritier si cum il est desus dit la quele nos volons comandons e ordenons que demore en sa force. Encores nos donons e laysons a nostre chiere niece ma dame Hyolent de Ponz feme mon sour Fouques de Mastaz cinc mile livres en acresement de son mariage les queles nos volons que li soient paees par la men de nos executors si eles nestoient paees avant nostre deces par nos ou par nostre comandement. . . . Encores nos donons et laysons . . . qui nos doit avenir de nostre chiere ante ma dame Hysabeau jadis dame de bele Vile . . . Encores nos donons e laysons a nostre chiere seror Hysabeau nonen de font ebraut . . . Encores nos laysons por la salu de nostre arme a labbaye de Valence en laquele nos eslyons nostre sepulture quant a nostre cors soulement quinze livres de rente ou nouf vinz e quinze livres en deniers ou lon ou lautre lequel plus voudront nostre executors por acheter la dite rente en Nos fiez por fere chescon an nostre anniversayre e por establir un frere qui celebrera por la salu de nostre ame e de nos ancessors. E aus freres menors dengolesme . . . E aus freres prechoers de celuy mesme leu en ligliese desqueus Nos volons

que nostre cuers soit enterrez honorement davant le maistre auter dou quel leu nos volons estre fondeor e patrons cinc cenx livres de tornois une foiz paees lesqueles nos volons que soient por fere le premier civoire de lour yglicse ou les autres ovres necessaires e que li freres nos soient tenuz . . . Encores nos laisons a nostre chier cousin Geffroy de Lezignen desus nome cinc mile livres por aler por nos e por la salu de nostre ame en la sainte terre doutremer au premier passage qui sera en tele maniere que nos volons que des dites cinc mile livres il hayt cinc cenx livres por soy e des quatre mile livres e cinc cenx qui remaunt que il mayne an soy quinze chevaliers por demorer am li en la dite sainte terre un an. E si ensi estoit que li diz Geffroy ni vousist ou ni poust aler nos laysons les dites cinc mile livres en cele mesme maniere e en cele mesme condicion a mon sour Fouques de Mataz nostre nevouf. E si ensi estoit que li diz mon sour Fouques ni vousist ou ni poust aler nos laysons les dites cinc mile livres en cele mesme maniere a nostre ame chevalier mon sour Aymeri darchiac. E si ensi estoit que li diz mon sour Aymeri ni vousist ou ni poust aler nos laysons les dites cinc mile livres [en cele mesme maniere] a mon sour Jordayn de lobert nostre chevalier. E si ensi estoit que li diz mon sour Jordayn ni vousist ou ni poust aler nos laysons les dites cinc mile livres en cele mesme maniere a nostre chevalier mon sour Guillaume de Genetines. E si ensi estoit que li diz mon sour Guillaume ni vousist ou ni poust aler Nos laysons les dites cinc mile livres en cele mesme maniere a nostre chevalier mon sour Pierre Costantin. E si ensi estoit que li diz mon sour Pierre Costantin ni vousist ou ni poust aler nos laysons les dites cinc mile livres en cele mesme maniere a nostre chevalier mon sour Bochart de Cornafou. E si ensi estoit que li diz mon sour Bochart ni vousist ou ni poust aler Nos volons comandons e ordenons que nos executors ci desouz nomez ou li quatre ou li trois ou li dous deaus ou cil que il layseront en lour leuc se il avenoit que aucons deaus morust puyssent eslyere un chevalier seuffisant por fere le voyage en la maniere e en la condicion desus dite. Encores nos supplions a la Real autece nostre segnor le Roy de france que il soit garderres e deffenderres e parfaysierres e acomplissierres de cestui nostre testament ordenance ou derriere volonte E que il face garder e tenir en passible possession nos executors desouz nomez de touz nos biens moubles e non moubles queus que il soient e en queuconque leuc que il soient jusque a tant que cestui nostre testament soit acompli e enterine en la forme e en la maniere desus nomee. E se il avenoit que aucons de nos heretiers meist empechement que cestui nostre testament ou derriere volonte ne fust accomplie astivement ensi com est desus ordene Nos donons au dit nostre segnor le Roy de france a perpetuautes nostre chastel de Challi ob toutes ses apartinences si ensi estoit que nos morussions sanz heyr de nostre char de leal mariage e autrement non E se il fait acomplir sanz delay e sanz demoree cestui nostre testament ou derriere volonte e se il fait tenir nos executors desouz nomez en paisible possession de touz nos biens mobles e non mobles ensi cum est desus dit e autrement non. Derechief nos volons comandons e ordenons que touz nos conquestz queu que part que il soient ou en queuconque leu e en queuconque segnorie que il soient soient venduz tantost enpres nostre mort por la men de nos executors e le pris que il en hauront soient mis por acomplir cestui nostre testament ou derriere volonte. . . . E de cestui nostre testament ou derriere volonte faisons e establissons nos executors les honorables peres en deu les evesques dengolesme de Renes e de Xainctes e nos amez e feaus le Raictor ou le prior des freres prescheours dengolesme e le gardien des freres menors dengolesme quiconques soient par celuy tens e le Noble home mon sour Guy de la marche segnor de coyet Nostre chier uncle e mon sour Pierre Faure nostre chappelen e maistre Guillaume Faure e maistre Pierre Rouleau nostres clerks e freres Bos dillelle de lordre des prescheours e mon sour Aymeri darchiac chevalier. . . . Done e fait ou moys de juyne le mecredi empres la feste de saint Barnabe lapostre Lan de grace mil e dous cenx e quatre vinz e diz e sept. . . . (Orig., sealed, *Trésor des Chartes*, J407, no. 6. Copy penes me).

By a codicil dated 23 Aug. 1302, Hugh XIII further ordained  
*que dame Yolent dame de Pont nostre suer ait en leretage de*

*nostre pere e de nostre mere telle partie come droit e costume de pays li porra doner non constistant aucunes covenances feites entre nous e ly*; he also altered the order of his heirs, placing Aimar de Valence fourth instead of second.<sup>92</sup> He died s.p. in Nov. 1303.<sup>93</sup> His wife Beatrice survived him, and died between July 1328 and 31 May 1329.<sup>94</sup>

GUIARD DE LUSIGNAN, younger son of Hugh XII, was Seigneur d'Archiac in Saintonge, and de Gometz-le-Châtel near Limours, in his brother's lifetime.<sup>95</sup> He succeeded as Count of La Marche and Angoulême, and in spite of the claims of the Count of Sancerre in the name of his wife, and those of Geoffrey de Lusignan under the will of Hugh XIII, it was adjudged by the Parliament that

<sup>92</sup> "Le juedi enpres les oyctives de la nostre dame daoust [23 Aug.] lan de grace mil tres cenx e dous." *Vidimus* thereof, under the seal of the Bishop of Angoulême, dated "le juedi en la feste de lanonciacion nostre dame lan de grace mil tres cenx e quatre" [25 March 1304/5] (Orig., *Trésor des Chartes*, J407, no. 8. Copy *penes me*).

<sup>93</sup> See notes 84 and 97; 1303 (*Contin. Chron. G. de Nançis*: *Chron. of St. Denis*: *Contin. Chron. G. de Frachet*: in *Historiens de France*, xx, 589, 675, xxi, 22).

<sup>94</sup> Confirmation by Philip le Bel of an agreement between her and Yolande de Lusignan, each styling herself Countess of La Marche and Angoulême, by which Yolande engaged to pay her £3,000 per annum for life, Oct. 1311 (*Archives Nat.*, JJ46, no. 7, f. 6 d). *Vidimus* by Philip VI, dated July 1328, of nine charters, ranging from 6 June 1326 to 14 Dec. 1327, concerning her dowry (*Idem*, JJ65, no. 258, f. 166—edit. *Archives hist. du Poitou*, xi, no. 138). Royal mandate for the payment of the arrears due to her from her dowry in Bretagne at the time of her death, dated 31 May 1329 (Orig., *Trésor des Chartes*, J374, no. 23). In 1322, Philip (afterwards Philip VI), son of the Count of Valois, had made known by his charter that as Charles, King of France, before he was King, had taken to farm all the dowry which Beatrice of Burgundy, Countess of La Marche and Angoulême, had in Porhoet, Château-Josselin, Bazouges, St. Didier, and other places in Bretagne, late the property of Hugh le Brun, her husband, at a price of £300 a year, he had taken the same farm at the same price from the said King (Morice, *Preuves de l'Hist. de Bretagne*, i, 1328).

<sup>95</sup> Letters of Beatrice, Countess of Dreux and Montfort, and of John II, Count of Dreux, her son, concerning the discord between them and *Guart de Lesignam*, *Seigneur de Erchiac et de Gomes le chastel*, on the one part, and the Prior and Convent of St. Martin des Champs on the other, dated Aug. 1295 (Du Chesne, *Maison de Dreux, preuves*, 283, from the Archives of St. Martin). In Apr. 1309, Philip le Bel gave to Aimeri, Seigneur d'Archiac, all that Guy, late Count of La Marche and Angoulême, had possessed in the castle and châtellenie of Archiac, *antequam Marchie esset comes* (*Archives Nat.*, JJ41, no. 13, f. 23 d; JJ42 B, no. 13, f. 12 d—edit. *Archives hist. de la Saintonge*, xii, 1884, p. 36, no. 15). The Parliament, held at All Saints 1288, had decided that Hugh XIII should be admitted to homage for Cognac, Merpins, and Archiac, in succession to Guy de Lusignan [second son of Hugh X], conformably to the gift of Guy and to the will of Hugh X and Queen Isabel [dated March 1242/3—Orig., *Trésor des Chartes*, J374, nos. 2 and 2 bis, edit. Teulet, no. 3049] and in spite of the opposition of Amaury de Montfort, clerk [younger son of Simon, Earl of Leicester] (*Olim*, ii, f. 81—edit. Beugnot, ii, 283). The will of Guy de Lusignan, in which he instituted his [grand] nephew Hugh XIII as his heir and successor in *omnibus terris castris et castellaniis meis*, was dated "m<sup>o</sup>cc<sup>o</sup> octogesimo octavo die mercurii post assumptionem virginis gloriose" [18 Aug.] (Orig., *Trésor des Chartes*, J270 B, no. 23. Copy *penes me*).

Guiard, although disinherited by his brother, should nevertheless be admitted to homage for the two comtés, which, at Hugh XIII's death, had been taken into the King's hand, *ex certa causa*.<sup>96</sup> It is clear that he had not yet incurred the displeasure of the French King, who indeed preferred his claim to that of Geoffrey de Lusignan.<sup>97</sup> Probably the idea of taking advantage of the situation to annex two great fiefs to the Crown had not yet occurred to Philip le Bel. In his will, dated at Lille, 22 Sep. 1304, Guiard made his sister Yolande sole heir *in omnibus bonis meis*.<sup>98</sup> By another, at *Teluere*, 13 Apr. 1308, he substituted her grandson, *Helias Rudelli dominus Bragerias filius Reginaldi de Ponte nepotis mei etiam domini Bragerias*.<sup>99</sup> He died the same year, and 28 Nov. 1308, the priest-châtelain of Chauvigny attempted to take seisin of the castle and châtellenie of Lusignan in the name of the Bishop of Angoulême, by reason of the death of the Count of La Marche.<sup>100</sup>

Previous to this event, Guiard's possessions had been taken into the King's hand, on account of his crime of lèse-majesté and for other legitimate reasons. Those who had any claim to succeed him were his three sisters and the persons appointed by the will of Hugh XIII. Of the latter, Geoffrey de Lusignan was already dead, s.p. Aimar de Valence, who in Guiard's lifetime had laid claim to the whole, or failing that, to the third part, of Hugh XIII's comtés and baronies, was bought off by the French King. This

<sup>96</sup> *Arrêt du Parlement* dated "Mercurii in octabis Nativitatis beati Johannis Baptiste [1 July] anno trecentesimo quarto" (*Olim*, iv, f. 64 d—edit. Beugnot, iii, 134).

<sup>97</sup> "1303. Circa festum omnium Sanctorum decessit comes Marchie, qui decedens sine liberis toto conatu studuit Guidonem fratrem suum hereditate sua scilicet comitatibus Marchie et Engolisme privare. Volebatque et verbis et litteris asserebat se velle dominum Gaufridum de Leziniaco cognatum suum fore suum heredem et in dictis comitatibus successorem. Sed post ejus obitum lite coram rege exorta regis ipsius diffinitiva sententia tota hereditas dicti comitis ad fratrem suum Guidonem ut jussu dictabat devenit. Et ob hoc dictus Gaufridus iram magnam concepit erga regem" (*Hist. of Jean de St. Victor*, in *Historiens de France*, xxi, 642).

<sup>98</sup> "Die martis ante festum beati michaelis [22 Sep.] in quastris ante Insulam . . . m<sup>o</sup>ccc<sup>o</sup> quarto" (Orig., *Trésor des Chartes*, J407, no. 10. Copy *penes me*).

<sup>99</sup> "Die sabbati in mane ante festum dominicum [13 Apr.] anno domini millesimo [tre]centesimo octavo" (*Vidimus* of 2 Oct. 1646, *Cartulary of Pons* as in note 81, no. 22).

<sup>100</sup> The custodians of the castle refused to give up the keys, because the land was then in the King's hand. The deed is dated "1308, indictione 7, pontificatus sanctissimi in Christo patris ac domini Clementis divina providencia pape V anno quarto, mense novembri, exeuntis die ejusdem tertio, scilicet die jovis ante festum beati Andree apostoli" (*Bibl. de Poitiers*, MSS. Dom Fonteneau, iii, f. 507; *Bibl. Nat.*, MSS. Dupuy, 805, ff. 60 and 107—with a false date, 1208, which has given rise to much confusion). Subsequently, by letters dated "die penultima februarii m<sup>o</sup>ccc<sup>o</sup> octavo" [27 Feb. 1308/9] Philip le Bel gave to Hugh de la Celle "custodiam castri de Lizegnen prope Pictavis, ad vadiâ quinque solidorum turonensium per diem, tenendam ex parte nostra ac nomine nostro" (*Archives Nat.*, JJ40, no. 151, f. 78—edit. *Archives hist. du Poitou*, xi, no. 27).



transaction, which took place about the time of Guiard's death, was concluded by the following charters:—

In nomine domini nostri Jhesu Christi Amen. Noverint Universi quod Nos Helyas dei gratia Episcopus Eduensis vice procuratorioque nomine nobilis et potentis viri domini Ademari de Valencia Comitis de pembrol Et Guillelmus de Noguareto domini Regis Francorum Miles vice nomineque domini Regis ipsius inivimus fecimus et firmavimus convenciones infrascriptas Promisimusque nobis adinvicem sollempniter stipulantibus videlicet nos dictus Episcopus quod convenciones easdem approbari rattificari renovarique faciemus per dictum dominum Ademarus quodque Idem dominus Ademarus de approbatione rattificatione renovacioneque convencionum ipsarum litteras patentes sigillo suo magno sigillatas dabit et concedet cum obligatione soleum sui heredum et successorum suorum et omnium bonorum suorum ac heredum et successorum ipsorum Egoque dictus Guillelmus quod convenciones easdem sub forma simili prout est tamen a domino Rege in talibus consuetum Approbari rattificari renovarique faciam per dominum Regem prefatum quodque dominus Rex ipse litteras suas de hiis concedet patentes. Convenciones vero sunt que sequuntur. Cum enim dictus dominus Ademarus ad se pertinere intendat Comitatus Marchie et Engolismi ac terram de Fulgeriis in Britannia omnesque Castra et terras quondam domini Hugonis Bruni Comitis Comitatum eorumdem proxime defuncti acquestis ejus dumtaxat exceptis ex testamento ejusdem defuncti vel saltem terciam partem ipsorum Comitatum et terrarum dicti defuncti si dicti Comitatus et terre non deberent ad eum in solidum pertinere ac specialiter Civitatem Engolismensem Castraque de Lezigniaco de Coygnaco et de Merpins Certisque Castris cum eorum Castellaniis pro ipsa tercia parte ipsi domino Ademaro relictis cum supplemento valoris et estimacionis dicte tercie partis in locis et terris proximioribus dicti defuncti prout hec in dicto testamento plenius exprimuntur Cumque Idem dominus Ademarus super premissis experiri intendat in curia Regia contra Guiardum de Marchia detentorem dictorum Comitatum et terrarum Ipse dominus Ademarus jus suum super premissis ut melius diligencius et cum magno consilio prosequetur contra dictum Guiardum et quemlibet alium detentorem Neque cum eo vel quolibet alio composicionem transaccionem vel acordum faciet dictus dominus Ademarus de premissis sed potius jus suum efficaciter totis viribus prosequetur usque ad finem quod si dictus dominus Ademarus dictos Comitatus et terras in solidum consequatur iudicio vel alias ipse comitatus eosdem cum eorum pertinenciis omnesque terras dicti Comitis Terra de Fulgeriis in Britannia cum pertinenciis suis solum sibi retenta transferet pleno jure in dominum Regem prefatum seu ejus heredem et Successorem in Regno pro recompensatione in pecunia numerata ipsi domino Ademaro ab ipso domino Rege vel herede suo vel successore prestanda videlicet pro singulis Centum libris reddituum Mille libras in pecunia pro denario videlicet redditus decem denarios computando in pecunia numerata Nec edificia fortalicia foreste non cedue et feoda in estimacionem redditus venient nisi quatenus foreste stantes in arboribus redditum possunt annalem afferre sed premissa que in estimacionem redditus non venient voluntati Regie reservabuntur ut pro eis magestas Regia disponat et ordinet prout ei placebit Quod si forsau dictus dominus Ademarus dictos Comitatus et terras in solidum obtinere non possit sed solum pro tercia parte vel dicta certa loca pro ea ut dictum est vel pro alia parte non in solidum eo casu dominus Rex aut heres suus predictus assidere tenebitur Mille libras Turonensium in redditibus annuis domino Ademaro supradicto in locis congruis in Regno Francie cum honore et alta justicia Pro residuo vero dicte tercie partis vel locorum que dictus dominus Ademarus pro ipsa tercia parte vel parte alia consequetur quatenus pars hujusmodi vel loca ipsa in redditus valore modo predicto estimando excedet dominus Rex dabit in pecunia numerata dicto domino Ademaro recompensationem pro quolibet denario redditus annui videlicet decem denarios in pecunia computando Nec alias quam supra tactum est in alio casu venient in estimacionem redditus edificia fortalicia feoda vel foreste stantes predictae. Et sic dictus dominus Ademarus quicquid ex predictis consequetur pro recompensatione predicta transferet in dominum Regem prefatum. Actumque est inter nos quod con-



venciones hujusmodi et earum effectus transeant ad heredes et successores quoscunque domini Ademari supradicti Ex parte vero domini Regis ad heredes ejus et successores in Regno Cum convenciones hujusmodi ex parte dicti domini Ademari interponantur contemplacione securitatis honoris Regis et Regni Francorum eo quod dicti Comitatus et terre valde essent utiles pro securitate defensiois et pacis totius patrie illius ad unitatem Regni atque obedienciam confovendam Et sic dictus dominus Ademarum et nos dictus Episcopus ejus nomine pro utilitate et securitate publica Regni Francorum ad convenciones hujusmodi movemur. Nos ergo dictus Episcopus nos facturos promittimus et curatuos quod dictus dominus Ademarum predicta complebit custodiet et servabit Egoque Guillelmus me facturum promitto et curaturum quod dictus dominus Rex predicta complebit custodiet et servabit. Hec nobis adinvicem solenniter promittimus. In quorum testimonium Nos dicti Episcopus et Guillelmus sigilla nostra duximus presentibus apponenda. Actum apud Longumpontem juxta Montem Letherici Vicesima quarta die Septembris Anno domini M<sup>o</sup> CCC<sup>o</sup> Octavo. (Orig., seals destroyed, *Trésor des Chartes*, J 270 B, no. 26. Ratification by Aimar de Valence, dated at London 24 Nov. 1308, Orig., sealed, J 374, no. 4. Copies *penes me*).

Universis presentes litteras inspecturis Nos Ademarum de Valencia Comes Pembrochie dominus Weisfordie et de Montinihiaco salutem. Notum facimus quod cum inter nos et Gentes Excellentissimi Principis domini nostri carissimi domini Philippi dei gratia Francorum Regis verteretur materia questionis super Comitatibus Marchie et Engolismi terra Faugeriarum castris villis ac terris omnibus et singulis quas bone memorie Hugo Bruni Comes Marchie et Engolismi possidebat tempore mortis sue que omnia nos intendebamus ex pluribus certis et diversis causis legitimis et specialiter ex successione testamentaria dicti H. Bruni Comitis ad nos in solidum pertinere debere Et si non in solidum saltem pro parte vel certis rebus ex eis Ex adverso vero Gentes domini Regis predicti intendebant predicta omnia pertinere debere ad dominum Regem predictum ex causis certis nobis per gentes ipsas expressis Tandem nos causis ipsis ex quibus dicte gentes domini Regis predicti movebantur diligenter attentis deliberatione habita pleniori ac utilitate inspecta nostra transigimus et composuimus modo qui sequitur ac transigendo et componendo convenimus cum gentibus dicti domini Regis predictis Ex causa namque transactionis et compositionis hujusmodi Nos attentis et consideratis causis omnibus ex quibus intendebamus habere in predictis et specialiter viso testamento dicti Comitis Hugonis Bruni et diligenter inspecto et lecto dicto domino Regi dedimus concessimus et quittavimus imperpetuum et in eum ejus heredes et successores transtulimus dictos Comitatus et terras et quicquid juris proprietatis et possessionis ex testamento dicti H. Bruni Comitis et ex causis aliis quibuscumque habebamus vel habere quomodolibet poteramus sive in solidum sive in parte aliqua vel certis locis et rebus terrarum aut Comitatum predictorum prout melius potest intelligi et laciis pro domino Rege predicto cedentes ipsi domino Regi omnes actiones et jura quomodolibet competentes nobis in premissis vel pro eis vel rebus aliquibus premissorum contra quascunque personas nostrumque jus quod nobis antea competeat ad voluntatem et utilitatem ipsius domini Regis et suorum et pro eis licet nostro nomine legitime prosequemur probationesque omnes quas sibi ministrare poterimus sibi ministrabimus ad suas tamen expensas per quas idem dominus Rex et sui heredes et successores dictos Comitatus et terras in totum valeant obtinere ex causa donationis et cessionis juris nostri in predictis vel ex causa alia quacunque dictus vero dominus Rex ex causa transactionis et compositionis hujusmodi nobis ac heredibus nostris de nostro corpore ex matrimonio legitimo procreatis aut procreandis dedit et concessit in feodum ad homagium ligium mille libras turonensium annui redditus et perpetui in locis congruis assidendas in terris predictis vel earum aliquibus quas dictus Comes possidebat tempore mortis sue aut mille et sexcentas libras turonensium annui et perpetui redditus alibi in locis congruis assidendas extra Comitatus et terras predictas quod si contingeret nobis decedere sine liberis et heredibus ex nostro corpore ut dictum est predicta nobis ex dicta causa per dictum dominum Regem data et concessa

ad ipsum dominum Regem aut heredes vel successores suos libere revertentur. Convenimus insuper nos et dicti domini Regis gentes quod si per probationes veras et legitimas quas nos sibi ministrabimus dictus dominus Rex vel sui ex jure per nos sibi cesso vel ex alio jure consequantur dictos Comitatus et terras insolidum ultra dictas mille libratas terre assidendas in Comitatus vel terris predictis vel ultra dictas mille et sexcentas libratas terre alibi ut dictum est assidendas dictus dominus Rex in eum casum augebit nobis et nostris heredibus a nobis ut supra expressum est procreatis vel procreandis dictam assisiam terre feodalis de quadringentis libris turonensium annui et perpetui redditus dictas vero mille et sexcentas libras turonensium annui redditus dictus dominus Rex nobis dat nunc pure ex causa premissa et nobis assidere tenetur de presenti vel quamdiu commodum fieri poterit set cum in dictis terris seu Comitatus quos dictus Comes possidebat tempore mortis sue dominus Rex ipse commodum poterit et voluerit nobis assidere mille libratas terre annui redditus ut est dictum dicte mille et sexcente libre turonensium annui et perpetui redditus sive fuerint nobis assise vel non assise ad ipsum dominum Regem libere revertentur pro quibus nobis datis a dicto Rege ipso et concessis Nos homagium ligium fecimus domino Regi prefato. In quorum testimonium et munimen litteras nostras patentes sigillo nostro sigillatas dedimus domino Regi predicto. Datum Parisius die xvii februarii anno domini Millesimo Trecentesimo Octavo. (Orig., sealed with the *secretum* of Aimar de Valence, *Trésor des Chartes*, J 374, no. 6. Duplicate, with his great seal, J 374, no. 6 bis. *Fidimus*, under the seal of the *prévôté* of Paris, dated Easter Sunday [19 Apr.] 1310, Orig., J 374, no. 6 ter. Copies *penes me*).

(To be continued.)

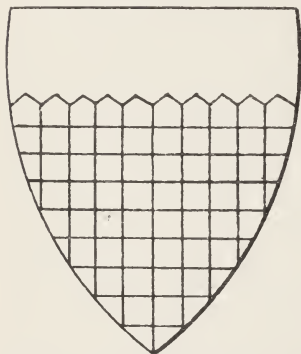
## Dugdale's Visitation of Yorkshire,

WITH ADDITIONS.

(Continued from p. 99.)

HOLDERNESSE MIDDLE BAYLIWICK.

Yorke, 11 Aug. 1666.



Micklethwayt

of

Slwyne.

ARMS:—Checky Argent and Gules, on a chief indented Azure, a crescent Or.

- I. JOHN (RICHARD) MICKLETHWAYT, yeoman, of Ing-birchworth, Penistone. Will 19 Feb. 1545-6, pr. at York 30 Mar. 1546 (vol. xiii, 128); mar. Jennett . . . They had issue—

*John* (II).

Richard, of Ingbirchworth, exor. of his father. Will  
1 Aug., pr. 13 Nov. 1589 at York (vol. xxiv,  
161); mar. . . . They had issue—

Richard, of Ingbirchworth. Will 10 Mar.  
1599 1600, pr. 30 Apr. 1601 (vol. xxviii,  
353); mar. Maude . . . They had issue—

Richard, } named in their father's  
Alice, } will.  
Ellen, }

William, }  
John, } named in their father's will.  
Agnes, }  
Joan, }

Ralph, of York, merchant. Will 8 Aug. 26 Eliz.  
(1584), pr. at York 16 Nov. 1584 (vol. xxii,  
603); mar. Elizabeth . . . They had issue—

Stephen, }  
Jane, } named in their father's will.  
Joan, }

Mary, mar. Frances Fowthorpe.

Anthony, of Ingbirchworth, clothier. Will 22 May  
1591, pr. at York 14 June 1593 (vol. xxv, 1379);  
mar. Alice . . . . They had issue—

John, }  
Christopher, } named in their father's will  
Jane, }  
Anne, }

II. *JOHN MICKLETHWAYT*, of *Ingbirchworth*, in *com. Ebor.*  
Admon. 17 Feb. 1594-5; mar. Mary, dau. of Henry Stainsby.  
They had issue—

1. *John Micklethwayt*, of *Ingbirchworth*, in the parish  
of *Penyston*, and *West Riding of Yorksh.*; mar.  
and had issue.

2. *Francis Micklethwayt*, a merch<sup>t</sup> in *Yorke*; dyed with-  
out issue, buried at St. John's, York, 1 Sept. 1587.  
Admon. at York 19 Oct. 1587.

3. *Elias* (III).

Roger, of Ingbirchworth; mar. . . . and had issue—  
John.

Margaret, mar. George Eyre.

Alice, mar. Richard Sotwell, of Catlinghill,  
15 Aug. 1603, at Penistone.

. . . mar. . . . Hawksworth.

Susannah.

Margaret, mar. 16 Nov. 1595, at St. Martin's, York,  
Thos. Wetherell.

III. *ELIAS MICKLETHWAYT*, a merch<sup>t</sup> in *Yorke*, twice *L<sup>d</sup> Mayor*  
of that *Citty*, 1615 and 1627, and a *Burgesse* in *Parliam<sup>t</sup>* in

*K. James his time; died circa 1630; bur. at Holy Trinity, Micklegate, 8 Feb. 1632-3. Will 2 Feb. 1632-3, pr. at York 29 May 1633; mar Dorothy dau. of Francis Jaques, 1 wife; bur. at Holy Trinity, Micklegate, 19 Aug. 1611. They had issue—*

1. *Joseph (IV).*

2. *Marke Micklethwayt, Rector of Marston in y<sup>e</sup> Aynstie of Yorke; bur. at Marston, 18 Nov. 1648; mar. Agnes, dau. of Edward Hanson, of Woodhouse, at Leeds, 26 Nov. 1623; bp. at Elland, 17 Nov. 1588. They had issue—*

*Elias, Rector of Marston, Preb. of York; d. 28 Jan. 1661; mar. Margaret, dau. of Thos. Levens, of Rusholme; d. 25 Jan. 1680-1; bur. at Marston. They had issue—*

1. *Elias, Rector of Terrington, bp. at Marston 16 Mar. 1651-2. Will 12 June 1720, pr. 29 Mar. 1721. Had issue.*

2. *Mark, in Holy Orders, bur. at Belfreys 21 Nov. 1696.*

1. *Mary, mar. Henry Brearey, of York, gent.*

2. *Hannah, mar. Richard Sykes, Rector of Spofforth; bur. at St. John's, York, 9 June 1676.*

3. *Elyas Micklethwayt, of the Inner Temple, London, of whom no issue remains; bp. at Holy Trinity, 7 Feb. 1610-1. (?) Will 13 July, pr. at York 21 Oct. 1644.*

*John, bp. at Holy Trinity 10 Nov. 1607, bur. there 2 Apr. 1608.*

1. *Mary, wife of Samuell Pawson, a merch<sup>t</sup> in Yorke; mar. at Holy Trinity 28 Dec. 1619.*

2. *Susan, wife of Christopher Topham, merchant in Yorke; mar. at Holy Trinity Nov. 6 1621, bur. there 17 Oct. 1622.*

3. *Tabitha, wife of John Geldart, Alderman of the Citty of Yorke.*

*Elizabeth, bp. at Holy Trinity 28 Nov. 1605, bur. there 15 May 1608.*

*Elizabeth, bp. at Holy Trinity 11 Aug. 1609, bur. there 9 April 1623.*

*Mar. secondly Mawd, widow of . . . Ardington, 2 wife, 31 Aug. 1612, at Holy Trinity, bur. there 5 Aug. 1623.*

IV. *JOSEPH MICKLETHWAYT, of Swine, in Holderness, one of y<sup>e</sup> Justices of Peace in this County; dead in Sept. 1658, and buried in the Minster at Yorke, M.D., purchased the manor of Swine; bp. 8 Nov. 1594 at St. John's, York, bur. in York Minster 7 Sept. 1658, M.I. Nunc. Will "on or about" 8 Sept.*

1658, pr. at London 2 Dec. 1658 (Abs. York. Rec. Ser., ix, 139); mar. *Anne, daugh. of Percerall Leuett, Citizen of Yorke*, wid. of Christopher Topham, merchant, at St. Martin's, Micklegate, 27 Mar. 1627. They had issue—

1. *John* (V).

2. *Joseph Micklethwayt*, of York, gent., *æt.* 26 *ann.* 11 Aug. 1666, bp. at St. Martin's, Micklegate, 6 Dec. 1639, died unm., bur. at York Minister 30 Mar. 1670. Will 29 Sept. 1669, pr. at York 5 Apr. 1670.

1. *Anne, wife of Thomas Dickenson, of Kirby Hall in the West Riding of Yorkshire*, bp. 8 June 1630 at St. Martin's.

2. *Dorothy, wife of Thomas Stillington, of Kelfield, in com. Ebor*; mar. at Belfreys 24 Jan. 1657/8, bp. at St. Martin's, Micklegate, 2 Aug. 1633.

Elizabeth, bp. 25 June, bur. 25 July 1635 at St. Martin's.

V. *JOHN MICKLETHWAYT, of Swine, an Utter Barrister of the Inner Temple, London, and a Justice of Peace in the East Riding of Yorkshire, died in Apr. a. 1660*, bp. at St. Martin's, Micklegate, 25 Apr. 1628, (?) bur. at Swine. Will 16 Feb. 1659-60, pr. at London 31 Oct. 1660 (Yorks. Rec. Series, ix, 163); mar. *Barbara, daugh. of Timothy Middleton, of Stansted Mount-Fitchet, in com. Essex, Esq<sup>r</sup>.*, executrix of her husband. They had issue—  
*Joseph* (VI).

*Anne*, mar. Harrington Fountayne, Esq., of Lincoln's Inn, bp. at Belfreys 28 Dec. 1654; d. at Beverley, bur. at Swine, 1700. M.I.

VI. *JOSEPH MICKLETHWAIT, ESQ., of Swine, æt. 10 ann.* 11 Aug. 1666, adm. at Gray's Inn 27 Nov. 1672. Will 9 Aug. 1686, Codicil 18 June 1688, pr. at York 5 Feb. 1712-3<sup>1</sup> (vol. lxviii, 243), to be bur. at Swine; mar. Constance, dau. of Sir Thomas Middleton of Stanstead Mountfichet 1677, bur. at Swine 20 Oct. 1718. Will 26 Jan. 1715-6. They had issue—

Thomas Micklethwait, Esq., of Swine, M.P. for Arundel 1715-18, Lord Commissioner of the Treasury 1717, Under Lieut. of the Ordnance 1718, bp. at Holy Trinity, Micklegate, York, 19 July 1678, d. 28 Mar. 1718 (Musgrave's Obit.). Will 23 Sept. 1715, pr. at London 12 June 1718 (Tenison, 130).

John, had £1,500 in his father's will.

Joseph (VII).

Barbara, mar. . . . Perkins, named in her brother Lord Micklethwait's will, bp. at Holy Trinity, Micklegate, York, 17 Dec. 1679, d. at Kensington.

<sup>1</sup> The registers at Swine are not in existence previous to 1703.



Elizabeth, bur. at York Minster 2 June 1696.

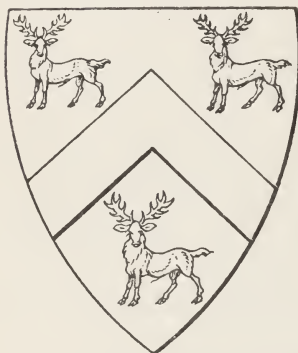
Admon. to her mother 3 Oct. 1716.

Anne, bur. at Swine, 1712.

- VII. JOSEPH MICKLETHWAIT, ESQ., of Swine, Secretary to Earl Stanhope in Spain 1708; created 1724 Baron Micklethwait of Portarlinton, and 1727 Viscount Micklethwait of Longford in Ireland; M.P. for Arundel 1718-27, M.P. for Hull 1727-34; b. circ. 1680, d. s.p. 15, bur. 26 Jan. 1733-4 at Hadley, co. Midd. Will 24 July 1733, pr. at York 22 Feb. 1734-5 (lxxxiv, 488), leaving his estate to Mrs. Anne Ewer.

BULMER WAPENTAKE.

Yorke, 19<sup>o</sup> Martij 1665.



Robinson

of

Netaby.

ARMS:—Vert., a chevron between three stags standing at gaze Or.

CREST:—In a coronet composed of fleur-de-lis Or, on a mound Vert. a stag as in the arms.

- I. WILLIAM ROBINSON, *merch<sup>t</sup> of Yorke, and twice L<sup>d</sup> Mayor of y<sup>t</sup> Citty*, 1581 and 1594, *died about the yeare 1610, being aged 82 yeares*, M.P. for York 1581 and 1588, resided several years at Hamburg and Lubeck, etc., bur. at St. Crux 2 Aug. 1616. Will 17 Dec. 1614, pr. 11 Sept. 1616, Inq. P.M. 29 Jan. 1616-7; *mar. Isabel, daughter, (sister) of John Redman, of Fullforth, in the County of Yorke, first wife*, daughter of Richard Redman, of Gressingham, co. Lanc., bur. at St. Crux 2 Dec. 1590. They had issue—

1. Thomas, *died unmarried*, of Allerthorpe, forty-nine years old at his father's Inq. P.M. Will 14 June pr. at York 4 Nov. 1625.

William (II).

Frances, mar. Robert Harrison, Alderman of York, bur. 16 Mar. 1630-1 at St. Martin's, Micklegate. Will 14 Mar. 1630-1, pr. 20 Oct. 1631.

Jane, mar. first 1588 Richard Herbert, merchant,  
of York, at St. Crux, secondly Robert Corney,  
M.D.

*Mar.* . . . daughter of *Tho. Harrison, merch<sup>t</sup>, of Yorke*,  
second wife, bur. at St. Crux 4 Mar. 1593-4.

- II. *WILLIAM ROBINSON, Citizen and Merch<sup>t</sup> of Yorke, and once L<sup>d</sup> Mayor of y<sup>e</sup> Citty* 1619, dyed circa annū 1618, bp. at St. Crux 8 Aug. 1575, bur. there 9 Oct. 1626. Will 17, pr. at York 20 Oct. 1626; *mar.* Margaret, *da.*, (sister) of *Sr Henry Jenkins, of Grymston, in co. Ebor., K<sup>t</sup>*, dau. of John Jenkins, of York, lic. 1599 at Catton (remar. at St. Crux 11 Oct. 1627 Ald. William Breary), bur. at St. John's, Micklegate, 29 July 1644. They had issue—  
*Sr William* (III).

- III. *Sr WILLIAM ROBINSON, of Newby, in com. Eborū, Knighted at the Coronation of K. Charles y<sup>e</sup> First in Scotland, died 1 Sept. 1658, æt. 78 ann.* (sic), High Sheriff of Yorks 1639, bp. at St. Crux 21 Dec. 1601, d. at Rocliffe 1 Sept., bur. at St. Crux 7 Sept. 1658. Will 31 July, pr. in London 3 Nov. 1658 (Abs. York Rec. Series, vol. viii, 202); *mar.* Mary (Amy), daughter and coheire of *Sr William Brambrough* (Bamburgh, Bart.), of Ouseham (Howsham), in com. Ebor., K<sup>t</sup>, 1 wife, bur. at St. Crux 15 Apr. 1624. They had issue—

*Will'm, died unmarried (!) at Paris; mentioned in his grandfather's will.*

*Mar.* . . . Frances, daughter of *Sr Thomas Metcalfe, of Nappa, in co. Ebor., K<sup>t</sup>, 2<sup>d</sup> wife*. They had issue—

1. *Sr Metcalfe Robinson, of Newby, in com. Ebor., Bart.* (cr. 30 July 1660), æt. 36 an. 19 Martij 1665, now residing at Rocliffe, in Bulmer Wapentake, M.P. for York 1659-74, 1685-88, adm. to St. John's Coll., Camb., 11 Dec. 1645; bp. at Topcliffe 10 Mar. 1628-9, d. 6 Feb., bur. there 1 Mar. 1688-9, M.I.; *mar.* Marg<sup>t</sup>, *da. of Sr Will'm Darcy, of Witton, in com. Palat. Dunelm, Kn<sup>t</sup>*, 29 Mar. 1653, at Witton-le-Wear (Chron. Mirabile), bur. at St. Crux 13 Apr. 1666. They had issue—

*William, died in his infancy.*

2. *Thomas* (IV).
  3. *John, dyed young*, bp. at Topcliffe 5 July 1638.
  1. *Eliz., wife of Philip Rycot, an East India Merchant*, bp. at Topcliffe 10 Nov. 1631.
  2. *Marg<sup>t</sup>, wife of Will. Weddell, of Erswike, in co. Ebor., Esq<sup>r</sup>*, bp. at Topcliffe 10 May 1636, mar. sett., 15 Aug., 1653.
  3. *Frances, wife of Rob. Belt, of Overton, in co. Ebor., Esq<sup>r</sup>*, bp. at Topcliffe 25 Nov. 1639.
- Mary.*

Grace, *died young*, bp. at St. Mary Castlegate, York 16, bur. there 26 Feb. 1626-7.  
 Elizabeth, *died young*, bp. Topcliffe 28 Oct. 1630, bur. there 10 Jan. 1630-1.  
 Ann, *died young*, bur. at Topcliffe 31 July 1642.

- IV. *THOMAS ROBINSON*, a *Turkey Merchant*, now residing in *Yorke*, bp. at Topcliffe 8 Apr. 1634, bur. at St. Crux 16 July 1676; mar. *Eliz. daugh. of Charles Tankard, of Arden, in co. Ebor., Esqr.*, at St. Olave's, York, 31 Dec. 1654, bur. at St. Crux 15 May 1664. They had issue—
1. *Sir William* (V).
  2. *Sir Tankard Robinson*, M.D., Physician to Geo. I, adm. to St. John's Coll. Camb. 6 July 1673, d. 29 Mar. 1748 (see Dict. Nat. Biog.); mar. *Alethea*, dau. of George Morley Esq. They had issue —  
*William*, mar. *Dorothea*, dau. of Dr. Coke, of Derby (Collins).
  1. *Elizabeth*, bur. at St. Crux 24 Jan. 1669-70.
  2. *Mary*, mar. Rowland Norton, of Dishforth, at St. Olave's, York, 20 July 1682.

- V. *SIR WILLIAM ROBINSON*, of Newby, first Bart., cr. 13 Feb. 1689-90, High Sheriff 1689, M.P. for York 1698-1722, Lord Mayor of York 1700, d. 22, bur. 27 Dec. 1736 at Topcliffe. Will 9 Dec. 1731, pr. at York 24 June 1737; mar. *Mary*, eld. dau. of George Aislabie, Esq., of Studley, at Wheldrake 8 Sept. 1679, born 25 Aug. 1664. They had issue—
1. *Sir Metcalfe Robinson*, second Bart., bp. at Belfreys 1 May 1684, died four days after his father, bur. at Topcliffe 27 Dec. 1736.
  2. *Sir Tancred Robinson*, third Bart., of Newby, succeeded his brother; Rear-Admiral, R.N.; Lord Mayor of York; bp. at Belfreys 7 Sept 1686, d. 3 Sept. 1754, bur. at St. Crux; mar. *Mary*, dau. of Rowland Norton, Esq., of Dishforth, bur. at St. Crux 26 July 1748. They had issue—
    1. *Sir William Robinson*, fourth Bart., bp. at Belfreys 5 Apr. 1712, d. s.p. 4 Mar. 1770, bur. at Topcliffe; mar. *Dorothy*, dau. of John Thornhill, Esq., of Stanton, co. Derb.
    2. *John*, bp. at Belfreys 3 Apr. 1720.
    3. *Sir Norton*, fifth Baronet, d. unm. 1792.  
*Thomas*, bp. at St. Olave's 4 Aug. 1725, bur. at St. Crux 24 Apr. 1740.  
*Mary*, mar. *Thos. Pierce*, Esq., bp. at Belfreys 10 Oct. 1715, d. s.p.  
*Elizabeth*, bp. at Belfreys 1 Jan. 1718-9, d. unm., bur. at St. Crux 26 Mar. 1789.

Alethea, d. unm., bp. at Belfreys 23 July 1721, bur. at St. Crux 2 Aug. 1767.  
 Margaret, bp. at St. Olave's 13 July 1727, d. unm. at York Apr. 1813.  
 William, Colonel of Marines, bp. at Topcliffe 21 Sept. 1691, d. unm. at Port Royal 1741.  
 Sir Thomas (VI).  
 Mallory, bp. at Belfreys 4 Oct. 1696, bur. at St. Crux 23 Oct. 1697.  
 John, Major in the Army, bp. at Belfreys 3 Sept. 1702, died in Jamaica 1742.  
 Elizabeth, bp. at Topcliffe 24 July 1690.  
 Alethea, bp. at Belfreys 26 June 1693.  
 Anne, bp. at Belfreys 15 Sept. 1698; mar. Thos. Worsley, Esq., 19 Nov. 1733 at Topcliffe.  
 Mary.

VI. SIR THOMAS ROBINSON, sixth Bart., cr. Lord Grantham, 7 Apr. 1761, a Diplomatist; bp. at Belfreys 24 Apr. 1695, d. 30 Sept., bur. 6 Oct. 1770 at Chiswick (see Dict. Nat. Biog.); mar. Frances, dau. of Thomas Worsley, Esq., of Hovingham, 13 July 1737, bur. at Chiswick 6 Nov. 1750. They had issue—

Thomas (VII).  
 Frederick, Barr. at Law, Linc. Inn, adm. 10 May 1764, b. at Vienna 11 Oct. 1746, d. s.p. 28 Dec. 1792; mar. June 1785 Catherine Gertrude Harris, sister of the first Earl of Malmesbury.  
 Frances, b. at Vienna 14 Feb. 1739-40, d. unm. Aug. 1758, bur. at Chiswick.  
 Anne, b. at Vienna, d. inf.  
 Anne, b. at Vienna 19 Mar. 1742.  
 Mary, b. at Vienna 24 July 1743, d. 14 Jan. 1751, bur. at Chiswick.  
 Theresa, mar. John Parker, Lord Boringdon, of Saltram, b. 1 Jan. 1744-5, d. 31 Dec. 1775.  
 Elizabeth, b. at Vienna 8 Ap. 1748, d. Feb. 1749, bur. at St. Paul's, Covent Garden.

VII. SIR THOMAS ROBINSON, seventh Bart., second Lord Grantham, P.C. Politician, ed. at Westminster and Christ's Coll., Camb., M.P. Christchurch; b. at Vienna 30 Nov. 1738, d. 20, bur. 27 July 1786 at Chiswick; mar. Mary Jemima Grey, dau. of Philip, second Earl of Hardwicke, 17 Aug. 1780, d. 7 Jan. 1830. They had issue—

Thomas Philip Robinson, third Lord Grantham, succeeded his maternal aunt as Earl de Grey 4 May 1833, K.G., assumed the name of Weddell; b. 8 Dec. 1781, d. 14 Nov. 1859 (see Dict. Nat. Biog.); mar. Henrietta Frances, dau. of the first Earl of Enniskillen, d. 2 July 1848. They had issue—

Thomas Philip Weddell, d. y.  
 Frederick William Weddell, d. y.  
 Anne Florence, Baroness Lucas, mar. the  
 sixth Earl Cowper 7 Oct. 1833.  
 Mary Gertrude, mar. 6 July 1832 Captain  
 Henry Vyner.  
 Frederick John (VIII).  
 Philip, d. unmar.

VIII. FREDERICK JOHN ROBINSON, Viscount Goderich, cr.  
 1827, Earl of Ripon, cr. 1833, Prime Minister; b. 30 Oct.  
 1782, d. 28 Jan. 1859; mar. Sarah Albinia Louisa, dau. of  
 Earl of Buckinghamshire, 1 Sept. 1814, d. 9 Apr. 1867.  
 They had issue—

George Frederick Samuel (IX).  
 Eleanor Henrietta Victoria, d. 31 Oct. 1826.

IX. GEORGE FREDERICK SAMUEL ROBINSON, second  
 Earl, first Marquis of Ripon, cr. 1871 K.G.; b. 24 Oct.  
 1827; mar. his cousin Henrietta Anne Theodosia, dau.  
 of Captain Vyner, Apr. 1851. They have issue—  
 Frederick Oliver, Earl de Grey, b. 29 Jan. 1852;  
 mar. Gladys, Countess of Lonsdale.

GILLING WEST WAPENTAKE.

Richmond, 21 Aug. 1665.



Witham  
 of  
 Cliffe.

ARMS:—Quarterly:—

- 1 and 4. Or, three eaglets Sable, over all a bendlet Gules (Witham).
2. Gules, a chief Argent (Wawton).
3. Argent, on a fess Gules, between three popinjays Vert,  
 as many escallops of the field (Thweng).

CREST:—Out of a ducal coronet Or, a demi-virgin, with hair flowing proper,  
 the dexter hand holding a gemmed ring of the first.

I. LAWRENCE WITHAM, mar. Margaret, dau. to Sir John  
 Armyng (Visitations). They had issue—

II. ROBERT WITHAM, mar. Thomasine, dau. to Thomas  
 Walshe (Visitations). They had issue—



- III. ROBERT WITHAM, of Grantham, made his will 30 Dec. 18 Hen. VI (1439); mar. Margaret, dau. to Richard Skendelby. They had issue—

Thomas Witham, Chancellor of the King's Exchequer, 32 and 34 Hen. VI and 4 Edw. IV (1464-5), executor of the Earl of Salisbury and of the King Maker, d. s.p., bur. at Sheriff Hutton. M.I. Will 1 Mar. 14 Edw. IV (147 $\frac{4}{5}$ ), pr. at York 18 Apr. 1481 (Test. Eb., iii, 264); mar. Agnes, dau. and coh. of William Thweng, of Cornburgh, Commission to veil 22 Nov. 1480, bur. at Sheriff Hutton. Will 12 Jan. 149 $\frac{0}{7}$ , pr. at York 5 Oct. 1495 (Test. Eb., iii, 266).

Robert Witham, Rector of Terrington, near Malton, inst. 26 May 1467. Will 20 July, pr. 26 July 1481, (Test. Eb., iii, 266).

William Witham, Rector of St. Mary-le-Bow, St. Michael, Cornhill, Dean of Wells 1469, d. 16 July 1472, bur. in Wells Cathedral.

Henry Witham, Knight of Rhodes, d. s.p.; mar. Anne, dau. and coh. of William Thweng, of Cornburgh.

Sir Richard Witham, a priest.

John (IV).

- IV. JOHN WITHAM, mar. Margaret, dau. of . . . Barton, of Whenby. They had issue—

George (V).

Thomas, of Brettonby (a quo Witham, of Garforth, etc.).

Margaret, a nun (Visitation).

Anne, mar. Thomas Lepton (Visitation).

- V. GEORGE WITHAM, of Cliffe, mar. Margaret, dau. and coh. of John Wauton, of Cliffe, widow of William Tocketts, d. 1479, bur. at Manfield. They had issue—

John (VI).

Thomas, d. s.p.

Henry, d. s.p.

Agnes.

Helen.

Margaret, mar. Robert Talboys, of Hurworth.

- VI. JOHN WITHAM, of Cliffe and Cornburgh. Will 18 Mar. 151 $\frac{3}{4}$ , pr. 25 Jan. 151 $\frac{4}{5}$  (Test. Eb., iii, 267); mar. Agnes, dau. of Sir John Gower, Knt., of Stittenham, leave to marry, being related, 7 Apr. 1507, executrix of her husband. They had issue—

Thomas (VII).

Katherine, mar. German Paule, of Hartburne, co. Durham, living 1561 (Surtees' Durham, iii, 220).

Margery, mar. German Oglethorp, of Newsham, co. Durham, at Egglescliffe, 17 June 1543 (Surtees' Durham, iii, 208).

VII. THOMAS WITHAM, of Cliffe, d. 10 Mar. 29 Hen. VIII, as by Inq. P.M. 22 Apr., 29 Hen. VIII (1530); mar. Cecily, dau. of John Conyers, Esq., of Hutton-on-Wiske. They had issue—

John (VIII).

Elinor, mar. John Bulmer, of Bulmer.

Margaret, mar. Henry Lowicke.

Margery, mar. Leonard Bates, of West Lathes, co. York.

VIII. JOHN WITHAM, ESQ., of Cliffe, aged eight years and nine months at his father's Inq. P.M., d. 1585; mar. Ellinor, dau. of James Fox, of Thorpe-under-Willows. They had issue—

Anthony (IX).

Robert, of York, gent. Will 8 Aug., pr. at York 17 Dec. 1591; mar. Catherine, dau. of . . .

Catterick. They had issue—

Margaret, named in her father's will.

Thomas, mar. . . .

Margaret, mar. Anthony Chaytor, of Croft, d. s.p.

IX. ANTHONY WITHAM, ESQ., of Cliffe. Will at York 7 Jan. 1603-4 (no probate), to be bur. at Manfield; mar. Anne, dau. of John Middleton, of Stockheld. They had issue—

John (X).

Thomas, named in his father's will.

William, named in his father's will; had £20 a year in his brother John's will.

Peter, named in his father's will.

Katherine, mar. Sir Henry Trotter, of Skelton Castle.

Anne, mar. Michael Johnson, of Twisle, co. Durham (see Surtees' Durham, ii, 200).

X. JOHN WYTHAM, of Cliffe, in com. Ebor., Esqr., died in a° 1656, had to compound for his estates, æt. three in 1584, bur. at Manfield 12 Sept. 1656. Will 10 Sept. 1656, pr. at London 4 Jan. 1657 (York. Rec. Ser., ix, 125); mar. Dorothy, daughter and coheir of William Wycliffe, of Wycliffe, in com. Ebor., Esqr. They had issue—

1. William (XI).

2. *Anthony Wytham, of Preston, in co. Dunelm; mar. Isabel, dau. of Richard Heron or Hixon. They had issue—*

William.  
Anthony.  
Jane.  
Dorothy.  
Anne.

3. *Roger Wytham, a Benedictine Monke at Doway, bp. at Manfield 15 Mar. 1617.*

1. *Margaret, wife of Cuthbert Conyers, son and heire to Sr Raphe Conyers, of Layton, in Episc. Dunelm, Kn<sup>t</sup>. (see Surtees' Durham, iii, 37).*

2. *Catherine, died unmarried, bp. at Manfield 22 Jan. 1612-3, bur. at Manfield 5 Jan. 1636-7.*

Mar. secondly Mary Rudd.

Mar. thirdly Jane, dau. of Cuthbert Radcliffe, Esq., of Blanchland, co. Northumb.

- XI. *WILLIAM WYTHAM, son and heire, died in his father's lifetime, bur. at Manfield 13 Nov. 1642; mar. Anne, daughter of George Collingwood, of Eslington, in co. Northumb., Esqr. (see Northumberland Visitation). They had issue—*

1. *John Wytham, slayne at Preston fight in Lancashire.*
2. *George (XII).*
3. *Will'm Wytham, named in his grandfather's will.*
4. *Thomas, mar. Cath., dau. of Will'm Middleton, of Stockheld, in com. Ebor., Esqr.*

5. *Lawrence, died unmarried.*

1. *Mary, named in her grandfather's will.*

2. *Dorothy, wife of Hillary Gray, of Bitchburne (Bitchfield), in co. Northumbr., son of Edw. Gray, Esqr.*

3. *Jane.*

- XII. *GEORGE WYTHAM, of Cliffe, in com. Ebor., Esqr., æt. 36 an. 21 Aug. a<sup>o</sup> 1665, bur. at Manfield 27 Oct. 1703; mar. Grace, da. of Sr Marmaduke Wyvill, of Burton Constable, in com. Ebor., Kn<sup>t</sup>. and Bar<sup>t</sup>. They had issue—*

1. *John (XIII).*

2. *William, adm. Gray's Inn 31 Oct. 1674.*

3. *George, æt. 10 ann., a Roman Catholic Prelate, b. 16 May 1655, d. at Cliffe Hall 16 Apr. 1725, bur. in the church of Manfield (Dict. of Nat. Biog.).*

4. *Marmaduke, ætatis 8 ann., M.D.; mar. first Catherine, dau. of John Leyburne, of Cunswick and Witherslack. They had issue—*

John Leyburne Witham, of Witherslack Hall,  
Nonjuror 1715.

mar. secondly Catherine, dau. of Sir Thomas Tancred, of Boroughbridge, 21 May 1701, at Kirkby.

5. *Lawrence*, *æt. 6 an.*, a Nonjuror 1715 ; mar. Margaret, dau. of Sir Henry Swale, Bart., 7 June 1697, d. 10 Apr. 1698.
6. *Christopher*, *æt. 5 ann.*, admitted to Douay 8 Dec. 1682, a secular priest.  
*Dorothy*, a nun.  
 Anne, mar. George Palmes, of Naburn, bur. there 3 May 1704.  
 Thomas, ed. at Douay, Doctor of the Sorbonne, d. at Dunkirk 8 Jan. 1728.  
 Robert, President of Douay College, d. 29 May 1738 (Dict. Nat. Biog.).

- XIII. *JOHN WITHAM*, of Cliffe, *æt. 13 ann. 21 Aug. 1665*, mar. first Elizabeth, dau. of Edward Standish, Esq., of Standish. They had issue—  
*William* (XIV).  
 (?) *John*.  
*Elizabeth*, mar. Thomas Salkeld.  
*Grace*.  
*Dorothy*.  
*Mary Anne*, a nun.  
 Mar. secondly, Troth, dau. of Nicholas Tempest, of Halliwell (remar. at Manfield 23 Nov. 1721, Richard Carr).

- XIV. *WILLIAM WITHAM*, ESQ., of Cliffe, a Nonjuror 1715. Will 8 July, pr. at York 14 Sept. 1723 ; mar. Ann, dau. of Sir Henry Lawson, Bart., of Brough, 20 Sept. 1707. They had issue—
1. *Henry* (XV).
  2. *John*, b. 27 Mar. 1719 (Manfield Reg.).
  3. *George*, named in his father's will.
  4. *Thomas Mathias*, M.D., of Durham, b. at Manfield 24 Feb. 1720 $\frac{1}{2}$  (Manfield Reg.), d. 28 Jan. 1786, bur. at St. Oswald's, Durham. M.I. ; mar. Elizabeth, dau. and coh. of George Meynell, of Aldborough, d. 20 Sept. 1806, in her eighty-first year, bur. at St. Oswald's, Durham. M.I. They had issue—  
*George*, a Roman Catholic Priest, b. 9 Aug. 1750, d. 1 May 1829, bur. at St. Oswald's, Durham.  
*Thomas*, b. 1 Oct. 1751, d. inf.  
*Francis*, b. 6 Oct. 1752, d. s.p. 19 Nov. 1827 ; mar. first Mary, dau. of Michael Tunstall, Esq. ; secondly Frances or Mary Clara, rel. of Francis Hutton.  
*William*, b. 27 Nov. 1753, d. 22 Mar. 1825, bur. at New Abbey, Kircudbright ; mar. *Dorothy*, dau. of Thomas Langdale, Esq. b. 6 Feb. 1753, d. 13 Apr. 1838, bur. at New Abbey. They left issue.

Henry, M.D., London, b. 28 Oct. 1758, d.  
1 Mar. 1814; mar. Eliz., dau. of Thomas  
Langdale.

Elizabeth, d. 9 Mar. 1816, bur. at St.  
Oswald's, Durham. M.I.

Mary.

Anne.

Frances, a nun.

- XV. HENRY WITHAM, ESQ., of Cliffe, b. 9 Sept. 1712 (Manfield Reg.), d. 21 Sept. 1771; mar. Catherine, dau. and coh. of Anthony Meaburne, of Pentop, co. Durham, bur. at Manfield 19 Apr. 1803, æt. eighty-nine. M.I. They had issue—

William (XVI).

Thomas, of Headlam, co. Durham, d. 13, bur. at Manfield 18 Oct. 1793; mar. Mary, dau. of James Thornton, Esq., of Nether Witton, co. Northumb., bur. at Manfield 16 May 1793. They had issue—

William, d. s.p. 1831.

Eliza, of Cliffe, succeeded to the estates of her uncle, William Witham; mar. at Manfield 5 June 1800, Henry Thomas Maire Silvertop, Esq., of Minster Acres, who assumed name of Witham.

Anne, mar. at Manfield 11 Nov. 1754 Philip Howard, Esq., of Corby Castle.

Catherine, mar. at Manfield 6 Dec. 1760 Thomas Stapleton, Esq., of Carlton.

Mary, mar. Gustavus de Strom, a Swede.

Elizabeth, mar. at Manfield 21 June 1775 Charles Browne Mostyn, Esq., of Addington, co. Oxford, d. at Nancy.

Winifred.

Frances, d. s.p., bur. at Manfield 31 Jan. 1789, æt. thirty-eight.

- XVI. WILLIAM WITHAM, ESQ., of Cliffe, d. 9, bur. at Manfield 22 Aug. 1802, æt. sixty-one. M.I.; mar. Winefred, second dau. of Nicholas Stapleton, Esq., of Carlton, d. 10, bur. at Manfield 17 Apr. 1796. M.I.



EXEMPLIFICATION OF ARMS AND GRANT OF CREST TO  
FRANCIS DYMOKE, OF ERDINGTON, CO. WARWICK,  
GENTLEMAN, 17 JUNE 1581, 23 ELIZABETH.

(Contributed by the REV. W. G. D. FLETCHER, F.S.A.)

TO ALL AND SINGULER aswell Nobles and Gentlemen as others to whome these presentes be seene heard read or understoode Robert Cooke Esquier alias Clareuncieulx principall herauld and Kinge of Armes of the South East and west partes of this Realme of England from the Riuer of Trent Southwardes sendeth greetinge in our Lord God everlastinge. And whereas frances Dymoke of Erdyngton in the Countie of Warwyk gentileman is descended of an auncient stok and famillye bearinge Ensignes and Tokens of honor, That is to saye Armes, which frances was sonne and heire of humfrey desseased sonne of Thomas Dymoke [of] Wyllington in flyntshire sonne of Thomas, sonne of John sonne of Dauid, sonne and heire of Dauid Dymoke and of Margaret his wiffe daughter and heire of Tudor ap Ryther, which Dauid the elder was the first that bare the name of Dymoke in flyntshire and marches of Wales in the tyme of Edward the third and was the sonne of Madock lyneallye descended from Tudor Treuore before the Counquest. AND BEINGE REQUIRED of the saide frances afforesaid gentileman To make searche for the Armes belonginge to his auncestores I the saide Clarencieulx Kinge of Armes at his sute and request have made dilligent searche, not onely in the Regesters and Recordes of myne Office, but also haue made earnest enquierye of other descended of the same howse, for the more perfectinge of the same and haue founde that he maye of right beare as his auncestores haue heretofore borne THAT IS TO SAYE, quarterley the first for Treuore surnamed Dymoke par bend ermyne and ermyne a Lyon Rampant Goulde, the second for JONAS azure three Bores Siluer membred gould and so quarterley with the difference of a mollet. And for that I fynde no Crest or Cogneysance insident unto the same Armes I the said Clarencieulx Kinge of Armes, by power and authoritie to my Office annexed by letters pattent under the great Seale of England, do giue and graunte unto the said frances Dymoke and to his two Bretheren that is to saye Henry and Thomas, the sonnes of Humfrey Dymoke, this Crest or Cogneysance hereafter folowinge That is to saie, Uppon his hearme on a wreathe argent and Sables an Arme Coupie, on the hande a gauntelett purfled gould houldinge a Lawnce Sables the poynet bloudey mantelled gules doubled Siluer, as more plainlye appeareth in this margent. THE WHICH CREST OR COGNOYSANCE I the saide Clarencieulx Kinge of Armes haue geuen and graunted and by these presentes do giue and graunte to the affore saide frances Dymoke, and his Bretheren, and to the posteritie of eather

of them, and to others of the posteritie from Thomas Dymoke their graundfather with there due differencis, and he and theye the same to use beare and shewe foorth at his and their Libertie and pleasure for euer, without impediment sect or enteruption of any person or persons. In witnesse whereof I the saide Clarencieulx Kinge of Armes haue hereunto sett my hand and Seale of myne Office, the xvij<sup>th</sup> daye of June Año Doñ 1581 and in the xxiiij<sup>th</sup> yere of the Raigne of our Souueraigne Ladye Elizabethe.<sup>1</sup>

Rob<sup>t</sup> Cooke Alias Clarencieulx  
Roy Darmes.




---

EXEMPLIFICATION OF ARMS AND CREST TO THOMAS CAMBELL, ESQUIRE, CITIZEN AND ALDERMAN OF LONDON, 20 SEPTEMBER, 42 ELIZABETH, 1600.

(Contributed by the REV. W. G. D. FLETCHER, F.S.A.)

TO ALL NOBLE and gentelmen of what estate or degree soever, bearing Armes to whome these presentes shall come, Wee William Dethicke als Garter principall kinge of Armes of England, And William Camden als Clarencieulx kinge of Armes of the Southe partes of this Realme, grettinge; KNOWE YEE that whereas by the authoritie of our Offices from the Queen's most excelent Mat<sup>e</sup> under the great seale of England, for all maters and Causes of Armes, pedegrees, honor and Chevalrye, wee have bene and are accustomed to make declaration, and to testifye of the shildes and Coates of Armes Creastes and Cognizances, desendide to gentilmen, eyther from their Auncestors or by deseartes geven to them, as signs and tokens of their vertue valor and faythfull service to their prince and Country ether in warre or peace, whereby they should be incoraged to goe forwarde in all vertue and Noblnes, that they and their posteritie maye for ever be inroled amongst the Noble and gentrye: AND FOR THAT Thomas Cambell Esquire Citizen and Alderman of London a man every waye for his good service to be nomynated and taken amongst the number of Auncient gentilmen. NOW the said Thomas Cambell not beinge assured what Coate or Cognizance dothe Aunciently belonge to his auncestors hathe required us the said kinges of Armes to make searche in the Recordes of our office, and to sett forth and exemplifie unto him those Armes and Creaste that he maye lawefully beare WHEREUPPON WEE the said kinges of Armes makinge searche doe fynde that he may lawefully beare this Coate

<sup>1</sup> The original grant is *penes* J. Parry Jones, Esq., of Oswestry. There is a pedigree of this family of Dymoke or Dymock in the 1850 edition of Burke's *Landed Gentry*.

and Cognizance folowinge: THAT IS to saye Sables on a fesse betweene three Lyons heads razed golde, three pellets, And for his Creast or Cognizance, uppon the healme on a Shapewe gules, lyned Ermyne a Lyons heade razed Argent, manteled gules doubled argent as more playnlye appeareth Depicted in the margent: THE WHICH Armes and Creast, wee the said Kinges of Armes by vertue of our Offices do testyfy and acknowledge that the said Thomas Cambell Esquire, and his posteritie maye use and Lawefully beare and shewe forth the same in shield Coate Armor or otherwise at their will and pleasuer, with their due differences accordinge to the lawes of Armes without lett or interruption of any person or persons for ever; In wittnes wherof wee the said Kinges of Armes have signed these presentes with our hands and fixed thereunto our seales of our Offices the xx<sup>th</sup> daye of September in the xliij<sup>th</sup> yere of the raigne of our Sovereigne Lady Queene Elizabeth, and in the yere of our Lord 1600.<sup>1</sup>

Witlm Dethick Garter  
principall Kinge of Armes.

William Camden Clarenceux  
King of Armes.



### THE WILL OF SIR JOHN FERNE, KNT.

At the conclusion of my notes on Sir John Ferne, the author of that curious book "The Blazon of Gentry," in *The Genealogist*, vol. xii, N.S., pp. 251-2, I hazarded the opinion that his will might be found at Lincoln or York. It has since been ascertained that the will was proved at York, and I am now enabled to print it from vol. 31, fo. 73 of the Registers in the Probate Office there. Although somewhat long, since it is the "last will and testament" of a distinguished lawyer and celebrated member of the Inner Temple, it appears not unworthy of a place in the pages of this magazine.

Sir John Ferne was son of William Ferne, who married Anne, daughter of John Sheffield, of Gonas and Beltoft in the Isle of Axholme, and Lay Subsidy co. Lincoln.  $\frac{1}{5} \frac{3}{4} \frac{8}{6}$ . 13 Eliz. contains the following entry:—

Belton. Witlm fferne geñ in goods . . . x<sup>li</sup> . . . x<sup>s</sup>  
the latter sum denoting the amount of his contribution to the subsidy. Sir William Gee was appointed with Sir John Ferne by James I, June 7, 1604, to the office of Secretary and Keeper of the Signet in the North.<sup>2</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Copied from the original preserved at Condover Hall, Salop, and numbered ccclxxvi. The grantee was Lord Mayor of London in 1609, and died in 1613. His grandsons, James and Thomas, were both created baronets.

<sup>2</sup> Cal. State Papers Domestic, 1603-1610, p. 118.

Sir John Ferne married Elizabeth, fourth daughter of Sir John Needham, of Wymondley Priory, co. Herts, and sister of Sir John Needham, of Litchborough, Northants;<sup>1</sup> after her husband's death Elizabeth married Sir Thomas Smyth, of Holt, in Leicestershire, who assumed the name of Nevill. She was the latter's second wife, and is said to have died in 1629. Nichols, in his history of that county, vol. ii, p. 730, gives a pedigree of the Nevill and Smyth family, and the inscription on the monument of Sir Thomas Nevill, Knt., in Holt Church, from which I take this extract:—"His second wife Elizabeth Ferne, Sir John Ferne's widow." The Visitation of Leicestershire confirms this marriage, so there seems no doubt that the statement of the "Lincolnshire Pedigrees"<sup>2</sup> that her husband was "Sir Henry Nevill" is erroneous; it also appears probable that Sir John Ferne's two sons "Thomas" in the same Pedigrees are really identical, William having been baptised at Belton 21 Feb. 1592-3, and Thomas 12 Oct. 1595.

I have omitted nothing contained in the will except where mention is made within square brackets.

In the name of God amen The eighteenth day of June in the yeare of our lord God one thousand six hundreth and nyne I Sr John ffearne of Temple belwood in the Isle of Axholme and Countie of Lincolne Knight being sicke of bodie but of good and pfect mynd and memorie thankes be vnto God therefore do make and declare this my last will and testament in writing revoking therebie all other fform wills and testaments And ffirst I comend my soule vnto almightie God my maker and redem hoping assuredlie through the onlie mitts of Jesus Christ my sauoure to be maide ptaker of life eulasting And I comend my bodie to be seemlie buried at the discrecon of my executors at small charge and wthout pompe And touching the setling of my estate ffirst whereas one annuytie or rent charge of ffortie pounds p ann fformlie by deed granted by Witm ffearne my father vnto me the said Sir John ffearne during my Life and vnto the ladie Elizabeth my wife during her life for and in the name of her ioynture to be issuing out of all my lands of Inheritance whatsoever And whereas also I the said Sir John ffearne on or aboute the tyme of my intermarriage wth my said wife by deed granted and assured unto Sir John Needham of Litchborow in the Countie of North hampton Knight and others or vnto him the said Sir John Needham alone one annuytie or rent charge of twentie mkes p ann in ffee to be also Issuing out of all my said lands wch was ment and intended to be to the vse of my said wife and her heires for eu for and towards her better advancemt and meanes of liueliehood My will and meaning is that the said assurance shall stand and be effectuell to and for the benifitt of my said wife according to the true intent

<sup>1</sup> For the Needham Pedigree, see Clutterbuck's "History of Herts," vol. ii, pp. 550-1.

<sup>2</sup> Har. Soc., vol. 50, Maddison's "Lincolnshire Pedigrees," pp. 349-351.



and meaning sett downe in the same conveyances And I do by this my will ratifie and confirme And ffurther do will and devise both the same Annuyties or rent charges thone of forty pounds p ann thother of twentie mkes p ann to my said wife for such and the same estats as be mençoned and lyñitted by the same conveyances and that according to the true intent of them and either of them And whereas my said wife is by the custome of the province of Yorke to have the third pte in three pts to be devided of all my goods cattell and creditts for that my intent is to benifitt my said wife and no way to hinder her of anything due vnto her by the said custome my will and mynd is that she shall have the said third pte thereof in three pts to be devided according to the said custome And yet for that my estate will not extend vnto soe greate a porçon as my goodwill were my abilities sutable thereunto could aford to bestow on her And therefore my will is that if my said wife shall refuse to accept the said thirds in thre pts to be devided of all my goods cattell and creditts according to the said custome And this my pñte last will and Testament Then and not otherwise for that my estate will not extend to give her both or a more liberall porçon then is hereafter by this my last will lyñetted and appointed The same being of ffarr greater vallew then the said thirds according to the said custome will amount vnto my will and meaning is that whereas I the said Sir John fferne have conveyed and assured vnto the said Sir John Needham Knight John Key of Woodsome in the Countie of Yorke Gentleman Withm fferne of Crekmche in the Countie of Stafforth Gentleman and Withm Rothwoodd of the Cittie of London Haberdasher all those grounds or closes called the Hill and Doswood land together wth the lodge house and a little orchard therevnto adioyning and also a backside wth all and singular thapurtences therevnto belonging pcell of the dispked pke of Belgraues scituate lying and being in the seüall pishes of Belton and Epworth in the said Isle and countie for and during nyntie yeares yf my said wife shall so long liue and shall contynew and remaine so long vñmarried wch was and is done onlie in trust and to the vse of my last will and testament I therefore give and bequeath vnto her my said wife the occupaçon and profitts of all the said grounds lands houses wth their appurteññcs being pcells of the disparked pke of Belgraues for and during the said nyntie yeares if she my said wife shall so long liue And shall contynew and remaine vñmarried wch was and is done onlie in trust and to the vse of my last will and testament I therefore giue and bequeath vnto her my said wife the occupaçon and profitts of all the said grounds lands howses wth their appurteññcs being pcell of the dispked pke of Belgraues for and during the said nyntie yeares if she my said wife shall so long liue And shall contynew and remaine so longe vñmarried And whereas also Sir Withm Gee of Bishopp Burton in the countie of York Knight is and standeth obliged and bound by this writing obligatorie in the penall some of twelve hundred pounds vnto me the said Sir John fferne condiçoned for the pformance of certeyne covenants comprised in a certain pare



of Indentures being amongst other things for the true payment of two hundred mkes p ann the same to be paid half yearelie at two equall payments during the life of the said Sir Wifm Gee the first payment to commence upon the one hundred eightie and third day next and Inmediatlie after the decease of me the said Sir John fferne My will and meaning is that my said wife shall haue to her owne vse the one quarter viz thirtie three pounds six shillings and eight pence yearlie of the said yearlie payment mençoned in the said Indentures during the life of the said Sir Wifm Gee as is aforesaid If she my wife shall so long liue The residue of the said yearlie payment from the said Sir Wifm Gee Ratable the benefit of the said writing obligatorie in case default of payment shalbe had or made thereof I will and appoint towards the rasing and making vpp of my childrens porçons hereafter by this my last Will and Testament bequeathed and whereas also by the said custome of the province another third pte in thre pts to be deuided of all my goods catle and creditts will belong unto my children vnaduañced being nyne in nomber my will is that my children viz; Jane fferne John fferne George fferne Thomas fferne Edward fferne Matthew fferne James fferne Elizabeth fferne Henrie fferne shall have the said other third pte in thre pts to be deuided of all my said goods cattalls and creditts according to the said custome equallie to be deuided amongst them and to be seuallie deliued vnto them when they shall come to theire seuall full ages of one and twentie yeares except vnto my said daughter Jane Itm I ffurtherr will and bequeath vnto Jane fferne my daughter so much lawfull money of England as w<sup>th</sup> her ratable pte of the said third pte of my said goods cattells and creditts shall amount vnto the full some of three hundreth pounds The same and also her ratable pte as is aforesaid to be paid and deliued her at her full age of three and twentie yeares or one half at her marriage If that shall first happen And thother half six months next after her said marriage And in the meane tyme she to have sufficient maintenance at the charge of my Executors Or in dislike thereof foure and twentie pounds of currant English money yearlie in lew thereof Prouided neütheles That if the said Jane shall happen to marrie before she shalbe thre and twentie yeares of age w<sup>th</sup>out the consent or good liking of myne executors or one of them That then she shall have no more nor further legacie then so much money as w<sup>th</sup> her ratable pte as is aforesaid shall amount vnto the iust some of one hundred and fiftie pounds of currant English money Itm I ffurtherr will and bequeath unto John fferne my sonne so much lawfull money of England as w<sup>th</sup> his ratable pte of the saide third pte of my said goods catle and creditts shall amount vnto the full some of two hundred and ffortie pounds the same to be paid at his full age of fue and twentie years Itm I ffurtherr will and bequeath vnto George fferne my sonne [etc. in the same words as he gives to John] two hundred pounds to be paid him at his full age of thre and twentie yeares and in the meanetyme he to have sufficient mainteynance at the charge of my Executors [He makes exactly the same

bequest to his sons Edward, Mathew and James fferne] I further will and bequeath vnto Elizabeth fferne my daughter [etc. in the same words] two hundred and fortie pounds to be paid her at her full age of age at one and twentie years or at her marriage being after her age of fifteene yeares w<sup>ch</sup> shall first happen [same as to her maintenance and he also makes his son "Henrie fferne" the same bequest in the same words as that to his sons last named] And if it ffortune any of my said children to decease before theire said seuell ages by this my last will appointed for payment of theire said seuell legacies And my estate otherwise in my executors hands or w<sup>ch</sup> they may come by w<sup>thout</sup> taking any profitts out of my lands other then fifteene pounds p ann herebie bequeathed for fowre yeares to my executors shalbe sufficient to satisfie and discharge all my other legacies by this my last will bequeathed That then I bequeath her pte or his pte of them so deceasing to thother of them then surviving w<sup>ch</sup> shall not then be worth clearlie thre hundreth pounds to be seuellie deliued vnto them when they shall accomplish theire seuell ages of one and twentie yeares Itm I will and bequeath vnto my Executors one rent charge of fifteene pounds or currant English money for and during fowre yeares next and Imediately ensuing If the said George fferne my sonne shall so long live and contynew and follow his studie and Learning The same to be Levied and issuing upon and out of all my lands whatsoeu and to be paid half yearlie viz: at Midsom and Christmas yearlie by equall porçons And I further by this my will giue powre and Authoritie to my said executors to destreane vpon my said lands in case the said anuytie or rent charge of fifteene pounds p ann or any pte therof shalbe behind and vnpaid at any tyme or tymes by this my will lymitted and appointed for payment thereof The w<sup>ch</sup> being received I herebie will and request may be bestowed and Employed vpon my said sonne George at the discrecon of my executors for his better meanes of maintenance during the said tyme of of fowre yeares Itm I will and bequeath vnto Wifflm fferne my eldest sonne one hundreth and ffytie pounds of currant English money to be paid him w<sup>thin</sup> six monthes next after my decease And also all my law bookes my seale of armes being a ring of gould and my newest Sattine suyte and newest velvet Jerkin Itm I will and bequeathe vnto the said John fferne twentie markes of lawfull money of England to be paid him at his commencement or taking degree of Mr of Arts in Cambridge And if he shall not take degree there then the said legacie of twentie markes to be voyd Itm I further will and bequeath to my daughter Anne Kay a peece of plate worth five pounds Itm I further will and bequeath vnto my said wife the half of all my houshold stuffs and so much of my plate as is worth forty pounds And two hundreth pounds of currant English money And do herebie noiate and appoint her my said wife and the said Sir John Needham Knight my whole executors of this my last will and testament And do giue vnto the said Sir John Needham the some of twentie pounds of good and lawfull money of England for his paines to be taken therein And

if it shall happen my estate in goods cattell and creditts to fall short and not ffullie to amount to be sufficient to satisfie all my said legacies either by the speedie death of the said Sir Wiſſm Gee or otherwise Then my will meaning and appointment is that my executors shall haue and receiue one anytie or rent charge of twentie pounds p ann to be Issuing out of all my lands w<sup>th</sup> powre to distreyne for the same and euie pte thereof The same to co<sup>m</sup>ence Imediatlie after the decease of ye said Sir Wiſſm Gee and to contynew vntill so much money as shalbe so wanting to make vpp my said childrens por<sup>c</sup>ons herebie bequeathed shall or may be fullie Levied or discharged according to the true intent and meaning of this my last will and testament Provided ne<sup>u</sup>thelless that if my said sonne Wiſſm fferne or any other my sonnes or Children w<sup>ch</sup> shall happen to be myne heire at the comon law shall and will pay and discharge the same in such mann as my executors by the intent hereof ought to do Or otherwise giue sufficient securitie to my executors for payment thereof accordinglie That then and Imediateli after such payment made or securitie giuen according to the same intent and meaning hereof The said anytie or rent charge of twentie pounds p ann to cease and be vtterlie voyd anything in these p<sup>n</sup>ts to the contrarie in anywise not w<sup>th</sup> standing But if shall happen my estate in goods cattell and creditts to be sufficient to satisfie all my said legacies Then my will and meaning is and do by this my last will and testament appoint giue and bequeath vnto my said wife other thirtie three pounds six shillings and eight pennce yearlie during her life If the said Sir Wiſſm Gee shall so long liue and vnto my said sonne Wiſſm fferne one hundred mkes p ann during his life if the said Sir Wiſſm Gee shall likewise so long liue of the residew and surplusage of the payment frome the said Sir Wiſſm Gee my debts ffu<sup>n</sup>all expences and legacies ffir<sup>s</sup>t paid and discharged Or there being sufficient in my executors powre or custodie for payment or discharge thereof And if it shall happen my said wife to die leaving the said Sir Wiſſm Gee Then I will and bequeath to such and so many of my children as then shall not be clearlie worth three hundred pounds of currant English money the residew of one hundred markes or one half of the yearlie payment then to come And then after the death of my said wife to be due to be paid by the said Sir Wiſſm during the life of him the said Sir Wiſſm Gee and if it shall happen my said sonne Wiſſm fferne to die then having noe children of his bodie lawfullie begotten lyving the said Sir Wiſſm Gee Then my will and meaning is And I do herebie give and bequeath to such and so many of my children as shall not be then clearlie worth three hundreth pounds of currant English money The residewe of the one hundreth markes p ann or one half of the yearlie payment then to come And then after the death of the said Wiſſm fferne to be due to be paid by the said Sir Wiſſm Gee during the life of him the said Sir Wiſſm Gee Itm I giue and bequeath vnto the poor of Bootham Saint Marie gaite and Gellie gaite w<sup>th</sup>in the subvrbes of Yorke ffortie sh And to the poor of Saint Lawrance pish and Heslington other ffortie



shillings and to the poor of the pish of Belton aforesaid fiftie three shillings and ffowre pence to be paid them by my executors or one of them Itm I will that my said wife shall haue my house at Temple Belwood and the same grounds that Anthony Owleing (*sic*) latelie had and held or so much thereof as she shall please to accept for and during ffowre yeares next after my decease if she shall so long lieue and dwell in person in and upon the said house paying the like rent ratable to my then heire for so much thereof as she shall please to accept as the said Anthony Owteing (*sic*) did pay vnto me the said Sir John fferne for the same Itm I giue and bequeath towards the erecting of a loft in the pish church of Belton aforesaid for the better meanes of the peoples hearing of diuyn service and the Preacher there fortie shillings of currant English money to be paid to the pishioners theire when the said pishioners of the said pish of Belton shall buyld the same loft And also I giue and bequeath vnto Maw of whome I purchased a winde myll and certayne land in Northcroft in the said pish of Belton if he be living at the tyme of my decease If not then to his wife and children the full some of fiue pounds of currant English money to be paid w<sup>th</sup>in one yeare next after my decease in recompence of his estate and good penny worth he formlie sold me in the said Mill and land Itm I will and bequeath vnto my said sonne Wifm fferne ffifteene pounds of currant English money to be paid to him pntlie after my decease Itm I further will and bequeath vnto my servant Humfray Bland the whole some of fiftie three shillings and ffowre pence of currant English money Itm I further will and bequeath vnto the rest of my servants viz Wifm ffawewether Wifm Thompson Tobie Wraye John Bagaley and Rychard Wildin euie one of them ffortie shillings of lawfull English money to be deliued to them seualle In Witnesse whereof I have herevnto sett my hand and Seale And published the same as my verie last will and testament The day and yeare first above written Sealed Signed and published in the pnce of vs Humfray Bland Wifm ffawewether and Tobie Wraye.

From the Act Book, City of York, it appears that on the 4th July 1609, before Henry Swinburne Bachelor of Arts, the will of Sir John Ferne, Knight, late of Heslington in the Province of York, deceased, having *bona notabilia* in diverse dioceses was proved by the witnesses named in the Will, and that Administration of his goods was granted to Lady Elizabeth Ferne his widow, and to Sir John Needham, Knight, of Litchborough, Northamptonshire, the Eñors, and that on a later date an Inventory amounting to over £40 was exhibited.

On the 4th of July also, Tuiton and Guardianship of George Ferne, Thomas Ferne, Edward Ferne, Mathew Ferne, James Ferne, Elizabeth Ferne, and Henry Ferne, the natural and legitimate children of Sir John Ferne, Knight, were granted to Lady Elizabeth Ferne, widow, their mother, seven bonds being filed.

## MARRIAGES AT FORT ST. GEORGE, MADRAS.

*(Continued from p. 106.)*

1803.

- June 11. Matthew Evers, Corporal, Artillery, & Anne Brown, native
- June 11. Mr. John Freedom, native, & Miss Janette Laffitte, native.
- June 18. Mr. John Chambers & Mrs. Elizabeth Darts, native.
- June 25. William Maggs & Henrietta Retta de Silva, native.
- June 29. Mr. John Sykes & Miss Anna Elenora Cachart.
- July 2. David Wood, Corporal, Invalid Artillery, & Mary Holland, native.
- July 9. Hugh Blundell,<sup>314</sup> Private, Madras European Regiment, & Johanna Nella, native.
- July 11. Robert Alexander, Esq., [H.E.I.C.S.] & Miss Catherine Maria Williams.
- July 11. William Bowler, native, & Carolina Crawley, native.
- July 16. John McCabe, Private, 34th Regiment, & Jane Sangor, native.
- July 23. James Mackeune<sup>315</sup> & Sarah Witham.
- Aug. 13. Edward Bird, Sergeant, Madras European Regiment, & Elizabeth Francoe, native.
- Aug. 13. John Eades, Sergeant, Madras European Regiment, & Diana Howe, native.
- Aug. 13. William Warren, Matross, 2nd Artillery, & Miss Elizabeth Bazeley, native.
- Aug. 13. Samuel Harper, Matross, Invalid Artillery, & Elizabeth Greygoose, widow.
- Aug. 20. Thomas Hoseason, Esq.,<sup>316</sup> & Miss Angelica Cochrane.
- Aug. 20. William Jackson, Sergeant, 34th Regiment, & Mary David, native.
- Aug. 20. James O'Neale, Sergeant, 34th Regiment, & Mary Martin, native.
- Aug. 27. James Kerr, Sergeant, 34th Regiment, & Mary Miller, native.
- Aug. 31. Josiah Coghill Cramer, Esq., Commander of H.M. sloop "Rattlesnake," & Miss Sophia Dodson.<sup>317</sup>
- ✓ Sept. 3. Robert Weston, Sergeant, 34th Regiment, & Mrs. Martha Griffiths, widow.
- Sept. 8. Lieutenant Peter Brules Man,<sup>318</sup> 16th Native Infantry, & Miss Catherine Walch.
- Sept. 10. Samuel Lane, Sergeant, 34th Regiment, & Ann King, native.

<sup>314</sup> Signed "Blendell."<sup>315</sup> Signed "Mackeum."<sup>316</sup> "His Majesty's Naval officer." (East India Register for 1805.)<sup>317</sup> Dau. of John Dodson, and granddau. of James Dodson, F.R.S.<sup>318</sup> Buried May 7, 1811, in St. Mary's Cemetery, aged 33 years (monument).



- Sept. 10. Joseph Field, Sergeant, 34th Regiment, & Susannah Robinson.
- Sept. 10. Thomas Brunton, Corporal, 2nd Artillery, & Aretah Rodericks, native.
- Oct. 15. John Jones, Gunner, 1st Artillery, & Catherine Keaton.
- Oct. 15. Frederick Fluke, Matross, 2nd Artillery, & Savannah de Silva, native.
- Oct. 19. Lieutenant James Grant, Commandant Governor's Body Guard, & Miss Julia Keir.
- Nov. 5. George Lindley, Sergeant, 65th Regiment, & Ellis Crowther.
- Nov. 5. James McConnell, Private, 34th Regiment, & Mary McLean, widow.
- Nov. 6. Thomas Daniel,<sup>319</sup> Esq., & Miss Maria Charlotte Rossina Johnston.
- Nov. 12. John Michael Vangenlomaer, Private, 2nd Artillery, & Maria Lammara.
- Nov. 12. Mr. George Robinson & Miss Emily Davies, native.
- Nov. 19. Mr. Benjamin Pratt & Miss Victorinha Pelling.
- Nov. 19. George Ryan, Private, 2nd Artillery, & Bridget Macdonald.
- Nov. 26. Reuben Fox, Private, 2nd Artillery, & Hannah Catherine, native.
- Nov. 27. William Cox & Miss Anne Tanner.
- Dec. 3. David Lyons, Corporal, 2nd Artillery, & Helena Vincent, native.
- Dec. 3. Jacob Vyolant<sup>320</sup> & Susannah Engleberta Brown, widow.
- Dec. 10. John Swank & Miss Johanna de Souza.
- Dec. 10. Francis Dawson, Gunner, 2nd Artillery, & Sarah Matthews.
- Dec. 10. John Philipishie, Corporal in the Westenburg Regiment, & Francesca, native.
- Dec. 24. Mr. George Edward Askin<sup>321</sup> & Mrs. Elizabeth Clayton, widow.
- Dec. 25. John Ludzwick, Matross, 2nd Artillery, & Belveena, native.

1804.

- Jan. 7. Henry Luttrell, Sergeant, 12th Regiment, & Anna Allan, widow.
- Jan. 10. Alexander Cockburn,<sup>322</sup> Esq., & Miss Olympia Campbell.

<sup>319</sup> Hon. East India Company's Service. Company's Commercial Agent in Ceylon in 1805.

<sup>320</sup> Signed "Výlad."

<sup>321</sup> Assistant in Paymaster General's Office.

<sup>322</sup> Of the firm of Harington, Cockburn & Harington. He was brother of Thomas Cockburn, Hon. East India Company's Service. He came out as a free merchant in 1786. His wife, Olympia Campbell, was dau. of Capt. Alexander Campbell (afterwards Sir Alexander) and Olympia Elizabeth, sister of Sir John Morshead, of Trenant Park, Cornwall (J. J. Cotton's Monuments, Madras). Their son, Alexander Thomas Cockburn, succeeded under a special remainder to the Baronetcy conferred upon his maternal grandfather, and assumed the surname of Campbell after that of Cockburn.

- Jan. 15. William Gibbons Lockyer, Sergeant, 34th Regiment, & Miss Jane Mackenzie.
- Jan. 21. Mr. Thomas Hunter & Miss Elizabeth Davis.
- Jan. 21. William Rouse, Gunner, 2nd Artillery, & Ann Demount, native.
- Feb. 11. Benjamin Herman, Sergeant, H.M. de Meuron Regiment, & Cornelia Dantink, native.
- Feb. 11. John Shorter, Private, 94th Regiment, & Sarah Garrett, native.
- Feb. 25. Richard Hawkins, native, & Charlotte Paul, native.
- X Mar. 3. Shadrick Tovey, Gunner, 2nd Artillery, & Elizabeth Hamilton, native.
- Mar. 17. George Taylor, Garrison Band, & Ann Kirke, European.
- Mar. 17. Matthew Curry, Corporal, 2nd Artillery, & Nancy Campbell.
- Mar. 22. X Mr. John Macdonald, native, and Miss Catherine Dickers, native.
- Mar. 24. Captain Thomas Boles & Miss Mary Eliza Gee.
- Mar. 24. Patrick O'Brien & Margaret Stamps.
- Mar. 31. Richard Taylor, Private, Supernumeries, & Dulcinea Primrose, native.
- Mar. 31. Henry Clamp, Sergeant, Invalids, & Mary Stevens.
- April 5. William Ord, Esq., & Miss Ann Goldfinch.
- April 20. Mr. William Bredin, Conductor of Ordnance, & Miss Mary Robertson.
- April 28. Mr. James Stott & Miss Charlotte Green.
- May 1. Robert Orme, Esq., & Miss Margaret Sowle.
- May 13. John Holloway, Private, pensioner, & Felicia Hornsby, native.
- May 17. Mr. John Shaw & Miss Ossanah Simon.
- May 19. Campbell Dunnet, Sergeant, 94th Regiment, & Ann Philips, widow.
- May 24. Mr. John Wilkins & Miss Eliza Ross.
- June 2. Major William Berkeley & Miss Eliza Bell.
- June 9. David Hayes, Sergeant-Major 12th Regiment, & Catherine Winterbottam.
- June 17. Mr. Francis Monisse, native, & Margaret Stuart, native.
- June 23. William Byatt, Gunner, 2nd Artillery, & Josepha Simmoe, native.
- June 25. Captain Charles Farran, Hon. Company's Service, & Miss Elizabeth Oliver.
- June 30. John Gomess, native, & Mary Francis, native.
- July 7. Lambert Fenning, Matross, Invalid Artillery, & Margaretta Martha.
- July 14. Richard Hodgins, 8th Light Dragoons & Elizabeth Banks, widow.
- July 14. Mr. James Dakers, native, & Mary Roth, native.
- July 14. Thomas Morgan, Matross, 2nd Artillery, & Mary Long, native.
- July 14. Mr. James Shaw, native, & Ann Pivus, native.
- July 28. Joseph de Rosario, native, and Miss Mary de Silva, native.

- Aug. 1. Captain Joseph Breton Seward & Miss Sarah Isacke.  
 Aug. 18. Remegius Bayerly, Private, Wurtemberg Regiment, & Laethia Balloperoy, native.  
 Aug. 20. Walter Grant,<sup>323</sup> Esq., & Miss Sarah Sowle.  
 Aug. 25. Thomas Duncan, Gunner, 2nd Artillery, & Eliza Michael.  
 Aug. 25. Edward Barber, Gunner, 2nd Artillery, & Amelia Scandron.  
 Sept. 8. James Farrell, Matross, 2nd Artillery, & Mary Scott, native.  
 Sept. 15. Edward Hughes, Matross, 2nd Artillery, & Marianne, native.  
 Sept. 18. Joseph Burn, Captain of a country ship, & Miss Harriett Burdett.  
 Sept. 21. Mr. James Powis & Mary Anne Jacques, widow.  
 Sept. 21. Mr. William Howse & Maria Jane Connelly.  
 Sept. 22. William Jackson, Conductor of Ordnance, & Martha Edmunds, native.  
 Oct. 3. Captain Jeffery Prendergast & Miss Elizabeth Dalrymple.  
 Oct. 4. Samuel Boutflower<sup>324</sup> & Miss Elizabeth Payton.  
 Oct. 27. Henry Hawkins, Private, 73rd Regiment, & Jane Davis, widow.  
 Oct. 27. George Godfrey, native, & Clothetha Edwards, native.  
 Oct. 28. Michael Vincent, native, & Anna Sylvia, native.  
 Nov. 10. William Brind, Matross, 2nd Artillery, & Mary Ann Lee, native.  
 Nov. 19. Robert Thomas & Catherine Anthonia, native.  
 Nov. 24. Edward Watts, Esq., & Miss Anne Burgall.

## 1805.

- Jan. 5. William Richard Montgomery, Esq., & Mrs. Catherine Reader, widow.  
 Jan. 19. Thomas Scott, Sergeant, 73rd Regiment, & Elizabeth Bowers, native.  
 Jan. 20. John Hayman, Private, pensioner, & Johanna Periera, native.  
 Feb. 11. Keene Robert Bunkall, native, & Charlotte Herbert, native.  
 Feb. 16. John Darlington, Matross, Invalid Artillery, & Jane Jameson, native.  
 Feb. 21. Thomas Lowther & Charlotte Pollard, native.  
 Mar. 7. Mr. James Simpson & Elizabeth Haywood, widow.  
 Mar. 9. Jacob Santineer, native, & Margaret Kemp, native.  
 Mar. 9. Simon Pereira, native, & Elizabeth Morrison, native.  
 Mar. 14. John Campbell, Esq., & Miss Eliza Munro.  
 Mar. 16. James Hughes, Private, 73rd Regiment, & Appalin Smith, native.

<sup>323</sup> Walter Grant was Master in Equity in the Supreme Court of Judicature, Madras. He died Nov. 5, 1807, aged 38 (mont. St. Mary's Cemetery, Madras).

<sup>324</sup> Hon. East India Company's Service; he died Sept. 7, 1830, aged 53 years. Name on monument in St. Mary's Cemetery "Samuel Peach Boutflower."

- Mar. 16. William Higgins, Private, 73rd Regiment, & Mary Waghner, native.
- Mar. 22. John Green, Sergeant, Supernumeraries, & Maria Palmer.
- Mar. 27. Thomas Edwards, Sergeant, 15th Native Infantry, & Maria de Rozara, native.
- Mar. 28. J. L. Watson, Lieutenant, 80th Regiment, & Miss Anna Maria Dodson.
- Mar. 30. William Mitchell, Matross, 2nd Artillery, & Mary Brown, native.
- April 6. Malcolm McKircher, Private, 78th Regiment, & Elizabeth O'Neil.
- April 14. Major Patrick Ross & Miss Amelia Sydenham.<sup>325</sup>
- April 20. William Doyle, Quartermaster-Sergeant, Invalids, & Jasentha Josepha, native.
- April 20. John Hamlow, native, & Emily Brock, native.
- April 20. Gabriel Hokins & Elizabeth Kelderman, native.
- April 22. Mr. James Dobbin<sup>326</sup> & Jane Smith.
- April 22. Mr. John Martin Alms & Anne Pye, native.
- May 5. Francis Lawrence, native, & Elizabeth Marrow, native.
- May 11. John Burns, Private, 73rd Regiment, & Mary McKenzie.
- May 14. Edward Croft Greenaway, Esq., & Miss Isabella Sullivan.
- May 27. Robert Baker, Sergeant, 34th Regiment, & Hannah Booth.
- June 15. Joseph Shaw, native, & Elizabeth Dennis, native.
- June 22. William Roberts, Sergeant, European Invalids, & Mary Johanna, native.
- July 9. ( Henry Harris, Esq., M.D., & Mrs. Mary Baddily, widow)<sup>327</sup>
- July 20. Peere Bateman, native, musician, Governor's Band, & Sarah Dolphin, native.
- July 31. David Cockburn, Esq., & Miss Anne Keir.
- Aug. 3. James Lawson, Corporal Artillery, attached to the Governor's Band, & Martha Gilberry, native.
- Aug. 12. Mr. William Faulkner, of the Male Asylum, & Miss Frances Harvey of the same place.
- — Kirkby Dalrymple, Esq., & Miss Anne McCormick.<sup>328</sup>
- Sept. 2. Lieutenant and Adjutant Abraham James, 67th Regiment, & Mrs. Hester Anne Huntingdon.
- Oct. 5. Captain Peter Rainier (Royal Navy), & Miss Eliza Crow Bowler.
- ✓ Nov. 9. ✓James Morrison, Sergeant, Invalid Artillery, & ✓Rozina ✓Toney, native.

<sup>325</sup> She was dau. of Lt.-Col. Wm. Sydenham and Amelia, his wife, and was bap. at St. Mary's Church, Madras, Aug. 9, 1787.

<sup>326</sup> Mr. James Dobbin, "merchant," was buried in St. Mary's Cemetery, Jan. 28, 1814, aged 60 years (monument).

<sup>327</sup> She died at Quilon, Travancore, March 6, 1807. Dr. Harris died at Madras, Aug. 10, 1822, in his 54th year (monument in St. George's Cathedral, Madras). He was first member of the Medical Board.

<sup>328</sup> Note in Register Book. "The Governor in Council having been pleased in consideration of certain reasons alleged by Mr. Dalrymple that his marriage with Miss McCormick might be solemnised in a private house (the principle of which was) that neither of the parties were members of the Church of England. His Lordship in giving his assent has signified his desire that the same shall be inserted in the public records of the Church."



- Nov. 9. Mr. John Hunt, native, & Miss Margaret Miller, native.  
 Nov. 16. Rudolph Ignatius Pauchard, Quartermaster-Sergeant, H.M. de Meuron Regiment, & Mariane Oliver, native.  
 Nov. 20. Captain Edward Boardman & Miss Eliza Matilda Hardy.  
 Nov. 23. Samuel Garrett, Matross, 2nd Artillery, & Hannah Gabriel, native.  
 Nov. 30. Benjamin Spratt, musician, Garrison Band, & Sabina Fendroa, widow.  
 Nov. 30. Michael Bauman, Farrier, Horse Artillery, & Dorothea Weis, native.  
 Dec. 5. Rev. Edward Vaughan, A.M., Acting Junior Chaplain, Fort St. George, & Miss Cecilia Collins.<sup>329</sup>  
 Dec. 21. George Moore,<sup>330</sup> Esq., & Miss Caroline Maxtone.  
 Dec. 28. Matthew Hackett, Matross, 2nd Artillery, & Elizabeth Yourt, native.

1806.

- Jan. 1. Jacob Stielz, musician, Garrison Band, & Elizabeth Marshall, native.  
 Jan. 11. George Cooke, Store Sergeant, 12th Regiment, & Mary Inkster.  
 Jan. 30. Arthur Cuthbert Beaumont, Lieutenant, 34th Regiment, & Miss Abigail Jackson.  
 Feb. 1. Thomas Adamson, native, & Anne Gibbings, native.  
 Feb. 9. William Dickinson, Sergeant, 12th Regiment, & Ann McSkinnon.  
 Feb. 15. John Harris, Boatswain, H.M. Ship "Duncan," & Mary Barrett.  
 Mar. 1. Walton Jones, Private, European Invalids, & Mary Jackson.  
 ~ Mar. 1. ~ Jean Baptiste Martin, Private, & Mary Magdalen, native.  
 Mar. 10. Hugh Lord, Esq., & Miss Lucy Gagahan.  
 Mar. 15. Mr. Robert William Bruce & Miss Isabella Sewell.  
 Mar. 27. William Horsman, Esq., & Miss Jane Dalrymple.  
 April 12. Mr. William Mason, Conductor of Ordnance, & Miss Elizabeth Frost.  
 April 17. Charles Higginson, Esq., & Miss Frances Westcott.  
 April 24. William Brown, Esq., & Miss Eliza Grundy Griffin.  
 May 3. Richard Hawkins, Invalid, & Josepha de Cruz.  
 ~ May 5. George Coleman, Esq., Commercial Resident at Masulipatam, & Miss Frances Owen.<sup>331</sup>  
 May 7. Joshua Crampton & Ann Davidson.  
 May 9. Mr. William Charles Loveless, Missionary, & Miss Sarah Farquharson.  
 May 24. Sergeant J. Ridley Brown, 11th Native Infantry, & Euphimea Murche.

<sup>329</sup> Cecilia Collins was eldest dau. of Major-Genl. Edward Collins, and died Nov. 8, 1810, aged 27 years.

<sup>330</sup> George Moore was of H.E.I.C.S. His wife, Caroline Maxtone, was dau. of Charles Maxtone, Esq., H.E.I.C.S., and Eliza, dau. of . . . Russel, Esq.

<sup>331</sup> She died at Chingleput, July 3, 1807, aged 28.



- May 31. Richard Steel, native, & Charlotte Keppel, native.  
 June 3. Henry Hawes Harington, Esq., & Miss Martha Nicholls.  
 June 5. Arthur King,<sup>332</sup> Conductor of Ordnance, & Miss Ann Munro.  
 June 7. A. W. Brown, Captain, & Miss Susan Aylmer.  
 June 18. Mr. Robert Williams & Eliza Mary Brouncker.  
 June 19. Edward Smith, Private, 69th Regiment, & Mary Averill, European.  
 June 20. Michael Jury Ondachy, native of Colombo, & Francina Justinus, native of Negapatam.  
 June 22. John Ross, Sergeant, 94th Regiment, & Mary Robertson, European.  
 June 27. James Law, Sergeant, 69th Regiment, & Mary Wilson.  
 Aug. 16. John Smith, European, in Sheriff's employ, & Charlotte Phillips, native.  
 Sept. 3. Richard Plackett, Private, 69th Regiment, & Mary Anderson, native.  
 Sept. 6. Mr. Michael Lawson & Martha Maltore, native.  
 Sept. 10. Roger Caul, Private, 69th Regiment, & Louisa Flack, native.  
 Sept. 17. Mr. Gabriel Cachart, & Miss Mary McDonald.  
 Sept. 20. Hendrich Schweitzer, musician, Garrison Band, & Pieter-nella Saltfeld, native of Colombo.  
 Sept. 27. James Clark, Private, 94th Regiment, & Catherine McGuire, European.  
 Oct. 4. Thomas Napier, Private, 94th Regiment, & Janet Brown, European.  
 Oct. 11. The Hon. Sir Thomas Andrew Strange, Kt., Chief Justice, & Miss Louisa Burroughs, youngest daughter of Sir William Burroughs, Bart.  
 Oct. 11. Thomas Herron, Private, 94th Regiment, & Ann Baine, widow.  
 Oct. 11. Allan Black, Gunner, & Susannah Fitzgerald, widow.  
 Oct. 25. Mr. Alexander Balfour, native, & Miss Ann McLeod, native.  
 Oct. 25. Sergeant James Robinson & Mrs. Jane Laplin.  
 Nov. 1. Mr. Samuel Jameson, native, & Mary Christian, native.  
 Nov. 5. John Byng,<sup>333</sup> Esq., & Miss Eliza Amelia Mayne.  
 Nov. 11. James Dalziel, Esq., & Miss Agnes Simpson.  
 Nov. 15. Mr. John Reilly & Mrs. Jane Riddell.  
 Nov. 15. Lieutenant Robert Palin<sup>334</sup> & Miss Margaret Brownrigg.  
 Nov. 22. Mr. William Stuart, native, and Miss Petronille Gravier.

(To be continued.)

<sup>332</sup> Arthur King died May 18, 1833, aged 60 years and 7 months, Lieut. Depty. Commissary of Ordnance, after 43 years' service in India.

<sup>333</sup> John Byng, H.E.I.C.S., died at Trichinopoly Nov. 22, 1811, aged 31 years.

<sup>334</sup> Robert Palin died at Bangalore, Major 4th Light Cavalry, Aug. 28, 1821. Monument in old disused cemetery.



## A

William Angus Devaynes, d. 16 Dec. = Julia Anne, second dau. of Francis Sweeney Evans, of Bul-  
 1859, aged 42; M.I. at S. Lawrence, gaden, co. Limerick, by Henrietta O'Grady, his wife, sister  
 Thanet; Capt. 25th King's Own Bor- to Standish, first Viscount Guillemore; mar. 1839; d. at  
 derers. Of Updown, Isle of Thanet. Margate 19 Mar. 1886. M.I. at S. Lawrence, Thanet.

William Fran = Clara, dau. of  
 Devaynes, John J. Wil-  
 d. s.p. 10 Sept. liams, and sis-  
 1878, bur. at ter of Monta-  
 Kensal Green. gu Williams, Q.C.

Algernon Robert Julia Henrietta Louisa.  
 Devaynes. Of Updown; d. unmarr.  
 Updown; d. unm. 16 May 1904, aged 51;  
 (the last in the bur. in the churchyard  
 of S. Lawrence, Thanet.<sup>3</sup> 1878.  
 June 1879.

Maria = Edward Locke  
 Fanny Tomlin, b. 1855.  
 Of Angley Park,  
 Cranbrook; J.P.  
 and D.L. for co.  
 Kent.

Robert Frederic = Mabel Napier, dau.  
 Williamson, C.B.; of Gen. Sir George  
 b. 1843. Of Carro- Chesney, K.C.B.,  
 keal; Col. 23rd M.P.; mar. 1883.  
 R. W. Fusiliers.

May de Vaynes Tomlin.

Violet de Vaynes Tomlin.

Daisy Vera de Vaynes Tomlin.

Norah de Vaynes Tomlin.

<sup>1</sup> John Devaynes, son of John Devaynes, of St. Martin in the Fields, peruke-maker, was bound apprentice 7 Oct. 1740, and admitted to the freedom of the Apothecaries Co. 4 Feb. 1752. He succeeded Mr. John Bakewell, apothecary and chemist at the corner of King Street, Cheapside. He was introduced to Queen Charlotte, whose constant attendant he became, by Archbishop Secker. Boswell (under date of 15 May 1784) refers to him as "that ever cheerful companion." *Cf. Gents. Mag.*, Jan. 1804.

<sup>2</sup> His portrait by Medley, painted for the H.E.I. Co., passed into Lord Truro's hands, and thence to the grandson, W. A. Devaynes. He sat for Barnstaple with a slight intermission for a period of 32 years, and such was his popularity that on the last occasion on which he stood he was returned by a majority of nearly two to one.

<sup>3</sup> Miss Devaynes published in 1881 "The Kentish Garland," 2 vols., 8vo, a collection of Kentish Songs and Ballads, and edited in 1890 "The Huguenot Garland," 8vo., of which fifty copies only were printed for private circulation.

## GRANTS AND CERTIFICATES OF ARMS.

Contributed by ARTHUR J. JEWERS, F.S.A.

(Continued from p. 123.)

MARSHIE, JOHN, of Leighton Buzzard, and to the descendants of his father William Marshe, of Dunstable. This MS. does not give the grant of arms, but a number of letters, etc., from which it appears that arms had been set up in Dunstable Church without authority by the two daus. of John Marshe. Their submission for the offence, petition for a grant, a warrant, dated Nov. 1700, for arms to be set up, they having duly obtained a grant of arms, a copy of the bill of fees, and a copy of the official funeral certificate, with the new arms are given, and the following pedigree. Arms—Per pale Gu. and Az., a horse's head coupé Arg., betw. three quatrefoils Or. Crest—On a wreath Arg. and Gu., a mural coronet Az., therefrom a horse's head Arg., gorged with a wreath Vert.

William Marshe, of Dunstable, = Elizabeth, dau. of . . . Bedford,  
a schoolmaster. of Ampthill, co. Beds.

(1) John Marshe, = Blandina, of Leighton Buz- zard, Attorney at Law, d. at Furni- val's Inn, Holborn, 26 June 1700, aged 83, bur. at Dunsta- ble 1 July 1700.	= dau. of Humph. Iremon- ger, of Ampthill, co. Beds.	(2) Francis = Rebecca, Marshe, of Dunstable, d. 29 May, 1685, <sup>1</sup> æt. 61, bur. at Dunstable.	= dau. of John Briggs, of Dunstable, she d. 28 June 1682, <sup>1</sup> æt. 55.	Elizabeth. = Thomas Chew.
------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------	---------------------------------------------------------------------	-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------	-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------	------------------------------

John, of Leighton = Elizabeth, dau. of Tho. Buzzard, aged 44 in 1700, but as yet no issue.	= Theed, of Linchlade, co. Bucks, Steward to Sir Vincent Corbet.	Blandina, eld. dau. and co. executrix.	Mary, 2nd dau. and co. executrix.
-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------	------------------------------------------------------------------------	-------------------------------------------------	--------------------------------------------

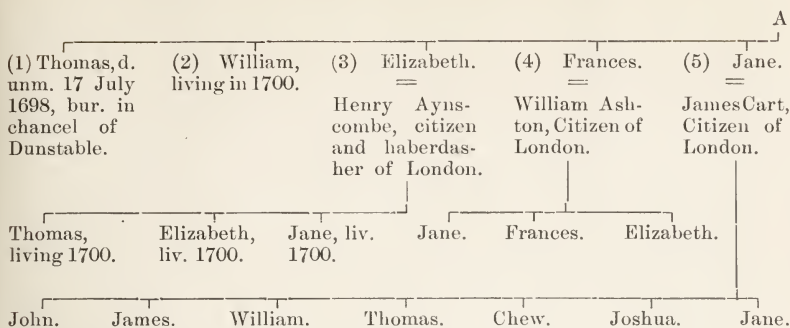
(1) Daniel, of Dunsta- ble, attor.; liv. unm. 1700, æt. 48.	(2) John = Dorothy, dau. of Marshe, Sir Ch. Wolse- ley, of Wolseley Hall, co. Staff. M.D., d. 4 May 1700, s.p., bur. at Dun- stable.	(3) Elizabeth, = Tho. Pow- died leaving ell, Citizen issue. of London.	(4) Jane, living unm. in 1700.
----------------------------------------------------------------------------	--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------	------------------------------------------------------------------------------	-----------------------------------------

Wm. Powell.

Thomas Powell.

Elizabeth Powell.

<sup>1</sup> In "Some Notice of Families of the Name of Marsh," by G.E.C., in *Genealogist*, N.S., vol. xvi, *Supp.*, pp. 26, 27, these dates are reversed. Francis Marshe is said to have died 28 June 1682, and his wife 29 May 1685, but they are printed here exactly as given in Harl. MS. 6,834.



Certificate taken by Samuel Stebbing, Esq., Somerset Herald.

Harl. MS. 6,834.

**MARSHALL, JOHN**, vintner, one of the Common Council of London. Gr. by Sir E. Bysshe, Garter, 14 Dec. 1647. Or, two bars gemelles in chief a chess rook betw. two mullets all Sa. Crest—A griffin's head erased Or, on the neck a chess rook betw. two mullets in fess Sa. Harl. MSS. 1,441 and 6,140.

**MARSHALL, JOHN**. Pat. Dec. 1611. Arg. a chev. couple closed Sa., betw. three stags' heads caboshed Gu. Crest—A staghound sej. Arg., resting the dexter foot on a stag's head caboshed Gu. Harl. MS. 6,059; Stowe MS. 706.

**MARSHALL, RICHARD**, of Street, co. Somerset. Conf. by Sir G. Dethick, Garter, 1 June 1573. Arg. on a fess betw. three chess rooks Sa., as many mullets Or. Crest—An arm in armour emb. ppr., tied about the forearm with a scarf Or and Az., the gauntlet supporting a broken tilting spear of the second erect. Harl. MS. 1,441; Stowe MS. 703.

**MARSHAM, CHRISTOPHER**, of London, grocer. A patent. Arg. betw. two bendlets Az., a lion pass. in bend Gu. Harl. MS. 5,869.

**MARSTON, JOHN**, of the Middle Temple, Counsellor at Law. Now of Coventry. Conf. by W. Dethick, Garter, 29 Nov. 1587. Sa. a fess dancettée Erm., betw. two fleurs-de-lys Arg. Crest—A demi-greyhound Sa., collared dancettée Erm.

John Marston, of Salop, = . . .  
gent.

Ralph Marston, = . . .

John Marston, who had the confirmation.

Stowe MS. 676.

✓ **MARTIN, ANN**, late wife of Olif Burd, mother to Askew Martin. Gr. by R. Cooke, Clar., 1589. Arg. a martin pass. Sa., on a chief of the last three leopards' faces Or. Harl. MS. 1,359; Stowe MSS. 670 and 702.

✓ **MARTIN, SIR CHRISTOPHER**, of Bourton (? Burton), co. Cambridge, Knighted at the Tower by K. James, 15 March 1604. Patent of arms June 1604. Az. on a bend Or, three fleurs-de-lis of



the first, on a chief of the second two eagles displ. of the field. Crest—A castle of three towers chequée Or and Az. Stowe MSS. 707 and 714.

\\MARTIN, CUTHBERT, of London, Alderman of that City, and his son \\ William, also of London. Descended from Martin, of Lancashire, being son of Sir William \\Martin, by Mary, dau. of Sir Henry Lee, of Woodford. Pat. 31 Aug. 1615. Az. three bendlets Arg., a chief Erm. Crest—A wood martin ppr., collared Erm. Add. MSS. 4,966 and 12,225; Harl. MSS. 5,869 and 6,140.

\\MARTIN, RICHARD, of London, Warden of the Exchange and of the money in the Tower of London, as also of coining of gold and silver there or elsewhere, and one of the assistants of the Society of Mineral and Battery Works. Conf. of arms and gr. of crest by R. Cook, Clar., 10 Jan. 1572. Or, three pallets Az., on a chief Gu. three martlets of the first. Crest—A martin ppr. Add. MS. 14,295; Harl. MS. 6,169.

\\MARTIN or MARTYN, SIR ROGER, Lord Mayor of London 1568. I and IV, Arg. a chev. betw. three mascles Sa., within a bord. eng. Gu. II and III, Gu. a fess eng. betw. three swans' heads erased Arg. Both for Martyn. Crest—A cockatrice's head coupé Or, beak and wattles Gu., betw. its wings Vert. Harl. MS. 1,463.

\*MARTIN, SAMUEL, Principal Master in Theology, History and Philosophy, s. of Peter Martin. Pat. by Sir W. Segar. Gu. a lion dormant, wounded by an arrow Arg. Crest—A sword in pale, point upwards ppr., enfiled by a coronet Or, betw. two elephants' trunks Gu. and Sa. Add. MS. 12,225.

\\MARTIN or MARTYN, THOMAS, of Martins, co. Dorset. By Sir G. Dethick, Garter, 20 Nov., 2 and 3, Phil. and Mary. Arg. an eagle displ. Az., beak and legs Gu., within a double tressure flory counter flory Sa., on a chief quarterly of the third and Or, a rose of the first betw. two lions pass., counterchanged of the chief. Crest—A griffin segr. Or, wings Az., betw. the claws a rose Gu., slipped and leaved Vert.

In Stowe MS. 676, the eagle is given Gu., beaked and legged Az., the chief is quarterly Or and Vert, the lions on it ramp., not pass. The crest only differs in omitting to make the wings Az., but says the griffin is armed Az. Harl. MS. 1,359; Stowe MS. 676.

MARWOOD, WILLIAM, of Plymouth and Plymstock, co. Devon, Esq. Conf. of arms and gr. of crest by R. Lee, Clar., 1596. Az. a chev. Arg. betw. three goats' heads erased of the second, horns Or. Crest—A goat's head erased Arg., horns Or, and charged with a chev. Gu. Add. MS. 14,295; Harl. MS. 1,359.

MASERES, PETER ABRAHAM, of St. James', Westminster, Esq. Allowed, ratified and conf. by J. Anstis, Garter, and Knox Ward., Clar., 12 June 1736. Arg. two bars betw. three mullets Az. Crest—A horse's head erased Sa., the neck charged with two bars Or. Add. MS. 14,831.

MASHAM, WILLIAM, of Shackerland Hall, in Badwell Ash, co. Suffolk, and now citizen, alderman and haberdasher, of London. Conf.

by Sir G. Dethick, Garter, 12 June 1583. Or, a fess humettée Gu., betw. two lions pass. Sa. Crest—A griffin's head coupé Gu., beak Or, betw. two wings Az., each charged with a billet of the second. Harl. MS. 1,441; Add. MS. 26,753; Stowe MS. 703.

MASON, CAPTAIN JAMES, Treasurer of the King's Army. Entered in Visit. of London 1634, where John is given as the Christian name of the grantee. Arg. a fess Az., in chief two lions' heads coupé of the second, a mullet for diff. Crest—A lion's head coupé Az., on the neck a mullet Arg., for diff., betw. two wings of the second. Harl. MS. 5,869.

MASON, THOMAS, of the Inner Temple, Student of Law, and to his younger brother Bartlett Mason, of Stratford-on-Avon, co. Warwick, Attorney at Law. Gr. by J. Anstis, Garter, and Knox Ward, Clar., 6 March 1728. Az. a point (*i.e.* a pile from the base), with three embattlements Arg., and charged with a fleur-de-lys Gu., standing on the centre battlement a dove, wings displ. of the second. Crest—A talbot stat., regard. Arg., ear Sa., in its mouth a stag's antler Or. Add. MS. 14,831.

MASSEY, TOBY, one of the City Captains of London. Gr. by Sir W. Segar, Garter. Arg. a pile quarterly Gu. and Or, in the first quarter a lion pass. of the field. Crest—On a mount Vert a lion pass. Arg., betw. two trees ppr. Harl. MS. 6,140.

MASTER, JAMES, of East Langdon, Kent, s. of John Master, of London (MS. 706 says of Sandwich). Gr. by W. Camden, Clar., in 1608. Az. a fess emb. at the top, betw. three griffins' heads erased Or. Crest—From a mural coronet Or, a unicorn's head Arg., horned and maned of the coronet. Stowe MSS. 706 and 707.

MASTER,<sup>1</sup> RICHARD, Doctor of Physic and Physician to Q. Eliz. Gr. 1 Dec. 1568. Gu. a lion ramp. gard. Or, holding a rose Arg., slipped and leaved Vert, charged with another rose of the field. Crest—Within a gem ring Or, stone Sa., two snakes entwined ppr. Stowe MS. 703.

MASTER, WILLIAM, of Heytesbury, co. Wilts. A patent. Sa. on a fess Or, betw. three honeysuckle flowers, slipped Arg., two lions pass. Az., armed and langued Gu. Crest—A woman's arm emb., vested Gu., cuff Erm., ruff Arg., in the hand ppr. a bunch of three honeysuckles, flowers of the last, leaves Vert. Stowe MS. 692; Harl. MS. 1,422.


MATTOCKE, NICHOLAS, of Hitchin, co. Herts. Pat. 23 July 9 Hen. VII. Az. a chev. quarterly Or and Arg., betw. three fleurs-de-lys of the second. Crest—On a chapeau Az., turned up Erm., a bear sej. ppr., muzzle, collar and line Or. Harl. MS. 6,169.

MAUDLEY, . . . , of Wells, in Somerset. Arg. on a chev. Az., three fleurs-de-lis Or, within a bord. eng. Sa. Crest—From a crest coronet Or, an eagle's head Arg. Stowe MS. 676.

MAUDLEY, JOHN, of co. Somerset. Gr. by Sir C. Barker, Garter. Barry wavy of six Erm. and Gu., on a chev. Az. three fleurs-de-lis Or. Crest—A hound's head erased Or, in the mouth a truffle Az., slipped and leaved Vert. Stowe MS. 692.

<sup>1</sup> RICHARD MASTRE, MAISTRE, or MASTERS. See "Notices of the Family of Master," by the Rev. G. S. Master, M.A., etc.

MAUDLEY, ROGER. Conf. by T. Benolt, Clar., 18 June 1532. Arg. on a chev. Az., betw. three lozenges Gu., as many fleurs-de-lis Or, all within a bord. eng. Sa.

Richard Maudley, of Nunney,  . . .  
in Somerset, gent.

John Maudley,  . . .

Roger Maudley,  . . .

Stowe MS. 676.

MAUNDY, THOMAS. Conf. of arms and gr. of crest by Sir E. Bysshe, Garter, 1657. Erm. three annulets interlaced Gu. Crest—A demi-lion ramp. Gu., murally crowned Or, in the dexter paw a sword erect ppr. Add. MS. 26,758.

MAUSEYE, ROWLAND, of . . . , co. Stafford. Gr. by Sir T. St. George, Garter. Az. a chev. erminois, betw. three anchors Or. Crest—From a mural coronet Gu., a cubit arm erect, vested erminois, cuff Arg., in the hand a sword, the blade wavy ppr., hilt and pommel Or. Stowe MS. 703.

MAUTBY, . . . Pat. May 1612. Erm. on a bend plain Gu., cotised eng. of the last, three garbs Or. Crest—A dragon's head issuing from the wreath in bend Or, from its mouth flames of fire ppr. Harl. MS. 1,441; Stowe MS. 706.

MAUTER, WILLIAM LE, LL.D., of Cambridge. Gr. by Sir W. Dethick, Garter, 17 Nov. 1587. (Arms not given.) Stowe MS. 676.

MAUTIS, MR. JOHN, of Calais, whose ancestors came from the Duchy of Normandy. Gr. by Richmond (*i.e.* T. Benolt), Clar., 12 Aug. 1494. Az. a unicorn salient erminois. Crest—A unicorn sej. erminois. Stowe MS. 706.

MAXEY, ANTHONY, of Bradwell, co. Essex. Gr. by R. Cooke, Clar., in 1587. Gu. a fess betw. three talbots' heads erased Arg. Crest—A talbot's head Arg., collared Gu., ring Or. Add. MS. 4,966; Harl. MS. 1,359.

MAY, THOMAS, s. of Richard, of Midhurst, co. Sussex. Pat. Gu. a fess betw. six billets, three and three Or. Crest—A lion's head couped Gu. Harl. MS. 1,441.

MAY, RICHARD, Bishop of the Isle of Man. Gr. 27 Jan. 37 H. VIII. Az. a mascle, each point ending in a fleur-de-lys Or, accompanied by five young men's heads, couped at the neck Arg., crined of the second, wreathed about the heads of the last and first with ear-rings gold, 2, 1 and 2, one within and four outside the mascle. Stowe MS. 692.

MAY, . . . , draper, of London. Pat. by Sir W. Segar, Garter. Gu. a fess betw. eight billets Or, four and four. Crest—A lion's head erased Gu. Add. MS. 12,225.

MAYCOTE<sup>1</sup> *alias* MACKWITH, SIR CAVALEIRO, of Reculver, Kent. Gr. Nov. 1604. Erm. on a canton Gu., a stag tripp. Or. Crest—From a mural coronet Gu. a stag's head Or. Stowe MSS. 706 and 707.

<sup>1</sup> SIR CAVALEIRO MAYCOTE, or MAYCO, was knighted 14 March 1603-4.

- MAYDWELL, LAWRENCE, of London (by ye Stockes). No authority given. Or, an inescutcheon Gu., charged with a crescent Arg., within an orle of martlets of the second. Crest—From a coronet Or, a bunch of leaves Vert. Harl. MS. 5,869.
- MAYDWELL, THOMAS, of Geddington, co. Northampton. Conf. . . . Or, an inescutcheon within an orle of martlets Gu. Crest—"Entered in large book of patents, fol. 388." Harl. MS. 1,172.
- MAYER, JOHN BAPTISTA, of London, merch., and his desc., and failing issue to the descendants of Peter Meyer, s. of Sir Peter Meyer, late deceased. Gr. by J. Anstis, Garter, and Knox Ward, Clar., 29 Oct. 1740. Or, a Moor naked to the waist Sa., pearls in his ears, wreathed about the head of the first and Gu., the end streaming to the sinister; in the dexter hand a sword ppr., the lower parts vested Arg. with Gold tassels at the bottom, environed about the middle by a winged serpent Vert. Crest—On a wreath Or, Gu. and Vert, three ostrich feathers Arg., quills Or. Add. MS. 14,831.
- MAYER (or MEYER), *see* MEIR.
- MAYER (or MEYER), SIR PETER, of London. Allowed, assigned and conf. by Sir J. Vanbrugh, Clar., and P. le Neve, Norroy, 30 June 1716. Arg. on a mount Vert, a savage walking, wreathed on the head and waist with leaves, carrying a club resting on the right shoulder, the left hand on his hip. On either side of him an oak tree all ppr. Crest—A pelican Arg., vulning herself Gu., and feeding her young, on her nest of the first, in front of an oak tree ppr., fructed Or. Add. MS. 14,831.
- MAYNARD, HENRY, of Esten [?Aston], co. Herts. Pat. 1590. Arg. a chev. Az., betw. three dexter hands appaumée and erased Gu. (No crest given). Harl. MS. 1359.
- MAYNARD, SIR WILLIAM, Knt. and Bart., created Baron Maynard of Wicklow, in Ireland, by K. James. Conf. of arms and gr. of supporters 26 Nov. 1621. I, Arg. a chev. Az., betw. three dexter hands coupéd Gu., a crescent for diff. (Maynard). II, Gu., a fess vaire betw. six crosses formée Or (Tulley). III, Gu. fretty Arg., a canton Erm. (Hewish). IV, Arg. a chev. Sa., betw. three lions couchant gard. Gu. (Lyons *alias* Witheridge). Crest—A stag tripp. Or, charged with a crescent Gu. for diff. Supporters—Dexter, A stag ppr. attired and hoofed Or. Sinister, A talbot Arg., spotted Sa., collared Gu. Add. MS. 12,225.
- MAYNE, ALEXANDER, of London. A Patent by Sir W. Segar, Garter, 1626. Sa., a chev. betw. three sinister hands appaumée coupéd Arg. Crest—A cubit arm erect vested Az., the cuff Arg., the hand appaumée, on it a human eye all ppr. Add. MS. 12,225; Stowe MS. 703.
- MAYO, ELIZABETH, wife of John Todcastle. Pat. R. Cooke, Clar., 1590. Vert, a chev. betw. three roses Or, a chief ind. Erm. Harl. MS. 1359; Stowe MS. 702.
- MAYOR, JOHN, of Southampton, descended out of the parish of Harway, in the Isle of Jersey, from Sir Martin Major or Mauger, who lived temp. Hen. VII and Hen. VIII, and was in the wars of Hen. VII. Pat. by Sir W. Segar, Garter. Gu. an anchor



erect Arg., on a chief Or three roses of the first. Crest—A greyhound's head coupé Gu., collared Or. Add. MS. 12,225.

MEADOWE<sup>1</sup> (MEDOWES), JAMES, D.D. Conf. of arms and gr. of crest by Sir W. Segar, Norroy. 1 and 4, Bendy of six Or, and Az., on a chief of the second, two crosses pattée of the first. 2 and 3, Or, a cross eng. per pale Gu. and Sa., in the first quarter a martlet of the third. Crest—A cross pattée Or, entwined by a serpent Vert. Harl. MS. 6,140; Add. MS. 12,225.

MEADOWS, SIR PHILIP. Gr. by Sir E. Walker, Garter, of an augmentation. Az. a chev. Erm. betw. three pelicans Or, vulning themselves Gu., and for the augmentation—on a canton of the third, an inescutcheon of the fourth, charged with a lion pass. gard. Gold. Crest—On a coronet Or, a raven rising Sa. Harl. MS. 1172.

MEDLEY, ROBERT, of London, s. of John, of Muston, co. York. Gr. 25 July 1580. Sa. two bars gemelles Arg., on a chief of the second, three mullets of the first. Crest—A tiger sej. Vert., tufted and armed Or. Harl. MS. 1359,

MEGGS, WILLIAM, of London, Esq., s. of James, s. of John Meggs, a younger brother, who married three wives, and had issue by all. Gr. by R. Cooke, Clar., 24 June 1579. Or, a chev. eng. Az. bet. three mascles Gu., on a chief Sa. a greyhound courant Arg. Crest—A griffin sej. Gu., wings addorsed, the inner side Arg., gorged with a coronet Or, beak, legs and tuft of the tail of the last. Harl. MS. 1,359; Stowe MS. 706; Add. MS. 14,295.

MEIR, MATTHEW, of the North. Gr. by G. Dethick, Norroy, Nov. 1547. Vert. on a fess Arg. betw. three crosses fleury Or, an ogress enclosed by two wolves counter pass. to the centre Sa. Crest—A wolf's head coupé Vert, the mouth embr., and grasping a fox ppr. [Stowe MS. 676 varies slightly, giving the name as Mayer or Meyer, and Sinople in place of Vert, but this is correct]. Harl. MS. 1,359; Stowe MS. 676.

*(To be continued.)*

---

<sup>1</sup> JAMES MEADOWS or MEDDOWS, born in Cheshire; D.D. of Basle; incorporated at Oxford 6 July 1610; entered himself at Gray's Inn 11 March 1612. He also studied at Heidelberg; was Chaplain to Peregrine, Lord Willoughby, and afterwards to K. James I. Was Rector of St. George, Eastcheap, in 1597, and of St. Gabriel, Fenchurch Street, in 1603, and of Snodland, Kent, in 1614. He was married and had a son Joseph, who matr. from Exeter Coll., Oxon., 17 Dec. 1619, aged 17, proceeded B.A., 27 Feb. 1621-2, and M.A., 10 June 1624.



## Notices of Books.

---

THE GREAT ROLL OF THE PIPE FOR THE TWENTY-SECOND YEAR OF  
THE REIGN OF KING HENRY THE SECOND, A.D. 1175-1176.  
(Pipe Roll Society.) London (Spottiswoode & Co.)

This is the first volume issued by the Pipe Roll Society since 1899, and it will be a source of gratification to all antiquaries that the good work commenced more than twenty years ago has now been resumed, for both the historian and the genealogist know well how valuable to their investigations these ancient rolls are. The present volume has been compiled and indexed with the same scrupulous care that has characterised those previously issued, and though we somewhat regret that it has been found necessary to abandon record type, which we regard as more scholarly and less likely to lead to errors in transcription, we recognise that the great expense involved in its use has probably caused the work of the Society to have been so long at a standstill. Mr. Round, whose short introduction is a model of concise and lucid explanation, with a few strokes of the pen transforms the formal and dryasdust entries of a fiscal record into a vivid picture of the reign of the second Henry, with its unfortunate disasters and its brilliant scenes of regal splendour. The genealogist will regret that this introduction is so brief that it has not afforded Mr. Round an opportunity of giving many illustrations of the light which this Pipe Roll throws upon early genealogy. We have, therefore, grouped together the following entries relating to marriage, which may prove of use, though, of course, some of these marriages are either from previous rolls or from other sources well known to students.

ESSEX AND HERTS.—Ricardus de Anestia owes 100 marks for his daughter whom the King gave to Adam de Sanford.

LONDON AND MIDDLESEX.—Jordanus nepos Geruasii owes £97 *pro uxore Ernisi Ruffi*.

BUCKS AND BEDS.—Helyas ostiarius paid two marks for having in marriage the wife of Roger ostiarius, and for his office until the sons of Roger attain their age.

BEDS.—Nicholaus de Haueresham owes 20 marks for his daughter whom the King gave to Willelmus de Bello.

OXFORDSHIRE.—The Sheriff returns an account of the farm of the land of the Countess de Clare (*i.e.* Maud de St Hilaire, second wife and widow of Roger Earl of Hertford and Clare) before the King gave her to Willelmus de Alb' (*i.e.* William de Albin, Earl of Arundel).

WORCESTERSHIRE.—Goscelinus de Wich' owes 100 marks, because he married a wife in the King's gift, without licence.

YORKSHIRE.—Galfridus de Neuill' has the daughter of Bertram de Bulemer *cum hereditate*.

Willelmus filius Godrici returns an account of £100 for having in marriage the mother of John Constable with her land. This entry refers to the marriage, which had taken place some years previously, of William Fitz Godric with Albreda de Lisoures, widow of Richard Fitz Eustace, baron of Halton, con-

stable of Chester. From her first marriage were derived the Constables of Yorkshire, and from her second the present Earl Fitzwilliam is directly descended.

Willelmus de Horberia returns an account of 40 shillings, that his step-mother might not have more than reasonable dower.

DEVON.—Albreda wife of Ralph Sine Auerio paid three marks for licence to marry.

WILTS.—Alanus de St. George returns an account of 40 marks for having in marriage the wife of Ricardus de Gouiz.

KENT.—Sibilla wife of William Fitz Hamon returns an account for having had dower.

The following paid reliefs for their lands :—

ESSEX AND HERTS.—John de Muntviron.

SALOP.—Hugh de Pichford.

HONOUR OF EYE.—Richard Malebisse.

HONOUR OF WILLIAM DE CVRCI.—William Fitz Alan.

WILTS.—Humphrey de Bohun the Constable.

DORSET AND SOMERSET.—Walter Brito.

The long lists of Amercements for breach of the harsh and oppressive forest laws contain the names of the principal inhabitants of each shire, and these deserve the careful attention of genealogists. The sums inflicted for offences of this nature and for rebellion are so extortionate that it is no wonder that the Jewish usurers drove a flourishing trade. We read of Jurnet Judeus and Isaac filius Rabbi of Norwich; of "Ursellus filius Meus Iudei" of Bungay, who battened, no doubt, on Earl Hugh of Norfolk; of Abraham the Jew of Winchester; of Aaron of Lincoln and numerous others. The Jews of Lincoln paid £6 for one mark of gold that the justices might hear pleas between them and their debtors. There are so many interesting details recorded on this Roll that it is difficult to make choice of examples, but all the following are worthy of notice. Under Shropshire the Sheriff accounts for maintenance of the King's half-sister, then wife of David Fitz Owen, and the Sheriff of Devonshire for ten marks paid to the nurse of the King's son. In the latter county Odo, son of William, son of Gerald, the ancestor of the Carews, appears as a grantee in "Branton" *i.e.* Braunton, in exchange for the castle and land of Emlyn *quamdiu Resus filius Griffini ea habuit*. Under the Honour of Lancaster, which has been mixed up in the Roll with Lancashire, Nigel de Greselea is found at Drakelow, still the home of his descendants. Under Kent there is mention of £11 paid to Rohesia, sister of St. Thomas [à Becket], *de elemosina regis in molendino de Cantuaria*. It only remains to add that the Roll has been carefully collated with the Chancellor's Roll for the same year and alternate readings are given in footnotes.

DENHAM PARISH REGISTERS, 1539-1850: WITH HISTORICAL NOTES AND NOTICES. Bury St. Edmunds (Paul and Mathew).

The Suffolk Green Books, as they are called, now form quite a library, and we are glad to see that other volumes are in contemplation, while we cordially welcome that which has last been published.

The actual registers of Denham fill but 72 out of the 339 pages of this work, the rest being taken up with pedigrees and transcripts of Wills, Inquisitions Post Mortem, Monumental Inscriptions in church and churchyard, etc., illustrative of the history of the parish and of the genealogy of the overlords and under-tenants of the manor of Denham.

Commencing in 1539, the registers were re-copied in 1599, and in transcription some errors have probably crept in ; indeed, both before and after the latter date it seems to be difficult to decide whether a particular year is intended to commence January 1st or March 25th. In one instance, as the editor is careful to point out, the register is in direct conflict with the finding of a jury in an Inquisition Post Mortem. This refers to the date of birth of Edward Lewkenor, the fifth so named. As he was under age at his father's death, it is possible that this point might be settled by the record of his livery, if such be in existence. There were no less than six Edward Lewkenors in succession, and the pedigree, or rather that part of it for which the editor is himself responsible, commences with Edward Lewkenor of Kingston Bowsey or Buci (*not* "By Sea," as now ignorantly written), a little parish lying close to Shoreham Harbour in Sussex, where the family had long been seated. This Edward was great-grandfather of the Sir Edward who acquired Denham towards the close of Elizabeth's reign by marriage with a co-heir of the Heighams. The sketch of the earlier Lewkenor pedigree which appears on p. 198, looks very incorrect. The careers of two of these Suffolk Lewkenors, Sir Edward (III), and his son Sir Edward (IV), are very interesting ; both were active members of Parliament in stormy times, and the elder of them died in the Tower, where he was imprisoned for complicity in one of the plots which followed closely on Wyatt's rebellion. Great pains have been taken to elucidate his tragic fate. On the death of the fourth Edward Lewkenor, a curious Threnody was published, quite a literary curiosity in its way, from which extracts are given. Two interesting chapters are those on "Denham Tax Payers," and "Valuations and Returns."

Some of the illustrations are remarkably good, as for instance, the monument to the fourth Edward Lewkenor in Denham Church, and the portrait of the last of the line, whose daughter and heir carried the estate to her husband, the first Lord Townshend.

The registers are satisfactorily indexed in the same manner as in previous volumes of this series, but the general index to the Notes does not even pretend to be complete.

LINCOLN CATHEDRAL CHARTERS : TRANSLATED WITH SOME NOTES,  
by the Rev. W. O. Massingberd, M.A. (Reprinted from the  
Lincoln Architectural Society's Reports and Papers.)

The original charters, of which these are abstracts, are contained in a large folio volume in the Muniment Room of the Dean and Chapter of Lincoln, and the majority appear to belong roughly to the period of 1180-1220. It is impossible to place too high a value on work of this character, and those who know how difficult it often is to obtain access to records in custody of Cathedral bodies will be

grateful both to Mr. Massingberd for his careful abstracts and intelligent annotation, and also to the Dean and Chapter for the facilities which have been afforded to him. Among the many Lincolnshire families upon whose early history fresh light is thrown by these charters are Amundeville, Trehampton, Lekeburn (with its junior branches of Conisholme and Tathwell), Bavent and Ry of Gosberton. Some information is also to be found relating to the family of Beningworth, which supplements the pedigree contributed to this Magazine some years ago in articles by Major E. M. Poynton and W. H. B. B. There are four de Romara charters in this collection and some also granted by Ranulf, Earl of Chester. Peerage students will note the interesting suggestion on p. 201 as to the possible descent of Elizabeth, wife of John Lord de la Warre, whose parentage is not given in the *Complete Peerage*, and whose will, dated at Grims-thorpe, 12th October 1393, is at Lincoln.

THE SCOTTISH HISTORICAL REVIEW. Vol. i. Glasgow (James Maclehose & Sons).

In 1903 we had the pleasure of noticing the first number of this quarterly, and now we have a complete volume before us, containing an index and title page to the first four parts. The *Scottish Historical Review* is a new series of our old friend the *Scottish Antiquary*, which was started in 1886 as *Northern Notes and Queries*, by the late Mr. Hallen. Some ten years later Mr. J. H. Stevenson undertook the editorship, and the magazine gradually became the receptacle of papers dealing with antiquarian and historical subjects, rather than genealogical, which had been prominent in its earlier days. Judging from the contents of this volume, the first year of this new series promises well for the future, and with such an imposing list of contributors it should continue its career in prosperity. An article entitled "Lady Anne Bothwell," is one of the most interesting, and as a valuable emendation to Keith's "Catalogue of Scottish Bishops," we note the learned contribution by the Bishop of Edinburgh, entitled, "The Bishops of Dunkeld." The spirit of adventure to soldier abroad, always dominant in the North, is illustrated in the paper, "Scottish Officers in Sweden," and among other articles especially suited to the title of this *Review* are the following:—"The Celtic Trews," "Lislebourg and Petit Leith," "Scotland described for Queen Magdalene," "Hill Burton in Error," "Municipal Institutions in Scotland," and several on ancient monuments, legends and ballads. "An English Letter of Gospatric" is of peculiar interest, and very properly finds a place in *The Scottish Historical Review*, although relating to the County of Cumberland. The reviews of books, "Notes and Comments," and the numerous illustrations, are a noticeable feature of this periodical.

THE ANTIQUARY: AN ILLUSTRATED MAGAZINE DEVOTED TO THE STUDY OF THE PAST. New Series, vol. i, No. 1. London (Elliot Stock).

With the new year the *Antiquary* commences a new series, and has been increased by an additional sheet of eight pages. A new section has also been introduced entitled "At the Sign of the Owl," which



deals with newly published books and matters of literary interest. Among the valuable articles which this opening number contains are:—"Old Sussex Glass: its Origin and Decline," by Mr. Charles Dawson, F.S.A.; "Notes on Lapley Font in Staffordshire," by Mr. C. Lynam, F.S.A., with interesting illustrations, and "Some London Street Names," by the Rev. W. J. Loftie, F.S.A. The new cover we do not regard as an improvement, it being in our opinion distinctly less artistic than its predecessor.

WHO'S WHO, 1905; THE ENGLISHWOMAN'S YEAR-BOOK, 1905; WHO'S WHO YEAR-BOOK, 1905. London (A. & C. Black).

"Who's Who" maintains its reputation as a useful work of reference. It may be described as a complete biographical dictionary of nearly all living Englishmen and Englishwomen who have any pretensions to distinction, but it must be confessed that it contains not a few nobodies as well. As a rule, the work is kept up to date, but we notice that the knighthood conferred on the present Garter King of Arms as long ago as last July is not recorded.

"The Englishwoman's Year-Book" will be found by our lady readers comprehensive of everything likely to interest them.

"Who's Who Year Book" embodies much information that we are sorry to see crowded out of the parent work, especially the Pseudonyms and Pen names, and the list of Magazines. This last might be amended in some respects, *e.g.*, Mr. Bruce Bannerman, who in reality edits our valued contemporary *Miscellanea Genealogica*, which publication is entirely omitted from the list, is given as Editor of the *Genealogical Magazine*, and the Editor of the *Genealogist* has most unaccountably been duplicated into two distinct persons!

We have also received:—THE BERNARDS OF ABINGTON AND NETHER WINCHENDON, vols. iii and iv, by Mrs. Napier Higgins. London (Longmans, Green & Co.) These two interesting volumes we shall hope to notice in our next issue.

---

## Notes and Queries.

---

ANCESTRY OF SIR HOME RIGGS POPHAM (*ante* N.S., vol. xvi, p. 200).—The following entries are taken from the Family Bible of Joseph Popham, British Consul at Tetuan:—

"Joseph Popham was married to Mary Riggs 1<sup>st</sup> March 1738-9.

My son William was born 11<sup>th</sup> June 1739-40, 20 min: past 8 o'clock in the evening on Friday.

My son Thomas was born 31<sup>st</sup> March 1741 on Tuesday at 7 o'clock in the morning.



My son Edward was born 20<sup>th</sup> March 1743-4 on Tuesday at 11 o'clock in the Morning—died in Gibraltar 5<sup>th</sup> August 1765.

My son Stephen was born 5<sup>th</sup> July 1745 on Friday at 11 o'clock at night.

My son Joseph was born 15<sup>th</sup> July 1747 on Wednesday half an hour past 9 o'clock at night.

N.B.—The above children were born in Cork.

My son Home Riggs was born 12 October 1760 on Sunday at 2 o'clock in Gibraltar. His Mother departed this life in about one hour after.

J. P. married Catherine Lamb 7<sup>th</sup> July 1763.

Samuel Horton was born 24<sup>th</sup> July 1765 on Wednesday 8 o'clock Morning.

Edward born 24<sup>th</sup> July 1766—6 o'clock evening on Thursday.

Catherine was born 10<sup>th</sup> April 1769 at 4 in the morning on Monday.

Joseph Lamb Popham born at Chichester 20<sup>th</sup> July 1770 on Friday at 10 o'clock in the Morning.

Mary Riggs Popham born in Guernsey 30<sup>th</sup> October 1772 Saturday night.

Anne Popham born in Guernsey the 19<sup>th</sup> Sept. 1774 in morning.

Joseph Lamb Popham left Waterford Sept. 17<sup>th</sup> Wednesday Morning between 9 and 10, 17<sup>th</sup> Sept. 1783."

Of these sons William Popham became a General in the Army, and married Mary, daughter of Sir William Thomas, Bart., of Yapton Place, Sussex. Stephen Popham was a Barrister of the Middle Temple, and Solicitor to H.E.I.C. at Madras; his wife Anna Thomas was sister of Mary Thomas above mentioned; she died 25 Dec. 1787, aged 37; he died 13 June 1795; both were buried in the Cemetery, Fort St. George.<sup>1</sup> Home Riggs Popham was, of course, the celebrated Admiral. Edward Popham (the younger) settled at Waterford, married and had issue. Joseph Lamb Popham was a Captain, R.N.; it was his son Christopher Wallis Popham who succeeded to the estate of Trevarno.

H. W. F. H.

PEARSON FAMILY.—I wish to find the ancestry of a John Pearson who married Sarah Fletcher, at St. Clement Dane's Church, Strand, in September, 1765; he appears to have been a tea merchant at 313, High Holborn. He had a son John, born 24th September 1775, who was baptised at the Independent Chapel, New Court, Carey Street. This John was a solicitor, and lived at Elm Court, Temple, and Greenwich, Kent. They were Scotch, and their arms the same as the Pearsons of Balmadie. If any readers of *The Genealogist* could give me any information, I should be obliged if they would communicate with me.

A. J. C. GUIMARAENS.

115, The Grove, Ealing.

<sup>1</sup> See "Fort St. George, Madras," by Mrs. Frank Penny, p. 213.

NEVILL OF LACEBY, STURTON AND APPLEBY,  
CO. LINCOLN.

The number of Nevills holding lands in Lincolnshire by knight service *circa* A.D. 1200 is remarkable.

First of all there was the family, which lived at Burreth, a lost vill adjoining Bucknall and Bardney, but was soon to end in an heiress, from whom descended the greater family of Nevill of Raby. Then, besides John de Nevill, "forestarius," who does not seem to have had any residentiary property in Lincolnshire, there were Nevills of Redbourne, of Laceby, and of Haburgh and Kirmington, who all held of the king in chief. And lastly there were Nevills of Grimsthorpe, Faldingworth, Scotton, etc., who held by knight service of other lords.

To distinguish between the different families is a most difficult task, rendered much more so by the number of Geoffreys, Hughs and Johns that lived at the same period. I cannot even say that all these Lincolnshire Nevills came from one original stock. Still, with our fine records something ought to be done, and the only way seems to be to work out by degrees the different families as far as we can. I have already done something for the Nevills of Redbourne<sup>1</sup> and Grimsthorpe,<sup>2</sup> and I now make a similar attempt for the Nevills of Laceby, Sturton and Appleby. I have long hesitated about them. Many years ago I published in my "History of Ormsby" a pedigree of the Nevills of Laceby and Thornholm, but I have only lately found sufficient evidence to connect them with Sturton and Appleby. Mr. Eyton writes, "it was unquestionably Geoffrey, son of Alan de Nevill, who was called Camerarius, and obtained from Richard I a grant of Laceby,"<sup>3</sup> and he points out that Geoffrey son of Alan de Nevill's grant to Tupholm of the church of All Saints of Stratton, was confirmed by Henry III. A Plea Roll<sup>4</sup> proves the connection with Sturton [Stretton in the record]—for Hawise de Nevill sues Hugh de Nevill to acquit her of the service which Lucy de Chauncey demands from her for the manor of Sturton, of which Hugh had dowered her "for the whole tenement which was of Geoffrey de Nevill, formerly her husband, in Lesseeby, Stretton," etc.

The connection of the Laceby Nevills with Appleby is much more difficult to prove. We know that Mabel, daughter of Adam de Montbegon and coheiress of her brother Roger, was dead in 1249,<sup>5</sup> and had outlived her husband, Geoffrey de Nevill, so that

<sup>1</sup> Report of Associated Archit. Societies, 1899, p. 5. Linc. Notes and Queries, vi, 148.

<sup>2</sup> Report of Associated Archit. Societies, 1903, p. 71.

<sup>3</sup> Addit. MS. 31,930, f. 120.

<sup>4</sup> Curia Regis Roll 202, m. 32 d. Easter, 55 Henry III, A.D. 1271.

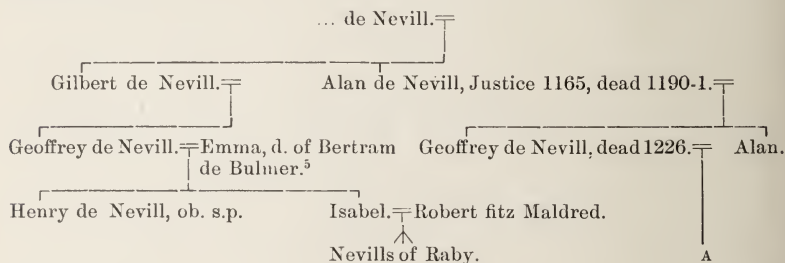
<sup>5</sup> Chancery Inq. Post Mortem, 33 Henry III, no. 17.

he could not be the Geoffrey de Nevill who presented to the church of Laceby in 1261. Moreover in *Testa de Nevill*<sup>1</sup> we find that when John de Nevill held xx<sup>li</sup> of land in Leseby, a Geoffrey de Nevill held half xx<sup>li</sup> of land in Appelby, whereof Eudo de Lungvilers held the other half with his wife. This seems fatal to the connection of the Laceby Nevills with Appleby, if we are to take the pedigree of Nevill of Thornholm, given in the Inquisition<sup>2</sup> post mortem of Philip de Nevill, to be correct, and Geoffrey de Nevill to be son of John and father of Hugh. But the records do not agree. We have the inquisition of Geoffrey de Nevill of Leysseby,<sup>3</sup> taken in 1267, and find that he held the manor of Leisseby of the lord the king, worth xxvj<sup>li</sup> xvij<sup>s</sup> jd<sup>q</sup>, and the manor of Stratton of the heirs of Geoffrey de Benigworth,<sup>4</sup> by rendering to them c<sup>s</sup> per annum, worth xvj<sup>li</sup> ij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup> per annum; and that Hugh de Nevill, *son of the uncle* of the said Geoffrey is his next heir, and of the age of xxx years and more. That this Hugh was son of a Geoffrey de Nevill we learn from the Hundred Rolls:—

i, 377. In Cadeney and Husum 3 carucates of land were subtracted by Geoffrey father of Hugh who now is.

i, 380. The jurors say that Roger de Strætton and Michael Scot by command of Hugh de Nevill came to the manor of Leyseby after the death of John de la Lynde, and seized that manor into the hand of the said Hugh, the seisin of which belongs to the king, and took of goods of the deceased to the value of xij<sup>li</sup> xix<sup>d</sup>, except fagots worth xvij<sup>d</sup>, and took them to the manor of the same Hugh of Cadeney by order of the said Hugh.

I will now set down the pedigree, and add some further information.



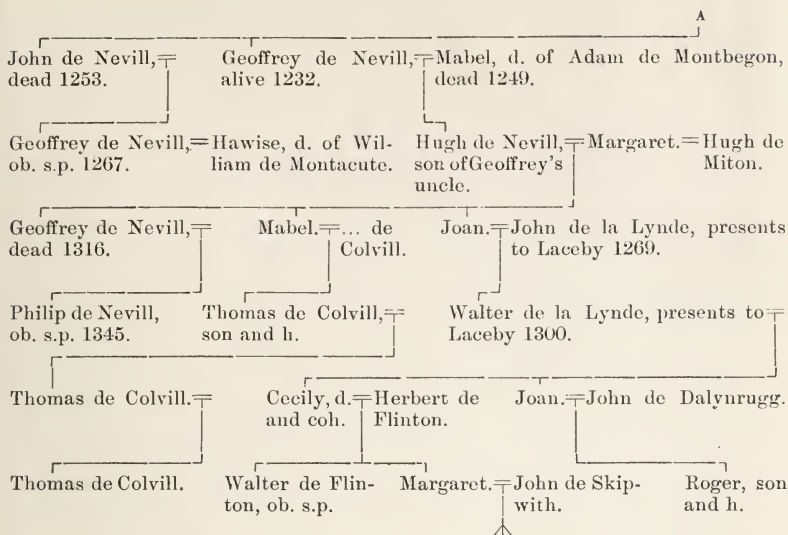
<sup>1</sup> p. 370.

<sup>2</sup> Chancery Inq. Post Mortem, 48 Edw. III, 2nd nrs., no. 8.

<sup>3</sup> Inq. Post Mortem, C, file 34 (14).

<sup>4</sup> This is clearly so, notwithstanding the reading given in the Calendar.

<sup>5</sup> The parentage of Geoffrey's wife seems proved from the Pipe Roll, 22 Henry II (A.D. 1175-6)—"Bertram de Bulemer debet . . . . Que omnia debita requirenda sunt a Galfrido de Neuill qui habet filiam ejusdem Bertram cum hereditate." At the same time, the evidence that she was afterwards called Emma de Humez appears to be conclusive (Rot. Scaccarii Norman., ii, clxxxv).



Gilbert de Nevill held five knights' fees of the Bishop of Lincoln, and four of Manasser Arsic in 1166,<sup>1</sup> and with his brother, Alan, founded the abbey of Topholm. Gilbert gave to this abbey the churches of St. Peter of Burreth, and of St. Peter of Rasen; Alan gave the church of St. Michael of Staynton; Geoffrey, son of Alan de Nevill, gave the church of All Saints of Sturton.<sup>2</sup> Alan de Nevill was Justice in 1165. In 1166 he was excommunicated for his support of the king against Becket, but obtained absolution from Gilbert Foliot, Bishop of London. He died 2 Richard I, leaving two sons, Geoffrey and Alan.<sup>3</sup> Alan de Nevill, junior, was Justice Itinerant 1170-9.<sup>4</sup> Geoffrey de de Nevill, "camerarius," obtained the manor of Lacey with Swallow, Little Cotes and Great Cotes, an ancient demesne manor,<sup>5</sup> from King John, in exchange for the manor of Bere, co. Dorset.<sup>6</sup> He was dead in 1226, John de Nevill being his son and heir.<sup>7</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Liber Niger.

<sup>2</sup> Mon. Angl., vi, 870.

<sup>3</sup> Foss' Judges, i, 283.

<sup>4</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>5</sup> So in the record, but in Domesday Book Lacey was not a manor of the King but of the Bishop of Bayeux.

<sup>6</sup> Hundred Rolls, i, 263; see also Curia Regis Roll, 167, m. 10 d. Geoffrey de Nevill, grandson of the grantee, claims to present to the Church of Little Coates, A.D. 1260. Yorkshire Inquisitions, i, 9, tell us that Geoffrey de Nevill, Chamberlain of England, was Keeper of the Forest, Sheriff of Yorkshire, and Keeper of the King's Castles in the same county.

<sup>7</sup> Excerpta, i, 136. 31 May, 1230, the King has granted to John de Nevill that so long as he is in the service of the King in foreign parts he shall have respite of the 10s. which he renders yearly for the debt of Geoffrey de Nevill, his father, whose heir he is. (Cal. of Close Rolls, 1227-31, p. 412; see also p. 30, when, A.D. 1228, John de Nevill has to pay a debt of Geoffrey, his father, to a Jew of Lincoln).



Two charters of John de Nevill, son of Geoffrey de Nevill, are in the British Museum: by one he grants lands in Laceby to Walter, son of Walter de Belesby, and by the other the whole of le Skelysike in Sturton, on the west part, to the abbey of Kirkstead.<sup>1</sup> John de Nevill, "camerarius," alienated three bovates of the king's demesne.<sup>2</sup> He held two fees in Sturton in 1243<sup>3</sup> of Geoffrey de Benigworth. In 38 Hen. III 1253-4, the Sheriff of Lincoln is ordered to distrain Geoffrey, son of John de Nevill, to render to Robert de Wyleby, the King's Escheator, vj marks and a half for the crops of certain meadow and the issues of a mill which he bought of the said escheator after the death of the said Geoffrey (*sic*).<sup>4</sup>

Geoffrey de Nevill, as we have seen, was dead in 1267, and in that year the king took the homage of Hugh de Nevill, kinsman and heir of Geoffrey, lately deceased, for all lands the same Geoffrey held in chief on the day he died.<sup>5</sup> I have already given the reasons for my belief that this Hugh de Nevill was son of that Geoffrey, who was brother of John, and husband of Mabel, daughter and coheir of Adam de Montbegon. I think the dates and facts are thus made to accord. In 1253 the king took the homage of Hugh, son and heir of Mabel de Nevill,<sup>6</sup> and in 1254 it was found that he held the moiety of the town of Appleby in Lindsey, in chief of the king, John de Lungvylers, who was dead, having held the other moiety.<sup>7</sup> In 1275 Geoffrey de Nevill (brother of Robert de Nevill of Raby, and husband of Margaret, daughter and heir of John de Longvilers) and Geoffrey, son of Dom<sup>8</sup> Hugh de Nevill, held the soke of Appleby.<sup>8</sup> In 1316 comes very important evidence bearing upon the question of the connection of the Laceby Nevills with Appleby. In the inquisition of Geoffrey de Nevill<sup>9</sup> it is found that he held the moiety of the vill of Appleby and Saunton, and the advowson of the priory of Thornholm, of the King in chief, which moiety the said Geoffrey alienated to divers men, except 1<sup>d</sup> of rent from lands in Saunton and j wreath [sertum] from Margaret de Nevill for a certain place of meadow in Appleby, of which the same Geoffrey died seised, as he did of the advowson of the aforesaid priory; and that Philip de Nevill is his son and heir, aged thirty years. One cannot doubt that this Philip descended from the Geoffrey de Nevill who married Mabel de Montbegon, the heiress of half Appleby, and we know from other evidence that he was the representative of the Laceby Nevills. Here I must go back some years. Hugh

<sup>1</sup> Harl. Charters, 54 B. 37 and 54 B. 38.

<sup>2</sup> Hundred Rolls, i, 264. But the date 41 Henry III must be wrong.

<sup>3</sup> Testa de Nevill, p. 331.

<sup>4</sup> Abbrev. Rot. Orig., i, 14. It was John who was dead. Geoffrey, son and heir of John de Nevill, did fealty to the King in 1253 (*Excerpta*, ii, 170).

<sup>5</sup> *Excerpta*, ii, 459.

<sup>6</sup> *Excerpta*, ii, 165.

<sup>7</sup> Yorkshire Inquisitions, i, 41.

<sup>8</sup> Hundred Rolls.

<sup>9</sup> Chancery Inq. Post Mortem, 10 Edw. II, no. 22.



de Nevill had no sooner obtained the manor of Laceby than he transferred it to John de la Lynde, who had married Joan, his daughter.<sup>1</sup> In 12 Edward I, Hugh de Miton and Margaret, his wife, unsuccessfully sued Walter de la Lynde for dower of the same Margaret in Laceby of the grant of Hugh de Nevile, formerly her husband.<sup>2</sup> It is doubtful whether the manor of Sturton ever came to Hugh's son, Geoffrey, for Robert de Arcy was in possession in 1303;<sup>3</sup> and we only hear of Hugh's grandson, "Philip, son of Geoffrey, son of Hugh de Nevyle of Thornholme," through an inquisition taken twenty-nine years after his death<sup>4</sup> in consequence of the claim on the part of the king to present to the church of Laceby. The jurors then say that one John de Nevill, son of Geoffrey de Nevill, long ago held the manor of Laceby and the advowson of the church of King Henry, great grandfather of the present king, to whom succeeded Geoffrey, as son and heir, after whose death Hugh de Nevill, as son and heir of the same Geoffrey, son of John, was seised, and gave the said manor with the advowson to one John de la Lynde, to hold of the said Hugh by the annual rent of 1<sup>d</sup>, which same Hugh died seised of the s<sup>d</sup> rent *temp.* King Henry, after whose death one Geoffrey, son and heir of the same Hugh, died seised, to whom succeeded Philip, son and heir of the same Geoffrey, who died seised of the said 1<sup>d</sup> of rent without heir of himself.<sup>5</sup>

Walter de Flinton presented to Laceby Church in 1396, while John de Skipwith, great grandson of John de Skipwith and Margaret de Flinton, was in possession of a moiety of the manor of Laceby with appurtenances in Swallow, Bradley and Little Coates in 1403.<sup>6</sup>

W. O. MASSINGBERD.

<sup>1</sup> "History of Ormsby," p. 56. The date of the charter is given as 4 Feb., 52 Henry III [A.D. 1267-8].

<sup>2</sup> Assize Roll, 502.

<sup>3</sup> Feudal Aids, iii, 139, 172.

<sup>4</sup> Chancery Inq. Post Mortem, 48 Edward III, 2nd nrs., no. 8. Philip died on Thursday in the week of Pentecost, 19 Edw. III [A.D. 1345].

<sup>5</sup> The rent descended to Thomas de Colvill of Cokewold, Knt., and after his death to his son Thomas, and the descent is given as in my tabular pedigree. Other information is given in De Banco Roll, 179, m. 409. The King unsuccessfully claims on the ground that Walter de flinton had intruded upon the moiety of the manor and advowson without doing suit.

<sup>6</sup> "History of Ormsby," p. 74.

## THE BATTLE OF BOROUGHBIDGE AND THE BOROUGHBIDGE ROLL.

The Boroughbridge Bridge Roll, a highly interesting and, as is proved by the writs to the Sheriff of Northampton which are attached to it, contemporary list of the persons of distinction engaged in the battle, was first published by Sir Francis Palgrave in 1830 (Parl. Writs, vol. ii, pp. 194-201). In this form it is not very readily accessible to many who are interested in such matters. In *The Genealogist*, New Series, vol. i, pp. 51 and 117, and vol. ii, pp. 30 and 98, it appears again as "Edited by James Greenstreet," and translated from the Norman-French; it might naturally therefore be supposed that there is not much left to be said on the subject. I had myself, however, compiled from the Close and Patent Rolls a list of those concerned in the rebellion before I knew of the existence of the Roll, and when I learnt that it was to be found in *The Genealogist* I expected that my labours would result in a futile and partial reproduction of what had already been given *urbi et orbi* by Mr. Greenstreet. My surprise was great to perceive that of the forty-seven names of notables I had collected, only nine or ten appeared among the 214 names scheduled in *The Genealogist*. Although I realised that this could be partly explained by the Roll being confined to those engaged in the battle and the list including those engaged in the conspiracy, I soon saw that men of note who were undoubtedly there were omitted and I began to suspect that the Roll was a sort of "Battle Abbey" affair and did not arrive at a true solution, until I examined the volume of Parliamentary Writs abovementioned, where all the contents of the Roll are reproduced.

To tell the truth, and with all respect to the late Mr. Greenstreet's memory, his "edition," though very interesting for those concerned with the armorial bearings of that time and the way in which such bearings were then described, is singularly unsatisfying from the historian's or genealogist's point of view. To begin with, it only reproduces one, though the longest, of the various lists on the dorse of the Roll, and that the one which omits all reference to the Earls of Lancaster and Hereford; moreover the list which is given jumbles together loyalists and rebels, so that no one can tell from it that Lords Hastings and Latimer were *ex parte Regis* and Lords Badlesmere and Berkeley on the other part, while the far more valuable list of 138 names of those "q'furent countř le Roy" is ignored altogether, as well as the short lists of those who surrendered, those who were executed, etc.; I suppose because they contained no coats of arms.

It is very difficult to realise the purpose for which the Roll was

prepared ; if as an historical account I should have expected one list of loyalists and another of rebels, each fairly exhaustive, instead of which we have a long list containing apparently principally loyalists but also several undoubted rebels, and yet which omits many of the latter who figure in the shorter list and were undoubtedly present.

It is strange, too, that nowhere in the Roll can I find any reference to Donald, Earl of Mar [S.], who captured several important prisoners, nor strangest of all to Sir Andrew de Harcla, who commanded for the King, and to whose loyalty before the battle and vigour during its progress the victory was mainly due. I am satisfied, however, that the Roll itself is not in all respects trustworthy, for it gives the names of six knights, viz. : Sir John Wilington, Sir Gilbert Talbot, Sir Phillip Darcy, Sir Robt. Wateville, Sir Adam Swillington and Sir Bartholomew Burghersh, as having been amongst those "*pendus*," all of whom can be shown from the Close or Patent Rolls to have been pardoned and who were certainly alive some years after 1322. In these circumstances I do not think I need apologise for attempting a list of my own at any rate of the most important people who, influenced by jealousy of the Despencers, engaged in this formidable though unsuccessful rebellion against Edward II. I have marked with an asterisk those whom I cannot prove to have been present, or whom I know not to have been present at the battle.

Thomas (Plantagenet), Earl of Lancaster, executed 1322.

Humphrey (de Bohun), Earl of Hereford, slain at Boroughbridge.

\*Hugh Audley (senior), Kt., summoned 1321, escaped from prison at Wallingford.

Hugh Audley (junior), Kt., summoned 1317-36, pardoned.

Bartholomew Badlesmere, Banneret, summoned 1309-21, executed 1322.

\*Roger Bavent, Kt., summoned 1312-21.

\*Maurice Berkeley, Kt., summoned 1308-21, died in prison, 1326.

Thomas Berkeley, Kt., summoned 1329-60, released from prison, 1326.

John Botetourt, Kt., summoned 1305-24, fined and pardoned.

Thomas Bradeston, Kt., summoned 1342-60, pardoned.

Bartholomew Burghersh, Kt., summoned 1330-54.

\*Ralph Camoys, Kt., summoned 1313-35, pardoned 1326/7.

\*John Cherleton, Kt., summoned 1313-53, pardoned 1322.

Roger Clifford, Banneret, summoned 1319-21, executed 1322.

\*Roger D'Amorie, Kt., summoned 1317, died in prison, 1322

Philip Darcy, Banneret, summoned 1299-1332, fined and pardoned.

Adam Everingham, Kt., summoned 1309-15, fined and pardoned.

William Fitzwarine, Kt., summoned 1342.

John Giffard, Banneret, summoned 1311-21, executed 1322.

Peter Grandison, Kt., summoned 1337-49, fined and pardoned.

John Leyburne, Kt., summoned 1337-48.

John Maltravers, Kt., summoned 1330-51, escaped "*outré mer*."

\*Roger Mortimer de Chircke, Kt., summoned 1307-21, taken prisoner earlier in 1321/2, died in prison in 1326.

\*Roger Mortimer de Wigmore, Kt. (afterwards Earl of March), summoned 1306-26, taken prisoner earlier in 1321/2, escaped from the Tower 1323.

John Mowbray, Banneret, summoned 1307-20, executed 1322.

\*John Rivers, Kt., summoned 1313-15, escaped and was "in hiding" 1322.

Adam Swillington, Banneret, summoned 1326-8, fined and pardoned.

Gilbert Talbot, Banneret, summoned 1331-43, fined and pardoned.

Henry Teyes, Banneret, summoned 1313-21, executed 1322.

William Touchet, Banneret, summoned 1299-1306, executed 1322.

Richard Waleys, Kt., summoned 1321, fined and pardoned 1324.

Robert Wateville, Banneret, summoned 1326-30, fined and pardoned.

John Wilington, Banneret, summoned 1329-38, fined and pardoned.

Besides the above thirty-three persons, who were all at some date or another summoned to Parliament, many other magnates of the same position in life, several of them being fathers, sons and ultimately heirs, or near relatives of the above joined in the revolution. Among these are to be found :—

\*Sir Otho de Bodrigan, son and (in 1309) heir of Sir Henry Bodrigan, summoned 1309.

Sir Thomas Camoys, son and (in 1336) heir of Sir Ralph Camoys abovenamed.

Sir Norman Darcy, son and (in 1332) heir of Sir Philip Darcy abovenamed.

Sir John D'Eyville, son and (c. 1290) heir of Sir John D'Eyville, summoned 1264.

Sir Baldwin de Freville, son and (in 1328) heir of Sir Alex. de Freville, summoned to Newcastle 1327.

Sir Bogo de Knovill, son and (in 1306) heir of Sir Bogo de Knovill, summoned 1295-1306.

Sir Henry Leyburne, presumably brother of Sir John Leyburne abovenamed.

Sir Warine de Lisle, Banneret (father of Sir Gerard de Lisle, summoned 1357), hanged 1322.

Sir Thomas Mauduit (father of Sir John Mauduit, summoned 1342), hanged 1322.

Sir Thomas Roscelyn, son and (after 1302) heir of Sir Peter Roscelyn, summoned to a Council 1294.

Sir Nicholas Stapleton, son and (in 1314) heir of Sir Miles Stapleton, summoned 1313.

Sir Richard Talbot, brother of Sir Gilbert Talbot abovenamed.

Sir William Trussell, summoned to a Council 1342, escaped "*outrémer*."

Sir Henry Wilington, brother of Sir John Wilington abovenamed, hanged 1322.

None of these fourteen knights were ever summoned to Parliament. It will be observed that of the forty-seven persons above enumerated who engaged in open rebellion, only ten suffered the death penalty, and having regard to the times and the very serious nature of the rebellion it is clear that no unusual or unnecessary



severity was exercised. Indeed, looking on to the events which some four years later cost Edward II his crown and life, he seems to have been sadly mistaken in foregoing the death sentence on his wife's paramour, Sir Roger Mortimer de Wigmore, when he had him in his hands, and such clemency, if clemency it was, cost him all too dear. Those who escaped with their lives escaped in the end altogether, for early in the reign of Edward III the quarrel of Thomas, Earl of Lancaster, was declared to have been a just quarrel, the lands of those engaged in it were restored, and all proceedings against them annulled.

Among those who fought on the side of the King were :—

Donald, Earl of Mar (S.), and the following Knights,

Sir Henry Beaumont, summoned 1309-32.

Sir John Clinton, summoned 1332-35.

Sir Will. Clinton, summoned 1330-7 (afterwards Earl of Huntingdon).

Sir John Cromwell, summoned 1308-35.

Sir Ralph de Greystock, summoned 1321-2.

Sir John Hastings, summoned 1313-25.

Sir John Hausted, summoned 1332-36.

Sir William Kyme, summoned 1323-37.

Sir William Latimer, summoned 1299-1327.

Sir Robert Morley, summoned 1317-57.

Sir John Peche, summoned 1321-36.

Sir Henry Percy, summoned 1322-52.

Sir John St. John de Lageham, summoned 1317-22.

Sir John Sutton de Holderness, summoned 1332-38,

And Sir William Zouche, who was doubtless either Sir W. Z. de Haryngworth, summoned 1308-48, or Sir W. Z. de Mortimer, summoned 1323-37.

Besides the above seventeen who were summoned to Parliament, the following six Knights, and of course many others, were on the side of the victors :—

Sir Andrew Harcla, afterwards Earl of Carlisle.

Sir John Hardereshull, summoned to a Council 1342.

Sir Thomas Hastang (son and [about 1328] heir of Sir Robt. Hastang, summoned 1311), summoned to a Council 1342.

Sir Warine Latimer, son and (about 1334) heir of Sir Thomas Latimer, summoned 1299-1311.

Sir John Peche, son and (about 1339) heir of Sir John Peche abovenamed.

Sir Constantine Mortimer, summoned to a Council in 1342.

None of these were ever summoned to Parliament.

Even though these lists be not exhaustive, they will serve to show how strong was the feeling of the nobility against the King (a feeling only paralleled in the case of James II some 360 years later); how powerful was the combination which Harcla routed and compelled to surrender at Boroughbridge, 16 March, 1321/2, and how well he earned the Earldom with which he was rewarded a few days later, viz. on the 25th.



The fact that no man of distinction fell in battle on the King's side, and that the aforesaid Earl of Hereford and five knights were the only ones who did so on the Barons', is an illustration of the feeble resistance offered by the rebels under the incompetent leadership of the irresolute and even cowardly Earl of Lancaster, who had retreated in disorder some ten days before from Burton-on-Trent, when attacked by the King's forces, which were commanded by the Earl of Surrey and the Earl of Kent, Edward at this crisis showing exceptional promptitude and resolution. Probably few people have ever obtained canonization and deserved it less than Saint Thomas of Lancaster.

Anyone acquainted with this period, who reads this paper may justly say that the division in the above lists between those summoned to Parliament and those who were not, is without much point or value, but I have been impelled to make it by the unhistoric factitious and absurd importance which modern Peerage doctrines have attached to certain Writs of summons; and it is difficult not to accept, say, Sir Ralph Camoys as a Lord when there is a Lord Camoys now existing, and so recognised on the ground that he represents a fraction of the hereditary (?) peerage which Sir Ralph is fondly imagined to have possessed nearly 600 years ago.

As I have shown in the case of Sir William Zouche, it is often hard certainly to identify a man merely mentioned by name as a Knight. For instance, among the rebel host were, Sir William FitzWilliam le Fils, executed at Pontefract, 1322, who was not therefore the same as Sir William FitzWilliam of Elmley, summoned to Newcastle, 1327; Sir John Lestraunge who was not, I think, Sir John Strange de Knokin, summoned in error (1313), but Sir John Strange de Ellesmere, uncle of Sir John Leyburne abovenamed, who also fought among the rebels; Sir John Lisle who may or who may not be the Sir John Lisle summoned 1305-1311; and Sir John Mauduit who can hardly be the Sir John Mauduit summoned 1342, and who was then aged about eleven, but was presumably his uncle, and brother of Sir Thomas Mauduit, executed as above: in such cases as these, where the coat armour is described, a knowledge of it would often come in handy. It is, however, devoutly to be wished for the purposes of identification, that the writers of the Plantagenet period had had sufficient prophetic instinct to realize that the gentry of their time who were summoned to Parliament by writ, would hundreds of years after their death be by action, not of the Crown but of the House of Lords, retrospectively created hereditary Peers with a limitation of the amplest character. As it is they never describe themselves nor are described by their contemporaries as other than what they really were, viz., Bannerets or Knights Bachelor; but, as Rudyard Kipling would say, "That is another story."

VICARY GIBBS.

---

## THE LEMAN BARONETCY.

(Contributed by W. J. LEE MAN.)

The real founder of the Leman baronetcy was Sir John Leman, Knight. The younger of two brothers, William and John Leman or Leeman, of Beccles, Suffolk, he proceeded to London, made a large fortune, was Lord Mayor in 1616, and died in 1632, unmarried. The elder brother was a person of standing at Beccles, where he was Fenreeve 1580 and Portreeve 1590. He died leaving five sons. Sir John Leman bought estates for each of his nephews in Suffolk, where they flourished as country gentlemen for many years, the last male descendant of this Suffolk family dying at Bath in 1826. To the youngest nephew William, however, he left the bulk of his fortune. William settled in Hertfordshire, at Northaw, was made a baronet by Charles II 3rd March 1665, and, besides estates in the counties of Hertford, Cambridge, and Huntingdon, acquired a large tract of land called Goodman's Fields in London, where Leman Street, Ale y Street, and the London and St. Katherine's docks now stand. This property at the present day value of land in London would alone be worth millions. He was succeeded by his son the second baronet, who in turn was succeeded by his grandson the third baronet. At the latter's death in 1742 there was no *direct* heir, although the descendants of the first baronet's elder brothers were living in Suffolk at that time. These vast estates were left by the will of the third baronet to his aunt's son, Richard Alie, in tail. He treated them as left absolutely, and no one disputed his claim.

The two things which will most impress the thoughtful observer about this presumably extinct baronetcy is, firstly, the fact that at the death of the last direct holder in 1742 vast estates, probably entailed, should have been unclaimed by any heir at law, and allowed to pass by will from person to person not even connected in the remotest way with the Leman family. The last direct holder of the title left, it is believed, no later will than one made twenty years before his death. In this he left the family estates to his mother for life, and then to his cousin, one Richard Alie, and the heirs of his body, failing any to the rightful heirs of the Leman family. Alie had no issue, but he nevertheless left the estates to his sister, and in her turn she left them to one John Granger, who apparently was not the slightest connection in any way. John Granger made a will leaving them again to a mere friend, William Strode, and not till his death in 1809 did these various holders have the least idea that there might be a doubt about leaving this vast property to anybody they chose. William Strode directed his executors to make a case in Chancery, and the Court seem to have confirmed these acts by directing the estates to be sold and the proceeds distributed as desired.

The other point is (the funds in Chancery having been distributed by the Court in 1810), the credulity of a number of claimants who in 1834 accepted the word of various solicitors that such funds still existed, without attempting to check the statements in any way, and endeavoured to prove their claim to the title and to the property long vanished. Apparently, about this date, 1834, there were a numerous body of lawyers, who trusting to the credulity and cupidity of the average man, made a livelihood by inducing anyone bearing the name to take legal proceedings for the recovery of this fictitious estate. It is difficult to see how even the lawyers could have made much out of these proceedings, as the three claimants were all men of very needy means, and in the principal case, absolutely penniless. The only alternative seems to be, that they were able to induce wealthier men to finance the claimants, or that they deceived themselves as well as their clients.

The principal case, or at any rate the one most taken up, was that of a poor weaver of Nottingham, who claimed to be the descendant of the third son of the Rev. Philip Leman, the sixth son of the first baronet. The Rev. Philip Leman certainly had a third son, but this child is presumed to have died as an infant, and no mention of him can be found in wills of the father or brothers. These claimants were in abject poverty, some unable to read or write, and in the examination in bankruptcy, brought on by the cost of the case, it was shown they were merely the tools of lawyers, and knew nothing of their own presumed origin until instructed. Nevertheless, money was at one time found to press their claim in the most extraordinary way. An action was brought in an obscure town in Scotland, and a jury there returned one of the claimants heir to the title and (supposed) estates. Upon what evidence does not appear.

The next claimant was a Somersetshire farmer. He also brought an action in Scotland, with the same result; but it does not appear from whom he claimed to be descended, or how.

Finally, John Ashall Leeman, of Croft, Lincolnshire, claimed as being descended from the first baronet's eldest brother.

With regard to this claim, the writer came across the following letter dated 1834, amongst some old MSS. It was addressed to his (John Ashall Leeman's) cousin, Joseph Leeman, a solicitor, then living at Dartford, Kent, and was apparently written with the object of obtaining assistance to proceed with a claim on the (supposed) estates, probably by advice of some firm of solicitors. Amongst other papers with it was an extract from the old Church book at Northaw, which has since been much damaged by fire, when the Church was burnt.

It will be noticed that the Lincolnshire family, from which John Ashall Leeman descended, spell their name in this way. Curiously, this is the way the name is spelt in the Parish Register of Beccles by William, the elder brother of Sir John, in the baptism of his children, although after their uncle had left them his property it was always spelt "Leman."

*Copy of a letter dated January 14th, 1834.*

Sir,

The subject matter of this letter being of the very highest importance to all having any connexion or relationship with the Croft or Lincolnshire branch of the Leman family I shall not apologize for troubling you concerning the affair, but at once and without further ceremony call your strict attention to the following important "Leman Case," after the perusal of which I will in a plain and straight forward manner endeavour to show the connexion between our branch and the main stock.

"THE LEMAN CASE."

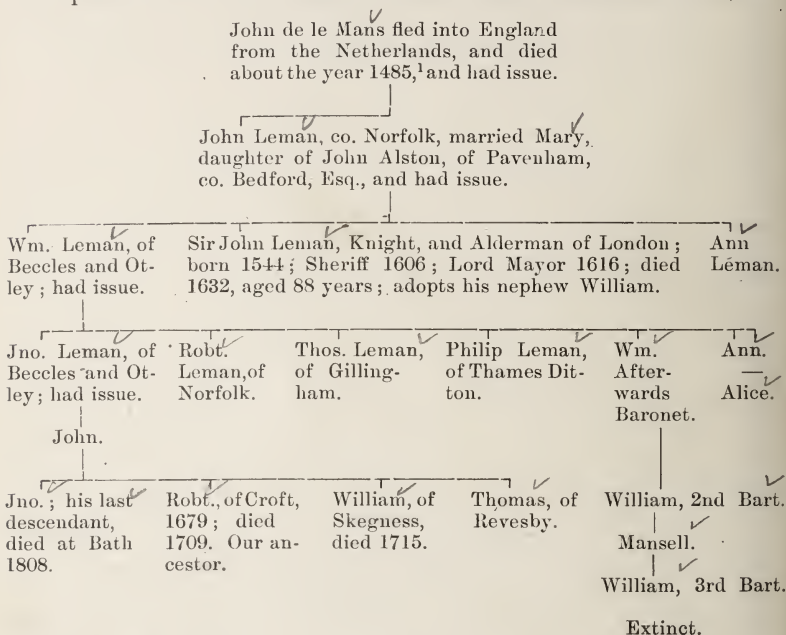
Sir John Leman, Knight and Alderman of London, born 1544, died 1632, gave by his will his estates at Warboys, in Huntingdonshire, and Rampton, in Cambridgeshire, also his manor of Barnes *alias* Goodman's Fields, in London, to his youngest nephew William Leman, son of his brother William.

This nephew purchased the manor of Northaw, in Hertfordshire, in 1632, of Lord William Russell, was Sheriff and created a Baronet 3rd March 1664-5, and died possessed of these estates 1667, having in the year 1655 by a settlement on his son's marriage with Mary Mansell, daughter of Sir Lewis Mansell, of the county of Glamorgan, Baronet, entailed the manor of Barnes, *alias* Goodman's Fields, and his estates situated in Warboys, in Huntingdonshire, and Rampton, in Cambridgeshire, amongst other things on the issue male of that marriage, the eldest always to take before the youngest, and at his death his son William succeeded him in title and estates, and by his will dated 1692, and which was proved 16th September, 1701, the estates descended to his grandson William Leman, Mansell Leman, his eldest son, being dead, and he appointed his three brothers John, Edward, and Tanfield Leman trustees to receive the rents of the manor of Barnes *alias* Goodman's Fields, to pay his daughter's portions and other legacies. This trust he directs should be performed by them and their descendants for the term of 100 years, but in failure of issue male of his grandson William to his own right heirs. His grandson succeeded him in title and estates, and he by his will, bearing date 1712 and proved 1742, gave his wife and his mother a life interest in the estates, and then to his cousin Richard Alie for life the remainder to the heirs male of his body lawfully begotten, and in the failure of such issue male, to the person who shall have in him the right of succession to the Leman family. This Richard Alie took the surname and Arms of Leman, and died 1749 without issue, and by his will gave the estates to a John Granger, who took the surname and Arms of Leman, and continued in possession of the estates until the time of his death, which took place in 1781, and he by his will gave the estates to his wife for life, with a reversionary interest to William Strode, Esq., and William Strode marrying the widow of John Leman *alias* Granger, he continued in possession of the estates until his death, which took place in 1809, and he by his will advises his executors



to bring a cause before a Court of Equity, so that they might be guarantee for what they did, and accordingly one of the executors, Case Major, Esq., brought the cause forward "Case Major and Strode." and under that decree the greatest part of the estates have been sold.

N.B.—The amount of the proceeds of the sale of the estates in 1809 paid into the Accountant General's hands was about £400,000.



You will perceive by reading the Leman case that Sir John Leman, Knight and Alderman of London, adopted the youngest nephew as his heir.

That nephew's branch has been proved to be quite extinct, and the present claimant, John Ashall Leman, claims to be descended from that same nephew's eldest brother, John. This John had a son John, who, again, had four sons, the eldest of whom was called after him, and to whom he left the bulk of his property, cutting off the other sons with 20s. each. With regard to this last John, it has been fully proved that the last descendant of this man died at Bath in 1808, where he practised as a physician, and indeed took up the title of Sir Thomas Leman.

We will now proceed with the remaining three sons, the eldest of whom the claimant claims for his ancestor.

According to the Attornies Maddox and Shaw, of Austin Friars, these three, viz., Robert, William and Thomas, answer in every material point to the three Lincolnshire brothers of the same names,

<sup>1</sup> This pedigree has been printed as it is in the MS., but by the dates it would appear that at least one generation has been omitted.

and it is not of trifling importance that the two Lincolnshire men, who leave wills behind them, not only speak of their brother Thomas, but likewise mention John. In addition to this, we have evidence of [?in] a document in the possession of Sir William Woods, of the Herald's College, of a Robert Leeman living at Croft in Lincolnshire in 1689. Now Robert, our ancestor, makes his first appearance in that place according to the Parish Register in 1679. It is not my intention to enter minutely into the details of the information obtained since this valuable information has been found, my wish is to be brief and precise—at the same time clear. This done my aim is accomplished. I will merely add that searches recently made have proved more and more satisfactory.

The attornies before mentioned say that they are perfectly satisfied with respect to the nature of the evidence, to show the identity of the three Lincolnshire brothers with the three sons of John Leeman in Norfolk, likewise with that concerning Robert's appearance in Croft, now in possession of Sir William Woods, and it would appear difficult to conceive what inducement they can have to deceive the claimant; certainly not with the idea that they have a long purse to draw upon, for they have been given to understand in the negative. But still, as they propose holding the claimant responsible as well for the expenses attendant upon the getting up of the case, as for Counsel's opinion thereon, it behoves the claimant to secure himself against the possible consequences of such responsibility. The attornies being anxious to commence proceedings instanter, and the claimant being unwilling to consent unless secured against further expenses, it is now for those friends and relatives, who are able and willing to assist, to come forward and do so immediately. The amount required is one hundred pounds, and it is to be borne in mind that is the minimum. The question then is, shall we permit such an important affair to—

The letter here ends abruptly, the latter part being lost I presume.—J.L.

---

#### NORTHAW CHURCH BOOK.

Extract from a Manuscript Book, written by the late William Strode, who succeeded to the Northaw Estates, by the will of Granger Leman, whose widow he also married—(Copied by G. B. Lewis, Incumbent of Northaw, December, 1868.)

##### *Some account of the Leman Family.*

Sir John Leman, Knight, descended from a family in Suffolk, made a considerable figure; having raised by merchandize a large fortune, in the reign of Queen Elizabeth and King James I, in the latter of which reigns he was elected Lord Mayor of the City of London in 1616.

He gained by trade £300,000—with part of which he purchased the Manor and Livings of Rampton and Warboys in Huntingdonshire and Cambridgeshire; the Manor of Barnes or Goodman's

Fields, and a small estate in Butcher Hall Lane, London—which (Sir John dying a bachelor) he left to his youngest nephew William.

He also purchased a large estate in Suffolk, which he bestowed on his three elder nephews, John, Robert and Thomas, and settled a Free School at Beccles. He charged his estate of Barnes with a perpetual allowance of £100 to Christ's Hospital, and £40 per annum to the Lecturer of St. Mary Hill, his parish in London.

His nephew William added to his estate also by trade, and purchased of the Earl of Bedford the Manor and Impropration of Northaw, in the County of Hertford. William married Rebecca Prescott, by which marriage an addition was made to the Goodman's Fields Estate. In the dispute for Liberty in Charles I's time, he took part with the Parliament, and was made a Joint Treasurer at War, but finding at length, as others did, that he had only been working for Oliver, he withdrew a little before Oliver's death, and went to Breda, on the accession of Charles II, with the offer of pecuniary assistance, and so obtained an indemnification for past transactions, with the title of Baronet.

The second and last Sir William having no child, left his estate by a will made thirty years before his death, first to his mother who survived him, and then to Richard Alie, but by mistake omitting the mention of Goodman's Fields, and having suffered a recovery on Warboys in order to settle a jointure on his wife, the two last mentioned estates descended to the heirs at law—which were the children of the two daughters of the first Sir William Leman—namely Elizabeth and Theodosia; Richard Alie claiming from Elizabeth and Elizabeth Newnham from Theodosia.

*Lords of the Manor, from the sale of the Estate by Lord Russell, Earl of Bedford, 1632, to William Leman Esquire.*

From 1632 to 1674.—Either William Leman the purchaser or his son, afterwards Sir William Leman. (*Query*.—Are not these two one and the same?—G.B.L.)

From 1674.—Rebecca Leman appears Lady of the Manor for one year only, and dies December 1701.

From 1675 to 1701.—Sir William Leman, who then died.

From 1701 to 1720.—Dame Maria Leman, who died 1722.

From 1721 to 1745.—Madame Lucy Leman appears, who died 1745.

From 1745 to 1749.—Richard Alie Leman,<sup>1</sup> who died 1749.

From 1749 to 1753.—Lucy Alie his sister, who died October 1753.

From 1753 to 1781.—John Granger Leman, who died September 1781.

From 1781 to 1790.—Elizabeth Leman, afterwards Elizabeth Strode, died 1790.

From 1784 to 1790.—William Strode, in right of his wife.

1790. William Strode, in his own right (under the will of John Granger Leman), as having survived his wife Elizabeth Leman Strode.

<sup>1</sup> Richard Alie assumed the name and arms of Leman.

*Those of the family buried at Northaw.*

- 1644.—Lucy Leman, daughter of William Leman, Esq., and Mary his wife, buried May 27th. ✓
- 1667.—Sir William Leaman, Baronet, buried Sept. 3rd. (1st Baronet).
- 1670.—Mrs. Priscilla Leman, buried Jan. 22nd 1674-5.
- 1680.—Mr. William Leman, buried Jan. 10th.
- 1680.—Charles Pheasant, buried April 30th.
- 1681.—Mrs. Anne Leman, buried June 20th.
- 1681.—Mr. Thomas Leaman, Buried Jan. 5th.
- 1682.—Mr. Thomas Leaman, of London, buried March 1st. Son of W. L., of Northaw.
- 1684.—Edward Pheasant, buried Nov. 2nd.
- 1686.—John, son of John Leman, Esq., buried Feb. 15th.
- 1687.—Mansel Leman, Esq., buried March 18th.
- 1688.—Mrs. Lucy Leman, buried Aug. 29th.
- 1692.—Robert, son of Sir William Leman, buried Oct. 7th.
- 1700.—Dame Sarah Hutchins, buried Aug. 14th. (50s. paid to poor of Parish for her not being buried in woollen).
- 1700.—Edward Leman, buried Oct. 11th.
- 1701.—Sir William Leman, Baronet, buried July 28th. (2nd Bart.)
- 1701.—Mr. Leman, mercer, buried August 3rd.
- 1701.—Madam Rebecca Leman, buried Dec. 23rd.
- 1703.—Mr. Peter Pheasant, buried July 16th.
- 1704.—Tanfield Leman, Esquire, buried Jan. 22nd.
- 1712.—Sarah Hutchins, buried August 9th.
- 1721.—Mrs. Theodosia Newnham, senior, buried Nov. 8th.
- 1721.—Mrs. Theodosia Newnham, junior, buried Nov. 8th.
- 1722.—Dame Mary Leman, buried April 28th.
- 1723.—Captain Mansel Pheasant, buried Feb. 21st.
- 1727.—John, son of J. Lloyd, buried Oct. 4th.
- 1729.—John Leman, Esquire, buried April 22nd.
- 1731.—Ann Lloyd, buried August 7th.
- 1732.—Mr. Thomas Lloyd, buried January 12th.
- 1732.—William Pheasant, Esquire, buried April 3rd.
- 1738.—Leman Hutchins, Esq., buried May 30th. (50s. paid to the poor for not being buried in woollen.)
- 1739.—Mrs. Elizabeth Alie, buried Dec. 26th.
- 1741.—William Leman, Esq., of the parish of Hammersmith, buried July 25th. (50s. paid to poor).
- 1741.—Sir William Leman (3rd Bart.)
- 1745.—Mrs. Lucy Leman (Lady of this Manor), buried Oct. 3rd. (50s. paid to poor). ✓
- 1745.—Lady Leman, relict of Sir William, buried Dec. 24th. (50s. paid to poor).
- 1749.—Richard Leman, Esquire, buried July 17th. (50s. paid to poor).
- 1753.—Lucy Alie, buried Oct. 8th. (50s. paid to poor). ✓



# THE FAMILIES OF LACY, GENEVA, JOINVILLE, AND LA MARCHE.

By G. W. WATSON.

(Continued from p. 172.)

Philip le Bel now asserted that he was entitled to confiscate La Marche and Angoulême, Lusignan and Fougères. But the three sisters of Guiard nevertheless advanced their respective claims. And it appears to have been found advisable to compromise with them, and to give them adequate compensation. Mary, Countess of Sancerre, the second sister, was the first to be dealt with. She claimed the entire estate, though it is not evident on what grounds she could have been entitled to more than one-third of it at the most.

... Philippus dei gratia Francorum Rex. Notum facimus universis tam presentibus quam futuris quod cum Nobilis Mulier Maria de Marchia Comitissa de Sancerro a nobis peteret se admitti in solidum et ut heres legitima ad Comitatus Marchie et Engolismi quos ad se pertinere dicebat una cum terra de Faugeris et aliis terris omnibus cum pertinentiis eorundem et juribus quibuscumque ad predicta spectantibus que Guiardus dictus comes Marchie proxime defunctus possidebat tempore mortis sue tam jure suo quam jure successionis bone memorie hugonis bruni fratris sui olim comitis Marchie et Engolismi et domini Faugeriarum et secundum petitionem alias editam ut dicebat in judicio coram nobis contra dictum Guiardum de Marchia ejus fratrem nunc defunctum ex successione insuper ejusdem Guiardi Offerretque nobis pro predictis comitatibus et terris a nobis moventibus fidem et homagium facere et rachetum et servicium solvere consuetum Gentibus nostris pro nobis proponentibus eam ad predicta admitti non debere et asserentibus multis de causis comitatus predictos terram de Faugeris et alias terras predictas pertinentias et omnia jura earundem ad nos jure commissi seu confiscationis pertinere pro eo videlicet quod dictus Guiardus in nostris homagio et fidelitate existens quemdam Codicillum a dicto hugone Bruni in sua ultima voluntate conditum in quo plura legata nobis relicta a dicto hugone continebantur in fraudem juris nostri recelavit ac combussit nos predictis legatis defraudando contra fidelitatem qua nobis tenebatur temere veniendo Quia insuper idem Guiardus conspirationem proditorialiter inivit tempore quo vivebat contra nos et honorem Regni nostri ac contra nostram regiam magestatem et quantum in eo fuit sceleratam factionem hujusmodi ad effectum perduxit super quibus seu eorum aliquibus jam eo vivente mota fuit questio contra eum quod insuper plura racheta nobis debebantur pro terris predictis quod etiam dicti Comes hugo Bruni et dictus Guiardus nobis ex causis diversis tenebantur tempore quo vivebant ad magnas et graves emendas que racheta et emende ad Sex Viginti Millia librarum turonensium ascendebant et ultra ad quas jam ipso Guiardo vivente processus cepti fuerant contra eum Addentes insuper Gentes nostre Civitatem Engolismum ac castra de Cunhat et de Marpin cum Castellaniis et pertinentiis suis ad nos ex ultima dispositione prefati hugonis Comitis Marchie si premissa non sufficerent pertinere debere de quibus omnibus Gentes nostre dicebant liquere aut statim in promptu posse liquere super quibus et aliis predicta tangentibus parati eramus dicte Marie facere celeris justicie complementum. Tandem dicta Maria videns et attendens suum periculum in predictis et de predictis per amicos suos aliquid informata deliberatione habita diligenti destinavit ad nostram presenciam gentiumque nostrarum Nobilem Virum

Magistrum Theobaldum de Sancero Archidiaconum Bituricensium qui nos et gentes nostras requisivit instanter ut supra premissis ad aliquam amicabilem concordiam declinare vellemus. Nos autem memores fidelitatis quam dictus hugo Brumi (*sic*) comes defunctus frater dicte Marie ad nos habuit et servavit et ejus grata servicia compacientesque viduitati fragilitatique sexus necnon nobilitati dicte Marie rigoem per mansuetudinem temperantes ad tractandum super hiis procuratorem ipsum ad gentes nostras remisimus qui procurator nomine et vice dicte Marie mandatum ostendens sufficiens hoc peragendi compositionem ac transactionem inivit super premissis omnibus cum gentibus nostris predictis ut sequitur Promittens nichilominus quod Maria predicta compositionem et transactionem hujusmodi ratificabit expresse ac etiam renovabit. Ex causa igitur compositionis et transactionis hujusmodi dictus procurator dedit et concessit nobis heredibus et successoribus nostris et in nos perpetuo transtulit quicquid juris possessionis vel proprietatis dicta Maria habet habere potest vel debet nunc vel infuturum in dictis comitatibus castris terris et pertineniciis eorundem terra de Faugerii castro de Lesinhano aliisque castris et terris quibuscumque quas dicti Comes hugo aut dictus Guiardus possederunt tempore mortis sue ex quacumque causa eadem Maria jus habeat in predictis sive ex testamentis de quibus idem procurator asseruit ipsam mariam plene cercioratam sive ab intestato sive ex se sive ex successione paterna vel materna vel fratrum suorum vel alterius eorum. Dedit etiam nobis et concessit ut supra sescentas libras annui redditus quas ipsa maria supra nostrum Thesaurum et redditus senescalcie Pictavensis recipiebat singulis annis ac ducentas libras annui redditus quas recipiebat supra redditus Comitatum predictorum et tenentes eosdem Cedens nobis et in nos transferens procurator predictus omnes actiones et jura dicte Marie ex quacumque causa competentes quomodolibet pro premissis vel eorum ratione vel causa. Gentes vero nostre ex causa compositionis et transactionis hujusmodi dicte Marie et prefato procuratori ejus nomine promiserunt nos duros eidem Marie pro se et ejus heredibus et successoribus et causam habituris ab ea et eidem in loco vel locis sibi et nobis congruis assidere Mille libras annui et perpetui redditus ad usum et consuetudinem patrie assidendas cum uno castro seu domo forti edificiis non computatis in extimatione redditus cum omni justitia alta et bassa quam terram dicta Maria ejusque successores a nobis tenebant in feodum quod si forsan terra quam sibi assidebimus ab alio quam a nobis movet in feodum trademus eam libere sibi ab omni Onere racheti primi et alia obligatione preter homagium et si forte in terra ipsa assidenda essent nemora vel foreste volumus quod extimentur in redditu quantum valere possunt fundus una cum superficie in redditu perpetuo superficie stante vel ad silvam ceduam redigenda non quod superficies per se extimetur in pecunia et de pecunia quantum posset emi redditus prout aliqui volunt subtiliter extimare. Item habebit dicta Maria a nobis cum predictis decem Milia librarum turonensium parvorum semel eidem solvendorum. Item habebit jure hereditario sibi heredibus vel successoribus suis vel ab ipsa causam habentibus vel habituris domum que sita est apud sanctum Marcellum que fuit olim dicti hugonis Comitis Marchie et Engolismi cum pertineniciis ejusdem scilicet in casu in quo dicta domus ad nos deveniret jure confiscationis transactionis compositionis vel alias quoquomodo Et faciemus quantum honeste poterimus quod jus in dicta domo aliis sororibus competens si quod forsan competat ad nos deveniet et statim per nos ad dictam Comitissam Si autem per judicium vel sententiam sit declaratum aliis sororibus jus competere in dicta domo in isto casu non poterit dicta Comitissa a nobis aliquid petere ratione dicte domus. Item habebit dicta Maria supra nostrum Thesaurum parisiense mille libras annui redditus ad vitam ejus solvendas sibi in festo ascencionis domini videlicet dimidiam et in festo omnium Sanctorum aliam dimidiam. Promisit etiam bona fide dictus procurator sub obligatione omnium bonorum suorum se curaturum et facturum quod dicta Comitissa omnia et singula prout superius sunt contenta laudabit ratificabit et approbabit et omnia bona sua presentia et futura obligabit ad observanciam singulorum et omnium predictorum. Quibus sic actis procurator predictus nobis humiliter supplicavit ut omnibus et singulis predictis nostrum prebere vellemus assensum. Nos autem supplicationi

ejusdem annuentes et dicte vidue causis premissis pio compacientes affectu consideratisque favore et dilectione quam ad Stephanum olim Comitem de Sancerro Maritum ipsius quondam in nostro servitio mortuum habebamus qui erat de propinquo genere nostrorum liberorum moti causis omnibus antedictis et pluribus aliis nos ad mansuetudinem et favorem dicte Marie moventibus predictae Compositioni et ordinationi et omnibus et singulis in eis contentis nostrum prebemus assensum omnia et singula in eis contenta laudantes ratificantes et eciam approbantes obligantes nos bona nostra heredes et successores nostros quoscumque ad observanciam omnium et singulorum predictorum damus autem Thesaurariis nostris presentibus in mandatis quod sine expectatione alterius mandati dicta decem Milia librarum pecunie numerate de presenti dicte Marie persolvant ac dictum redditum ad vitam terminis antedictis necnon Mille libras turonensium quas assidere tenemur dicte Marie eidem scribe interim quousque assisia ipsa sit ei completa quam infra annum sibi vel ejus heredibus et successoribus vel ab ea causam habituris facere et complere debemus. Et ut premissa rata et stabilia perseverent nostrum presentibus litteris fecimus apponi sigillum. Actum Parisius in die festi Circuncisionis domini Anno ejusdem Millesimo Trecentesimo Octavo. . . . (Official *vidimus*, dated 8 Jan. 1308/9, Orig., sealed, *Trésor des Chartes*, J 407, no. 11. Acceptation by Thibaut de Sancerre, proxy of Mary de la Marche, dated 8 Jan. 1308/9, Orig., seal destroyed, J 374, no. 5. Ratification by Mary de la Marche, dated "Die sabbati ante festum beati Vincencii anno domini Millesimo trecentesimo octavo" [18 Jan. 1308/9], Orig., sealed, J 270 B, no. 27. Copies *penes me*).

Yolande de la Marche, Dame de Pons, the eldest sister, claimed seisin of the comtés of La Marche and Angoulême, and the barony of Lusignan, as Guiard's legitimate heir by reason of primogeniture. The King's procurator opposed the claim, saying that Yolande had no right to the aforesaid lands, which ought to remain in the King's hand, having been pledged to the King *pro nobis et eciam pro subsidio et negocio terre sancte* in the lifetime of Hugh le Brun for £300,000 *tournois* or thereabouts, and that therefore the King's hand had been laid on the said property during the life of Guiard and at his death. And that the castles and châtelennies of Cognac and Merpins<sup>101</sup> and the city of Angoulême ought to belong to the King, as they had been left to him by Hugh le Brun in a codicil to his will: also that all Guiard's goods were forfeited on account of his fraud in burning or destroying the said codicil, to the obscuration and immense damage of the King's rights, for which offence an action had been brought against him, which was not yet decided, and also on account of his crime of lèse-majesté, by reason of which the said property had been acquired by the King *in dominio et senhoria* in the lifetime of the said Guiard. Subsequently, Yolande having quitclaimed to the King all that Hugh and Guiard, late Counts, had possessed, except the land in Bretagne, he, by charter dated March 1308 [1308/9] conceded that Yolande, *tanquam aliis sororibus suis major et antiquior*, should have, during her life, the usufruct of La Marche, Angoulême, Lusignan, and Gometz, and the rest of the said property, except Cognac and Merpins, and that after her

<sup>101</sup> It is nowhere alleged in any of these charters that Guiard had given up Cognac and Merpins to the English. This statement may be traced back to P. Dupuy, *Traitez touchant les Droits du Roy*, 1655, 823, and though often repeated by subsequent writers, is probably due to a careless misreading of *Engolismum* in the original documents.



death the usufruct should revert to the King, as proprietor. Archiac was to be given to Aimery, Seigneur d'Archiac. As to the land which her mother had had in Bretagne, it was to go to Yolande and the heirs of her body: and if her children by her first marriage (*de Brajairaco*) should die without legitimate offspring, it should devolve on the King, except 2,000 librates of land of which Yolande might dispose as she pleased. Saving the King's rights in the event of Guiard being found guilty of lèse-majesté. Further, the King gave to Yolande, by special grace, *intuitu pietatis*, the sum of £6,800 *turonensium parvorum* for the expenses which she had incurred.<sup>102</sup>

Yolande de la Marche died 2 Sep. 1314, and the comtés and baronies of which she had obtained the usufruct became the absolute property of the French King. 12 Oct. 1314, Philip IV commanded Hugh de la Celle to take into the King's hand Fougères and Château-Josselin, which the Duke of Bretagne had seized on the death of Yolande.<sup>103</sup> La Marche was given in appanage to Charles of France (afterwards Charles IV), and raised *en pairie* in his favour in March 1316/7.<sup>104</sup> Angoulême (together with Mortain) was given *en pairie* by Philip le Long to Jane of France, his niece, by settlement dated 27 March 1317/8,<sup>105</sup> on the occasion of her marriage to Philip, eldest son of the Count of Evreux.

In 1309/10, 22 Feb. [not 18 Jan.], Jane de la Marche, third sister of Guiard, and then the widow of Peter de Joinville, agreed to receive, in satisfaction of her claim on her brother's estates, the reversion of the seigneuries of Couhé and Peyrat, after the death of her uncle, Guy de la Marche.

Universis presentes litteras inspecturis Officialis curie Parisiensis salutem in domino. Notum facimus quod in presencia Petri de Rivis et Johannis de Bonis clericorum Curie Parisiensis predicte Notariorum juratorum ad infrascripta a nobis specialiter destinatorum quibus in hiis et in majoribus fidem plenariam adhibemus et quibus quo ad hec commisimus et tenore presencium committimus vices nostras propter hoc personaliter constituta Nobilis domina Johanna de Marchia soror quondam defuncti Guiardi olim comitis de Marchia vidua Asseruit coram juratis eisdem quod cum post ipsius Guiardi fratris sui obitum mota questionis seu petitionis materia extitisset inter procuratorem Excellentissimi Principis domini Philippi dei gratia Regis francie illustris nomine procuratorio ipsius Regis et pro ipso ex una parte Necnon et eandem dominam Johannam de Marchia suo nomine

<sup>102</sup> *Archives Nat.*, JJ 40, no. 166, f. 86; Orig., sealed, *Trésor des Chartes*, J 407, no. 12; official *vidimus*, dated the Tuesday after the Translation of St. Nicholas [15 May] 1313, Orig., J 407, no. 13—edit. *Archives hist. de la Saintonge*, xii, p. 29, no. 14.

<sup>103</sup> Morice, *Preuves de l'Hist. de Bretagne*, i, 1251. Fougères and Porhoet were, soon afterwards, given to Charles of France (*Idem*, 1263).

<sup>104</sup> *Archives Nat.*, JJ 53, no. 118, f. 53—edit. *Archives hist. du Poitou*, xiii, 1883, no. 218, and Anselme, iii, 66. La Marche, together with Lusignan, Cognac, Merpins, Crécy, Becoiseau, and Crèvecœur, estimated at £12,000 per annum, had been assigned to Charles in the testament, dated at Fontainebleau the Thursday before St. Andrew [28 Nov.] 1314, by which Philip le Bel divided his property among his sons. (Orig., *Trésor des Chartes*, J 403, no. 19. Copy *penes me*).

<sup>105</sup> Edit. *P. le Brasseur, Hist. du Comté d'Evreux*, 1722, *preuves*, 34, and Anselme, iii, 104.



et pro se ex altera Super eo videlicet quod dicta domina Johanna tamquam heres pro parte tercia ipsius Guiardi fratris sui per ipsum dominum Regem ob fidelitatem et homagium postulabat admitti sibi tradere et deliberari possessionem omnimodam et saisinam Tercie partis Comitatum de Marchia et de Engolismo Necnon et Baronie de Lezigniac ac omnium pertinentiarum Comitatum et Baronie predictarum ceterarumque omnium terrarum et bonorum quibus prefatus Guiardus ejus frater saisitus erat tempore quo vivebat et dic qua decessit Et dicebat eadem domina quod tam de jure quam de consuetudine et usu patrie ipsa debebat admitti ad fidelitatem et homagium rerum et bonorum predictorum sibi tradere debere possessionem et saisinam dictarum Comitatum Baronie et terrarum quantum ad Terciam partem earundem. Eodem procuratore dicti domini Regis francie se in contrarium opponente ac plures causas et rationes contra memoratam dominam Johannam proponente per quas ipsa non debebat ad res et bona predicta admitti ut dicebat quodque nullum jus in eisdem habebat Immo eidem domino Regi de jure suo et ad manum Regiam debebant commorari Ex eo et pro eo quod secundum quod idem procurator proponebat dicte Comitatus et Baronia alieque terre et bona prefato domino Regi pro ipso Rege et pro terre sancte subsidio tempore quo defunctus dominus Hugo Le Brun Comes quondam dictarum Comitatum et terrarum frater dicti defuncti Guiardi vivebat et pro aliis certis decausis obligabantur in summa Trecentorum Milium librarum turonensium vel circiter Et quod propter hoc manus regia vivente dicto Guiardo erat posita in Comitatibus Baronia terris et bonis supradictis quodque Castra et Castellanie de Copniaco et de Merpis ac civitas de Engolismo cum universis suis pertinentiis dicto domino Regi pertinebant et ad ipsum Regem spectare debebant pleno jure et ex causa legati ac doni facti eidem domino Regi a dicto defuncto domino Hugone fratre ipsius Guiardi in quodam Codicillo ab eodem domino Hugone facto antequam decederet post suum Testamentum Et quod omnia bona que idem Guiardus possidebat tempore quo vivebat quocumque nomine censantur erant prefato domino regi commissa et forefacta tam ob crimen lese majestatis factum contra eundem dominum Regem et ejus regnum per dictum Guiardum quam etiam ex eo quod idem Guiardus recelaverat legatum et dona predicta eademque retinuerat et appropriaverat sibi ipsi dictumque Codicillum legatum et donum predictum continentem occultaverat et ipsum combustioni tradiderat seu tradi fecerat in prejudicium juris regalis Super quo quidem maleficio ipsius Codicilli petitio fuit edita per gentes domini Regis ex parte ipsius Regis contra memoratum Guiardum tempore quo vivebat Et super hoc lis fuerat contestata cum eodem Guiardo nonnullique testes super hoc producti fuerant ex parte dicti regis et quod occasione criminis lese majestatis per ipsum Guiardum facti contra dictum dominum Regem descendentes ex primo capite et pro aliis rebus causis et malefactis predictae Comitatus Baronia terre et universa alia bona supradicta de eodem facto erant in vita ipsius Guiardi dicto domino Regi commissa et in majestate atque dominio acquisita tam pro causis et rationibus prelibatis quam etiam pro pluribus aliis malefactis inobedienciis commissis et factis a dicto Guiardo contra Regem dictusque procurator super dictis criminibus protervitatibus et malefactis commissis contra regem et ejus regnum ut dicebat plures testes produxisset coram commissariis a curia dicti domini Regis super hoc deputatis. Tandem predicta domina Johanna sua mera et spontanea voluntate de consilio et assensu quorundam amicorum suorum Nolens expectare finem litis et cause predictorum rationum et causarum contra ipsam ex parte Regis propositarum Immo mallens amicabiliter convenire et concordare cum dicto domino Rege per modum compositionis transactionis et concordie Recognovit et confessa fuit coram juratis nostris predictis se cessisse remisisse quittavisse et ex nunc perpetuo liberasse sepedicto domino Regi francie et ejus successoribus perpetuis futuris temporibus totale jus totam causam et omnimodam actionem realem et personalem mixtam et directam quod et quas habet potest et debet habere tam de jure quam de consuetudine quacumque aut posset et deberet habere futuris temporibus tam ex causa successionis sive caduci quam occasione alterius cause tituli juris seu etiam rationis cujuscumque in omnibus et singulis Comitatibus Baronia terris et

bonis supradictis que et quas idem Guiardus possidebat tempore quo vivebat Et in illis que obvenerant dicto Guiardo et debebant aut poterant quomodolibet obvenire ratione successionis seu caduci dicti domini Hugonis Le Brun quondam fratris sui tam in terra Britannie quam in aliis locis quibuscumque ac in omnibus bonis que tenet die hodierna vir nobilis dominus Guido de Marchia absque eo quod eadem domina Johanna ejusque heredes et successores seu ab eadem Johanna et ejus heredibus ac successoribus causam habentes vel etiam habituri possint aliquid petere vel reclamare in Comitatibus Baronia terris et locis supradictis et in bonis mobilibus dicti Guiardi per se vel per alium in futurum. Asseruit insuper dicta domina Johanna quod idem dominus Rex solita pietate motus ex eo quod dicta domina Johanna soror erat germana dicti defuncti Guiardi Licet idem dominus Rex cercioratus extitisset de jure sibi competenti in bonis et rebus predictis tam ratione maleficii supradicti quam etiam pretextu plurium aliarum rationum et causarum justarum et laudabilium ex speciali gratia donaverat cesserat et quittaverat perpetuo eidem Johanne ejusque heredibus et successoribus causamque ab eadem habentibus seu etiam in posterum habituris Castra et Castellanas de Cohec et de Peyrat cum totali dominio alto et basso feudis redditibus homagiis et resortis Villis et omnibus aliis pertinentibus et dependentibus ab eisdem Castris et Castellaniis et Villis quecumque sint et quocumque nomine censeantur eodem modo quo dominus Guido de Marchia eadem possidet et ipsa possidere consuevit. Que quidem Castra Castellanas et Villas cum omnibus suis pertineniciis supradictis prefatus dominus Rex promiserat pro se et suis successoribus garantizare eidem Johanne ejusque heredibus et successoribus perpetuo erga omnes ac eidem Johanne deliberare dicta Castra et Castellanas cum omnibus suis pertineniciis supradictis integre et absque aliqua dilatione immediate post obitum dicti domini Guidonis de Marchia militis qui dicta Castra Castellanas et Villas debet possidere quamdiu vitam duxerit in humanis. Et cum hoc etiam eidem domine Johanne concesserat dominus Rex mille libras turo-nensium sola vice dumtaxat solvendas eidem Johanne. Et tenebunt eadem Johanna et ejus successores ab eodem domino Rege et a suis successoribus predicta Castra Castellanas et Villas ad unam fidelitatem et unicum homagium dumtaxat prout hec omnia asserebat domina Johanna supradicta. Et sic memorata domina Johanna rebus predictis contenta quittavit donavit et transtulit coram prefatis juratis nostris ut prefertur domino Regi predicto ejusque heredibus et successoribus totum jus sibi competens et competere debens quoquo modo in Comitatibus Baronia terris et bonis predictis et ratione eorumdem Exceptis dumtaxat rebus supradictis ex gratia speciali et occasione premissorum sic eidem domino Regi cessorum remissorum quittatorum et ab eadem domina Johanna ut premititur donatorum a prefato domino Rege eidem Johanne et ejus successoribus donatis penitus et dimissis. Hoc etiam inter ipsam et dominum Regem specialiter concordato ut dicebat quod si fortassis processu temporis accideret dictam Johannam vendere res predictas in toto vel in parte dictus dominus Rex easdem pro sufficienti precio habere poterit et debet. Pro quibus omnibus et singulis firmiter tenendis et inviolabiliter observandis dicta domina Johanna fide prestita et per suum juramentum tactis sacrosanctis Evangelis corporaliter ab eadem obligavit predicto domino Regi et ejus successoribus ac jurisdictioni Parisiensis Curie supposuit se heredesque suos et omnia sua heredumque suorum bona mobilia et immobilia presencia et futura ubicumque existencia et quocumque etiam nomine censeantur Renuncians in hoc facto coram juratis nostris predictis sub fide et juramento predictis omnibus doli mali vis metus fraudis lesionis deceptionis circumventionis in factum actioni et rei sic non geste Exceptionibus omni que juris auxilio canonici et civilis ac omnibus aliis Exceptionibus et allegationibus tam juris quam facti que contra presentis instrumenti tenorem seu aliquid de contentis in eodem possent obici modo quolibet vel opponi Et specialiter juri generali renunciationi deroganti beneficioque et auxilio in favorem mulierum super hoc a jure introductis. Hec autem acta fuerunt coram clericis nostris memoratis in Revestiaro Monasterii fratrum sancti augustini parisiis prout ipsi nobis vive vocis oraculo concorditer retulerunt. Ad quorum Relacionem et in testimonium premissorum

Sigillum predicte Parisiensis Curie una cum Sigillo dicte domine Johanne presentibus duximus apponendum. Datum anno domini Millesimo Trecen-tesimo Nono Die dominica in festo sancti Petri ad Cathedram circiter horam prime. J. de Bonis. (Orig., sealed, *Trésor des Chartes*, J 407, no. 15. Copy *penes me*).

In August 1310, the King made known by his charter<sup>106</sup> that as he had conceded to Jane de la Marche the castles and châtel-lenies of Couhé and Peyrat, by reason of the rights which she had in succession to Guy, late Count of La Marche and Angoulême, her brother, and to Guy de la Marche, her uncle, for the same reason, wishing to make fuller recompense than the aforesaid, he further gave her the towns of St. Hilaire and Pontarion, after the death of the said Guy, her uncle, who now held them.

. . . Volentes quod dicta Johanna heredes vel successores sui auctoritate propria possint capere et apprehendere dictas villas cum earum pertinenciis predictis et possessionem ipsarum dicto Guidone patruo suo viam universe carnis ingresso. Premissa vero tenebunt a nobis et successoribus nostris dicta Johanna heredes et successores sui et causam habentes ab ipsa una cum dictis castris et castellaniis de Cohec et de Pairat ad unam fidem et ad unum homagium tantum. . . .

There were still two claims to be disposed of. In 1317, 12 July, Amaury, Sire de Craon, and Hélie-Rudel, Sire de Pons and Bergerac, agreed as to the division of anything which they might be able to obtain of the estates of Hugh XIII and his brother Guy.<sup>107</sup> By charter, dated at Asnières, 19 May 1322, the Sire de Pons—*Reginaldus de Ponte alias dictus, Helias Rudelli dominus Pontis et Bragarriaci*—submitted to whatever it might please Charles, King of France, to decide *de omni jure et deverio* which he had on the comtés of La Marche and Angoulême, the land of Fougères, the barony of Lusignan, and the rest of the property held successively by Hugh le Brun and Guiard de la Marche, his

<sup>106</sup> *Archives Nat.*, JJ45, no. 168, f. 107—edit. *Archives hist. du Poitou*, xiii, no. 210, and by A. Leroux, *Documents hist. concernant la Marche et le Limousin*, 1883-85, i, p. 205, no. 85.

<sup>107</sup> "Universis presentes litteras inspecturis Almoricus dominus de Credonio [et] Helyas Rudelli dominus Bragerici salutem. Cum inter nos alias fuerit ordinatum quod super declaracione juris quod uterque nostrum sibi competere asserebat in comitatibus marchie et Engoline et terra Fulgerarum et aliis terris que quondam fuerunt domini Hugonis Bruni et Guidonis fratris sui comitum defunctorum staremus ordinacioni amicorum nostrorum prout in litteris inter nos super hoc confectis plenius continetur ad universam notitiam volumus pervenire quod super premissis inter nos per amicos nostros fuit in modum qui sequitur ordinatum." (i). Of that which we can acquire *per viam pacis vel judicii conjunctim*, to H.  $\frac{3}{4}$ , to A.  $\frac{1}{4}$ . (ii). Of that which H. shall obtain by virtue of the former agreement between his friends and the King's officials, to H.  $\frac{7}{8}$ , to A.  $\frac{1}{8}$ . (iii). That which A. shall obtain to be divided *communiter*. (iv). If the comté of La Marche or any other be restored to us, the suzerainty—*utilitas nominis et superioritatis*—to H. with  $\frac{3}{4}$  of the revenues, A. to be his vassal with  $\frac{1}{4}$ , and to owe to H. *fidem simplicem et homagium*. "Dat. Parysius die xij<sup>a</sup> julii anno domini milesimo trescentesimo decimo septimo" (Orig., *Trésor des Chartes*, J 270B, no. 28. Copy *penes me*).



[great] uncles, and by Yolande, their sister and his grandmother, and made to the King *veram et puram donacionem* of his said rights.<sup>108</sup> The two claimants were ultimately allotted no more than *mille libratas terre annui et perpetui redditus turonensium ad valorem terre cum omnimoda alta et bassa justicia*, namely £750 to Hélie-Rudel and £250 to Amaury.<sup>109</sup> The quittance by the latter was dated 7 Nov. 1326.<sup>110</sup> In 1327, 29 Dec., the King's commissioners were ordered to assign to Hélie-Rudel £750 per annum charged on the grand fief of Annis, of which sum, however, Hélie had already hypothecated £450 per annum to John Cherchemont, Dean of Poitiers, the King's Chancellor.<sup>109</sup> The charter of assignment was dated the Thursday after the Octaves of the Purification of the Virgin 1327 [11 Feb. 1327/8], that of the confirmation thereof by Philip VI, June 1328.<sup>109</sup> And from that time forward the French Crown continued in undisputed possession of the vast domains of the House of Lusignan.

JANE DE LUSIGNAN, daughter of Hugh XII, married, firstly, Bernard-Ezy I, Sire d'Albret in Gascony. His will was dated the Monday before Christmas [23 Dec.] 1280, and he died soon after, leaving two daughters by her, (1) Mathe, his heiress, who died s.p. about 1295; and (2) Isabel, who was first wife of Bernard VI, Count of Armagnac, and died, also s.p., before 1298.<sup>111</sup> Jane de Lusignan married, secondly, Peter de Joinville,

<sup>108</sup> "Actum apud Asineras die mercurii ante festum ascencionis domini [19 May], anno ejusdem millesimo trecentesimo vigesimo secundo" (Orig., sealed, *Trésor des Chartes*, J374, no. 22. Copy *penes me*).

<sup>109</sup> *Archives Nat.*, JJ 65A, no. 117, f. 83d—edit. *Archives hist. du Poitou*, xiii, no. 235.

<sup>110</sup> "Amauri sire de Craon . . . come il avecques Renaut de Ponz sires de Bragerac demandassent chascun pour sa partie et portion au dit nostre seigneur le Roy les Contez de la Marche et dengolesme et les autres terres qui jadis furent a monseigneur Hugues le Brun conte de la Marche et dengolesme et eussent acorde les diz sires de Craon et le seigneur de Bragerac entre eus que de tout ce que il en auroient par composition ou autrement conjointement et divisement le dit sire de Bragerac auroit les trois pars et le dit sire le Craon la quatre partie:" and since the King had agreed to give them £1,000 *tournois* per annum, of which £250, charged on the chàtellenie of *Gommes*, was to go to Amaury, and this chàtellenie had been valued at £163 13s. 9d. *parisis* per annum, and £36 6s. 3d. *parisis* per annum were therefore still owing to him, he quitclaimed to the King, on condition that he received a further assignment of £36 6s. 3d. *parisis* per annum, all his rights on the said comtés and lands. Dated 1326, "vendredi apres la Toussaint" [7 Nov.] (Orig., seal destroyed, *Trésor des Chartes*, J374, no. 24. Copy *penes me*). This charter has escaped the notice of M. Bertrand de Broussillon, who (*Maison de Craon*, i, 291, 292) mentions two others:—(i), A mandate for an extent to be made of the lands of Guy de Lusignan in order to fix the share of Amaury, 8 Feb. 1325/6; (ii), Assignment of this share by Charles le Bel, Jan. 1326/7: both in the *Archives de la Trémoille, Lettres royales*, i.

<sup>111</sup> Anselme, iii, 80, vi, 208; *L'Art de Vér. les Dates*, ii, 262. The French genealogists erroneously make Peter de Joinville the first husband, and the Sire d'Albret the second husband, of Jane de Lusignan. According to Du Chesne (*Maison de Dreux*, 204) she was married to Peter de Joinville and also to a Vicomte de Fronsac. Raymond III, Vicomte de Fronsac, who



who left her a widow in 1292. In 1296, 11 Oct., since Edmund, late brother to the King of England, and Almaric de la Bret,<sup>112</sup> had testified to the King by their letters that Jane, late the wife of Peter de Joinville, then dwelling in Gascony, had hitherto borne herself well and faithfully to the King, the sheriffs of Herefordshire and Shropshire were ordered to deliver to her her lands in their bailiwicks, which they had taken into the King's hand by his order as lands of an alien dwelling in parts beyond seas (*Rot. Claus.*, 24 Edw. I, m. 3). 24 May 1297, she was summoned from these counties for the muster at London on 7 July, against the French King (*Harl. MSS.*, 1192, f. 52d). 17 Feb. 1299, letters of protection for three years were issued for Jane, late the wife of Peter de Joinville, going beyond seas, and, 4 Apr. 1304, staying beyond seas, her attorneys were nominated for two years (*Rot. Pat.*, 27 Edw. I, m. 36, 32 Edw. I, m. 22). On the death of her uncle, Guy de Lusignan, at some date subsequent to Aug. 1310, she came into possession of Couhé, Peyrat, St. Hilaire, and Pontarion, the seigneuries of which she had obtained the reversion in compensation for her claims on the succession to her brother Guiard, last Count of La Marche. In 1313, 1 June, styling herself Jane de la Marche, Dame de Peyrat, de Pontarion and de St-Hilaire-le-Château, she expedited a charter to the *bourgeois* of Peyrat,<sup>113</sup> and, 25 Aug. following, she confirmed and added to the gifts which her uncle, Guy de Lusignan, had made, 10 Jan. 1271/2, to the Priory of St. Martin at Couhé.<sup>114</sup> She was living in Aug. 1322, but died in this or the following year, for her grandson, Geoffrey de Mortimer,<sup>115</sup> in a deed dated 14 Sep. 1323, styled himself Seigneur de Couhé and de Peyrat.

#### ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS.

Page 4, for 1189, read 1188/9; for 1 March 1233, read 1 March 1232/3; Beatrice of Burgundy died "xiii Kalendas Aprilis 1260" [1260/1] (Obituary of the Abbey of La Charité, near Besançon, in P. F. Chifflet, *Lettre touchant Beatrix Comtesse de Chalon*, 1656, 93). Page 8, line 11, place s.p. after the reference to Rot. Fin.; line 18 and note, de Castro Novo is improperly translated de Castelnau, the place indicated being Châteauneuf in Angoumois. There is a charter of "Securus de Castro Novo senior," dated "in festo Beati Hylarii MCCI<sup>mo</sup> septimo," and another of earlier date, of "Segurus filius Fulconis Barbosta de Castro Novo," both to the Abbey of La Couronne (J. F. E. Castaigne, *Chron. de l'Abbaye de la Couronne*, 1864, 131). Page 11,

occurs 5 April 1312 and 20 April 1315 (*Rot. Claus.*, 5 Edw. II, m. 7d, *Rot. Vascon.*, 8 Edw. II, m. 6), is elsewhere (Courcelles, *Pairs de France*, v, *De Fronsac*, 5) said to have married "Jeanne de la Marque," of whom nothing further is known.

<sup>112</sup> Amanieu, Sire d'Albret, her first husband's younger brother.

<sup>113</sup> Edit. *Archives hist. du Limousin*, iv, 1892, 274, from a translation into French.

<sup>114</sup> *Bibl. de Poitiers*, MSS. Dom Fonteneau, xxii, 441.

<sup>115</sup> Younger son of Roger de Mortimer, by Jane de Joinville. Roger de Mortimer was created an Earl in 1328, and it seems not unreasonable to suppose that his title, *Comes de Marchia* (Walie), was chosen as being identical with that of his wife's ancestors, the Counts of La Marche.

line 27, for eschaetor this side, read escheator South. Page 12, line 8, for March 1251, etc., read 9 March 1250/1 (*Trésor des Chartes*, J 681, no. 10, edit. Laborde, no. 3922). Page 13, line 1, for his fiefs, read the barony of Weobley; line 4 from end, for the whole . . . possessions, read three . . . manors. Page 14, line 13 from end, after Bar, add and six other magnates. Page 15, note 38, for recte, read recta. Page 16, note 42, for de l'Empire, read Nationales. Page 76, note 52, add nor by Anselme. Page 78, note 60, after 84c add now Fonds latin, 17191. Page 79, note 64, add and *Preuves*. i, 1680. Page 80, line 7, The settlements by William, Earl of Derby, on his son's future wife, are given by Dugdale, *Baronage*, i, 262. Page 81, line 21, after Hugh XII, add le Brun; note 77, the editor interprets the day of St. Thomas the Archbishop as 7 July; but this is given in contemporary calendars as *The Translation*, the 29 Dec. as "the day"—or, more precisely, as *The Passion*. Page 82, line 4 and note 79, for 1257, read 1256/7; line 6 and note 81, for 31 Dec., read 7 Sep.; the *vidimus* is dated "in festo nativitatis beate Marie die Veneris MCC nonagesimo" [Friday 8 Sep. 1290, not 5 Jan. 1291, as incorrectly interpreted by the editor; there was at one time a feast of the Nativity of the Virgin on 1 Jan., but this is not the date indicated here]. Note 80, add Contract of marriage between Robert de Matha and Yolande de Lusignan dated "le jeudi avant la Madeleine" [19 July] 1296, in which they engaged to observe the conventions made between them "le mardi apres la saint Hylaire" 1295 [17 Jan. 1295/6]. Testament of Robert de Matha, dated "le sainedi apres la saint Nicolas de mai" [11 May] 1297 (Transcripts collated 22 and 23 Nov. 1667, *Bibl. Nat.*, MSS. Doat, 176, ff. 125-130, 41, ff. 238-248. Copies *penes me*). Note 83, the exact date of the will is "le lundi avant l'assomption" [12 Aug.] 1314. Page 164, note 88, line 15, for Henry IV, read Henry III; the date of the death of John d'Harcourt is taken from his epitaph "M semel I bina fert annus C quoque trina In Didymi festo" [21 Dec. 1302] (*La Roque, Maison de Harcourt*, iii, *preuves*, 230), and that of his wife also from *La Roque, ibid.*, 213, 226. It may be further observed that the "*Inq. P.M.*," 33 Edw. I, no. 249, cited by Mr. Chester Waters as his authority for the death of Geoffrey de Lusignan in 1305, is merely an *Inq. ad quod damnum* (new numbering, file 56, no. 3) dated 14 March 1305, relating to Geoffrey's letting to farm certain lands at Wighton to Richard de Walsingham (*Cf. Rot. Pat.*, 33 Edw. I, pars 2, m. 8). Page 165, line 12 from end, omit de.

## SOME NOTES ON BARSHAM JUXTA BECCLES, CO. SUFFOLK.

(Continued from p. 142.)

From a careful comparison of the Chancery Proceedings which were printed in *The Genealogist* for October last, with the Echingham pedigree contained in Mr. Hall's work, to which reference has already been made, it appears certain that the testator under whose will the manors of Barsham, Blanchardes and Kessingland and the advowson of the church of Barsham were settled,<sup>1</sup> was

<sup>1</sup> See *ante*, p. 136. Among the trustees appointed to the use of the testator's will were—Sir Reynold (or Reginald) Cobham, *de jure* Lord Cobham of Sterborough, his mother's half-brother (being son of Eleanor Maltravers, by her second husband Reginald Lord Cobham), who died 1446—Sir Thomas Lewknor, who had married his sister Elizabeth Echingham, widow of Thomas Hoo—Richard Wakehurst, husband of his kinswoman Elizabeth, daughter of Robert Echingham (see *ante*, p. 137, note 1) and Thomas Knyvett, of Stanway, co. Essex, his wife's kinsman, whose will, dated 4 Oct. 1458, was proved P.C.C., 21 July 1459 (17 Stokton).

Sir Thomas Echingham of Echingham, who died 15 Oct. 1444. Unfortunately the will of lands by which this settlement was effected is no longer in existence, only the personal testament remaining. The latter, which is at Lambeth, will be found among the evidences printed below. The gavelkind lands in Kent which Sir Thomas desired that his son Richard should release to his elder brother, were situate at Jacques Court in the parish of Lydd<sup>1</sup> and had been for a considerable time in the possession of the family.

Mr. Hall assigns to this Sir Thomas two wives, "Margaret, daughter of Sir Thomas Knyvett of the county of Norfolk, knight, and Agnes, daughter of John de Shoyswell, Lord of Shoyswell, which is situated to the north of the parish of Echyngham." Now three horseshoes, the arms of Shoyswell, were impaled with those of Echingham on the tomb of Sir William de Echingham, grandfather of Sir Thomas, in the chancel of Echingham church,<sup>2</sup> so that unless, as is very probable, an error has been made, and Agnes de Shoyswell belonged to a previous generation, there must have been a double connection between the families. At any rate it may be regarded as certain that the widow of Sir Thomas, and the mother of his son Richard, if not also of his elder son, was Margaret Knyvett, *not* daughter of Sir Thomas Knyvett, as stated by Mr. Hall, but of the "John Knyvett, senior," of the charters of which abstracts are printed below. In these documents she is not expressly styled his daughter, an omission by no means unusual. At the date of the two first charters, Margaret was the wife of Sir Robert de Tye, Knt., who is almost certainly identical with the Sir Robert de Tye of Barsham, who was buried at Sotterley in 1415.<sup>3</sup> There is little doubt that between this date and 1424, when Sir Thomas Echingham presented to the church of Barsham, he married the widow of Sir Robert de Tye. Indeed, contemporary evidence of the marriage is not wanting, though, curiously, the cart is put before the horse. In "Friar Brackley's Book of Arms," recently printed in the *Ancestor* (vol. x) and compiled between 1440-1460, when the Margaret, Lady Echingham of our Chancery Proceedings was still living, occurs the following:—

"Silver a bend and six crosslets fitchy sable *for* SIRE ROBERT TYE OR ICHINGHAM. 'Tye weddid lady Ichingham now in Newsell.'"

Whether Sir Thomas Echingham, on his marriage, purchased the reversion of the manors of Barsham, Blanchardes and Kessingland, or was himself the representative of the family of Tye, is at present doubtful, though as the arms of Echingham appear quartered

<sup>1</sup> Hasted's "Kent," vol. iii, p. 510.

<sup>2</sup> Burrell MS. (Brit. Mus.), 5697; and Mr. Hall's pamphlet, p. 19.

<sup>3</sup> See *ante*, p. 134.

with those of Tye and Willington in the Visitation of Suffolk 1561,<sup>1</sup> the latter alternative is probable.

Sir Thomas Echingham was son of Sir William Echingham of Echingham, Knt., by Joan, daughter of John Fitzalan, or Arundel, *jure uxoris* Lord Maltravers, and according to the Inquisition taken on his father's death,<sup>2</sup> he was thirteen years of age and upwards on Thursday before the Feast of St. Gregory the Pope, 1 Henry V (8 March 1413-14) and was consequently born in or about 1401.<sup>3</sup> Only one Inquisition to him can be found and that deals solely with his Kentish property, which was not held in chief.<sup>4</sup> According to his wishes, as expressed in his testament, he was buried with his mother Dame Joan in the church of Echingham, where a large brass remains to their memory and that of his father Sir William Echingham, bearing the following inscription:—<sup>5</sup>

“Hic jacent Will'mus Echyngham miles, D'n's de Echyngham, qui obiit xx<sup>o</sup> die mensis Marcij, Anno D'ni Mill'mo. cccc.xij;  
Et D'na Johanna, consors sua, que obiit primo die mensis Septembris Anno Domini Mil'mo. cccc. quarto;  
Et Thomas Echyngham miles, D'n's eciam de Echyngham, filius eor', qui obiit xv<sup>o</sup> die Octobr' A<sup>o</sup>. D'ni M<sup>o</sup>.cccc<sup>o</sup>.xliiij<sup>o</sup>.  
q<sup>o</sup>r' a'i'ab; p'piciet' Deus. Amen.”

Nine shields were formerly upon this brass, bearing the arms of Echingham impaled with those of several closely allied families, including Knyvett, Lewknor, Shoyswell and Stopham.<sup>6</sup>

Sir Thomas Echingham had the following children, of whom Margaret Knyvett was certainly mother of the younger son Richard, if not of them all:—

- I. Sir Thomas Echingham of Echingham, Knt.; aged twenty years and upwards at the date of his father's I.P.M., 30 Oct. 1445,<sup>7</sup> and so born about 1425. Plaintiff in the Chancery Proceedings, printed *ante*, p. 136, and there called “Thomas Echingham Squier,” but knighted before 15 March 1466-7.<sup>8</sup> He died 20 Jan. 1482-3, and was interred at Echingham, where there is a brass to him. By his wife, who is said to have been Margaret, daughter of

<sup>1</sup> See the printed Visitation as edited by Mr. Walter Metcalfe, p. 7, under BLENNERHASSETT, and p. 43 under HOPTON. See also *ante*, p. 127, note 3.

<sup>2</sup> Inq. Post Mortem, 1 Henry V, No. 18.

<sup>3</sup> If therefore, as above conjectured, he was second husband of Margaret, widow of Sir Robert de Tye, he must have been several years junior to his wife, but it is possible that she was very young when she was married to her first husband in or before 1410; the latter was born about 1383.

<sup>4</sup> Inq. Post Mortem, 23 Henry VI, No. 47.

<sup>5</sup> Mr. Hall's pamphlet, p. 20.

<sup>6</sup> Burrell MS. 5697, f. 53 *dorso*.

<sup>7</sup> Inq. Post Mortem, 23 Henry VI, No. 47.

<sup>8</sup> See Add. Charter 7575, *infra*, p. 249, where he is styled “Thomas Echyngham, Knight, formerly Esquire.” See also De Banco Roll, Mich. 8 Edward IV, m. 606, *Genealogist*, N.S., vol. xix, p. 158.



Reginald, Lord De la Warr and West, he left two daughters and coheirs:—<sup>1</sup>

1. Margaret, married first William Blount, eldest son of Walter, Lord Mountjoy, who died, v.p., before 1474, and by whom she had issue;<sup>2</sup> and secondly (as his second wife) Sir John Elrington, Knt., Treasurer of the Household of King Edward IV, whose will, dated at Newcastle-upon-Tyne, 11 July 1482, was proved P.C.C., by Dame Margaret, his relict. She and her second husband were both interred in Shoreditch church.
2. Elizabeth, who is said by Mr. Hall, to have married first Roger Fiennes,<sup>3</sup> and secondly Sir Godard Oxenbridge, Knt., of Brede, co. Sussex.<sup>4</sup>

II. Richard Echingham, of Barsham, of whom hereafter.

- I. Elizabeth (or Margaret), married first John Winter, and secondly Sir John Lunsford, of Lunsford, co. Sussex, Knt.
- II. Anne, married first<sup>5</sup> John Rogers, of Bryanston, co. Dorset, who died 1450, by whom she had issue, and secondly John Touchet, Lord Audley, who died 1491, by whom she also had issue. She died 1498, and was buried in the Lady Chapel of the Monastery of Bermondsey. Her will dated 11 Nov. 1497, was proved P.C.C. 24 June 1498 (23 Horne).

<sup>1</sup> Another child Elizabeth (the eldest daughter), died young, 3 Dec. 1452, and was interred at Echingham. The inscription on her brass is given at p. 21 of Mr. Hall's pamphlet.

<sup>2</sup> Her son Edward, Lord Mountjoy, died an infant, 1 Dec. 1476. Her elder daughter Elizabeth, married Andrews, first Lord Windsor, and Jacques Court, the Echingham estate in Lydd, co. Kent, passed to their descendants (Hasted's "Kent," vol. iii, p. 510). In 1478 Sir John Elrington had a grant of free warren for the manor of Udimore or Udimere, which had belonged to the Echinghams (Lower's "Sussex," ii, p. 215).

<sup>3</sup> He is stated by Mr. Hall to have been father of Richard Fiennes *jure uxoris* Lord Dacre, but in the *Complete Peerage* the wife of Roger, father of Richard, is given as Elizabeth, daughter of Sir John Holland, of co. Northampton. Richard Fiennes, Lord Dacre, it will be observed, was a party to some of the deeds of which abstracts have been printed below, while Sir Roger Fiennes was a supervisor to the will of Sir Thomas Echingham in 1444.

<sup>4</sup> The descendants of Elizabeth Echingham, by her second marriage, obtained Echingham as their share of the family possessions. Sir Godard Oxenbridge's will was not proved until 1531 (P.C.C., 8 Thower), and it is probable that Elizabeth Echingham's husband was Robert Oxenbridge, whose daughter Agnes was interred at Echingham in 1480 (see a brass to her described at p. 21 of Mr. Hall's pamphlet).

<sup>5</sup> In the *Complete Peerage* and in Mr. Hall's work he is given, in error, as her second, and Lord Audley as her first, husband.

## LAMBETH PALACE LIBRARY.

*Register Stafford, fo. 124.*

## Testamentum thome Echyngham Militis.

In dei nomine Amen Ego Thomas Echyngham Miles compos mentis xx<sup>mo</sup> die Augusti Anno domini Millesimo cccc<sup>mo</sup> xliij<sup>to</sup> condo testamentum meum in hunc modum. In p<sup>ri</sup>mis lego aīam meā deo omīpotenti beate Marie ⁊ omībus sanctis ⁊ corpus meū ad sepeliendū in Cancell beate Marie virginis de Echyngham iux<sup>a</sup> sepulturam dñe Johanne matris mee. Iūm lego Sumō altari apud Echyngham pro decimis meis oblitis seu detentis quadraginta solidos. Iūm lego sumō altari dñe ecclie pro vno Calice argenteo ⁊ deaurato Centū solidos. Iūm lego custodibz dicte ecclie ad repandū ecetiam p<sup>re</sup>dictam .xx. marcas. Iūm lego thome Sentlegere filiolo meo quinque m<sup>ar</sup>cas. Residuū oīm bonoz meoz non legatoz decimis meis p<sup>ri</sup>mit<sup>o</sup> plenarie psolutis Do ⁊ lego Margarete vxi mee Thome Lewkenore militi Dne Elizabeth Lewkenore sorori mee Thome Echyngham filio meo Henrico priori priorat<sup>o</sup> de Coumbewelle Thome Hoo Ričo Wakthurst Juniori ⁊ Johi asheburnham quos constituo ⁊ ordino executores meos ad disponendū ⁊ exequendū presens testamentum meū ⁊ vltimā voluntatem meā prout ei melius viderint expedire Et Joñem ffortescu ⁊ Rogerū ffenys Milites quos constituo ⁊ ordino supuisores hui<sup>o</sup> testamēti ⁊ voluntatis mee predictę.

Probatum fuit presens testamentum corā Dno xxviij<sup>o</sup> die mensis Octobr Anno Dni Millesimo cccc<sup>mo</sup> xliij<sup>to</sup> in Manerio suo de Lamehith Anno tranš sue scdo. Et per ipm vigore prerogative ecclie sue Cantuar<sup>is</sup> approbatū insinuatū ac itime pronūciatū pro eodem Comissaq<sup>ue</sup> fuit admīstracio oīm bonoz dñm defunctum ⁊ eius testamentum concerneñ Thome Hoo ⁊ Ričo Wakthurst executoribz in eodem testamento nominatis de fidei Inventario oīm bonoz hmōi conficiendo ⁊ domino citā fm pasche proñ futuř exhibendo.

Item eisdem die ⁊ loco emanavit Comisšo dño Ričo Rosseñ Epō ⁊ Priori Prioratus de Robardisbrigge ad cōmittendū admīstracōem oīm bonoz dñm defunctum ⁊ eius testamentum concernenciū ceteris executoribz in dco testamento nominatis, ⁊ ad certificandū citra fm Natał Dni proñ futuř.

---

Charter dated at Deenthorp, Saturday next after the Feast of St. Faith the Virgin, 12 Henry IV (11 Oct. 1410).

I John Knyvet have granted to Robert Ty, Knight, and Margaret his wife my manor of Deenthorp with appurtenances in Deenthorp, Kyrkeby Deen, Bolwyk and Great Weldon and a piece of land called Tattokleyes, to hold to the said Robert and Margaret his wife and the heirs of their bodies; in default of such issue to John Knyvet senior and Johanna (Joane) his wife for their lives, remainder to Katherine daughter of John Knyvet and the

heirs of her body, remainder to Elizabeth sister of the said Katherine and the heirs of her body, remainder to the right heirs of the said John Knyvet.

Seal of John Knyvet (perfect)—*A bend within a bordure engrailed.*

Add. Charter 712.

---

Charter dated at Thyrnyng on Tuesday next after the Feast of St. Michael the Archangel, 12 Henry IV (6 Oct. 1411).

I John Knyvet have given granted &c. to Robert Ty, Knight, and Margaret his wife all lands rents &c. in the town of Thyrnyng &c., to hold to the said Robert and Margaret and the heirs of their bodies; remainder to John Knyvet senior and Johanna (Joane) his wife for their lives, remainder to Katherine daughter of the said John Knyvet and the heirs of her body, remainder to Elizabeth sister of the said Katherine and the heirs of her body, remainder to the right heirs of the said John Knyvet.

Add. Charter 7,567.

---

Charter dated 20 March, 35 Henry VI (1456-7).

Edmund Radelyf son and heir of Elizabeth late wife of John Radclyf Knight, deceased, late of Chatherton, and sister of Katherine daughter of John Knyvet senior. Whereas John Knyvet by two separate charters, one of which was dated at Denethorp on Saturday next after the feast of St. Faith the Virgin 12 Hen. IV, and the other was dated at Thyrnyng on Tuesday next after the feast of St. Michael the Archangel in the said 12<sup>th</sup> year of the said King, did give unto Robert Ty Knight and Margaret his wife, his manor of Denethorp and a piece of land called Tattokleyes &c. (Here follows a recitation of the remainders and of the charter dated at Thyrning as above.) And whereas the said Robert Ty died so seised without any heir between him and the said Margaret of their bodies procreated &c. After his death the said Margaret entered into the said manors &c. by right of survivorship and still is so seised.<sup>1</sup> And the said John Knyvet senior and Johanna his wife, and the said Elizabeth, mother of said Edmund Radclyf, are dead, and the said Katherine is dead without leaving any heir of her body. The said Edmund now concedes the said manor of Denethorp and the said piece of land called Tattokleyes and all the said other lands which after the decease of the said Margaret should remain to him the said Edmund, to Thomas Hoo, Esquire, Richard Fenys (Fiennes) Knight, Thomas Echyngham Esquire, John Leukenore,

<sup>1</sup> Brydges' "Northamptonshire," vol. ii, p. 420, states that Margaret, relict of Sir Robert de Tye, by deed dated 1 Henry VI (1422-3), made after the death of her husband, vested her life interest in Thyrning in Thomas, Bishop of Durham, William de la Pole, Earl of Suffolk and other trustees.

Esquire, Geoffrey Boleyn, Citizen and Alderman of London, Richard Bruyn, Bartholomew Bolney, John Michilgrove, Thomas Gynnore, John Wodye, William Thwaytes and Thomas Hertley clerk their heirs and assigns. [Plain seal, with letter R thereon.]

Add. Charter 713.

Charter dated 15 March, 7 Edward IV (1466-7).

To all the faithful of Christ to whom this present Writing shall come, Richard ffenys Knight, Lord Dacre, Thomas Echyngham, Knight, formerly Esquire, John Leukenore Esquire, Richard Bruyn, Bartholomew Bolney, Thomas Gynnore, John Wody and Thomas Hertley clerk, Greeting in the Lord. Know ye that we have released and quitclaimed for ourselves and our heirs for ever to Thomas Hoo Esquire his heirs and assigns for ever, all right, title, claim &c. which we had, have, or may have, of and in the Manor of Deenthorp and a piece of land called Tattokleyes, and also of and in all lands, tenements, services and reversions whatsoever with their appurtenances in Thirnyng in the Counties of Huntingdon and Northampton and in Deenthorpe, Kirkeby deen, Bolwyke and Great Weldon in the aforesaid County of Northampton, which lands, tenements, services, reversions &c. will fall due after the death of Margaret late the wife of Robert Ty Knight deceased, she being still surviving, and which we formerly held conjointly with the said Thomas Hoo by the grant (*concessione*) of Edmund Radclyf son and heir of Elizabeth late the wife of John Radclyf, Knight, which said Margaret conceded her status of and in the said manor and the rest of the premises unto the said Thomas Hoo. [Seals now missing.]

Add. Charter 7,575.

Richard Echingham, of Barsham, co. Suffolk, younger son of Sir Thomas Echingham, Knt., by Margaret Knyvett, his wife, married firstly, after 1446,<sup>1</sup> Joane, (?) daughter of . . . Pigot or Picot,<sup>2</sup> and step-daughter of Sir John Prisot,<sup>3</sup> Knt., Chief Justice of the Common

<sup>1</sup> The date of death of Sir Reynold Cobham, one of the feoffees of the Barsham estate. There is a statement in the Chancery Proceedings (*ante*, p. 141) that all these feoffees were dead at the date of this marriage, except Thomas Knyvett (who died 1459) and Richard Wakehurst (who died 4 Jan. 1454-5).

<sup>2</sup> In a very inaccurate Echingham pedigree contained in the Jermyn MSS. (Brit. Mus.), the mother of John Echingham, of Barsham, is given as "filia . . . Pigot." This is to some extent confirmed by a statement in Cussans' "Hertfordshire" (vol. i, under WALLINGTON) that on the tomb erected to Sir John Prisot, or Prysotte, and Dame Margaret his widow, in Wallington church, and in a window above it, there are shields charged with the arms of Pigot or Picot—Sable, three picks within a bordure Argent. Though these arms seem also to have been *impaled* with those of Prisot on the same tomb, it is probable that Dame Margaret was *widow*, not daughter, of . . . Pigot. In Blomefield's "Norfolk," vol. v, p. 516, there is some indication that Sir John Prisot married a member of the family of White of Shotesham.

<sup>3</sup> See the Chancery Proceedings, *ante*, p. 141.



Pleas (1449-1460); and secondly Elizabeth,<sup>1</sup> daughter of John Jerningham, or Jernegan,<sup>2</sup> of Little Worlingham, co. Suffolk, who survived him. By his will, dated 19 Aug., and proved at Norwich 10 Dec. 1461,<sup>3</sup> he desired to be buried in the chancel of Barsham church.

• By one of his two wives (probably the first), he had a son and heir,<sup>4</sup>

John Echingham, of Barsham, under the age of twenty-one at his father's death; married Anne, one of the daughters of Sir John Wingfield, of Letheringham, co. Suffolk, Knt. (Sheriff of Norfolk and Suffolk 1471-2), by Elizabeth, daughter of Sir John Fitz Lewis, of West Horndon, co. Essex, Knt. He died after 5 Aug. 1500,<sup>5</sup> and was buried on the north side of the chancel of Barsham church.<sup>6</sup> His wife, who was living 28 Aug. 1498,<sup>7</sup> was interred at Blundeston in Lothingland, co. Suffolk, but by the will of her son, Sir Edward Echingham, it was directed that her remains should be brought to Barsham and buried near his father. They had issue—

- I. Sir Edward Echingham, Knt., who succeeded to the estate of Barsham, and of whom hereafter.
- II. Francis Echingham, living 18 June 1527; mentioned in the will of his brother Sir Edward.

(To be continued.)

<sup>1</sup> She was the plaintiff in the Chancery suit in 1463 (*ante*, pp. 137—142) and had a portion from her father of 100 marks; the manors of Kessingland and Blanchardes being settled upon her in jointure.

<sup>2</sup> Probably the John Jernegan, of Little Worlingham, whose will dated 31 Oct. 13 Edward IV (1473), is given in Suckling's "Suffolk," i, p. 105, under which will legacies are bequeathed to "Elizabeth Denton my daughter," and to "Wat Denton her son." If so, Elizabeth, widow of Richard Echingham, must have remarried after 1463.

<sup>3</sup> See an abstract of this will, *ante*, p. 135.

<sup>4</sup> There may also have been a posthumous child (see the provisions contained in his will, *ante*, p. 135).

<sup>5</sup> The will of his brother-in-law Henry Wingfield, clerk, dated 5 Aug. 1500, and proved at Norwich 22 Dec. following, leaves a bequest "to my brother Echingham."

<sup>6</sup> Will of his son, Sir Edward Echingham.

<sup>7</sup> The will of Ann, Lady Scrope of Bolton (relict of Sir Robert Wingfield), dated 28 Aug., proved 8 Nov. 1498, contains a legacy "to my niece Anne Echingham" (*Testamenta Vetusta*, p. 435).

# Dugdale's Visitation of Yorkshire,

WITH ADDITIONS.

(Continued from p. 185.)

SKYRACK WAPENTAKE.

Yorke, 13<sup>o</sup> Sept. 1665.



Witham  
of  
Garforth.

ARMS:—Quarterly: A crescent for difference.

1 and 4. Or, three ravens<sup>1</sup> Sable, over all a bendlet Gules.

2. Gules, a chief Argent (Wauton).

3. Argent, on a fess Gules, between three popinjays Vert, collared and membered of the second, as many escallops of the field (Thweng).

CREST:—Out of a ducal coronet Or, a demi-woman proper, hair dishevelled of the first, holding in her dexter hand a gemmed ring of the last.

I. THOMAS WITHAM, of Brettanby, younger son of John Witham (see Witham, of Cliffe, *ante*, pp. 180-185); mar. Janetta, dau. and coh. of John Wauton, Esq., of Cliffe, bur. at Terrington. They had issue—

Mathew (II).

William.

Margaret.

II. MATHEW WYTHAM, of Brettonby, in co. Ebor. Will 5 Aug., pr. 14 Nov. 1545 (Rich. Wills, Sur. Soc., 55), Inq. P.M. 19 Apr., 38 Hen. VIII (1546); mar. first Alice, dau. of Robert Hunter. They had issue—

William Wytham, of Brettanby, Bailiff of Darlington, Gentleman Usher of the King's Chamber, d. v.p.

<sup>1</sup> These birds are variously called eaglets, peewits, ravens and cormorants.

Will at Berwick 6 Sept., 34 Hen. VIII (1542) (Rich. Wills, 39); mar. Catherine, dau. of . . . Killinghall, of Middleton St. George. They had issue—

William Witham, fourteen years old at his grandfather's Inquisition, d. s.p. 1562; mar. Katherine, dau. of Philip Wencelagh, of . . .

Anthony.

Cuthbert, attainted in rebellion of 1569; mar. Margery, dau. of Ralph Rokeby, of Marske, in Cleveland (Glover, 199). They had issue—

Dau.

Ellinor.

Barbara,  
Agnes,  
Mary,  
Dorothy, } named in their father's will.

Mar. *second wife*, Elizabeth (?) Weldon. Will 12 Sept. 1559 (Richmond Wills, 140). They had issue—

1. *Henry Wytham, who purchased Ledston, in co. Ebor.*, bur. at Ledsham 19 Apr. 1572. Will 24 Jan. 1571-2, pr. at York 6 May 1572; *marr. Margaret, da. of Tho. Middleton, of Stockeld, in co. Ebor., Esqr.* They had issue.

1. Mathew, eld. son, passed over in his father's will.

2. William, of Ledstone, supposed to have been bewitched, bur. at Ledsham 8 May 1593. Will 22 Dec., 35 Eliz., pr. at York 9 June 1593; mar. 16 Nov. 1573 Eleanor, dau. of John Neale, of co. Northampton, bur. at Ledsham 23 Sept. 1619. They had issue—

1. Henry Witham, eld. son, æt. four years 1585, sold Ledstone, bp. at Ledsham 15 June 1581, d. s.p. 1625; mar. Eleanor, dau. of Wm. Rayner, Esq.

2. Edward, named in his father's will, bp. at Ledsham 3 Oct. 1585.

3. Thomas, named in his father's will, bp. at Ledsham 11 Dec. 1586.

4. William, named in his father's will, bp. at Ledsham 20 Oct. 1588.

1. Elizabeth, named in her father's will.

2. Anne, mar. first Sir Thomas Bigges, of Lenchwike; secondly John Walter, Lord Chief Baron.

3. Mary, of Heath Hall, Wakefield ;  
mar. first Thomas Jopson, of Cud-  
worth ; secondly Thomas Bolles,  
of Osberton, co. Notts, lic. 1611,  
created a Baronetess 19 Dec.  
1635, bp. at Ledsham 30 June  
1579, bur. there 19 June 1662.
4. Gertrude, named in her father's  
will.
5. Eleanor, named in her father's  
will.
3. Henry.
4. Robert.
5. Peter, of Fairburn, mar. Elizabeth . . .  
Will 1 Apr. 1612, pr. at York 4 Oct. 1613.
6. Timothy, of Fairburn, d. 10 Dec. 1612. Will  
30 Nov. 1612, pr. at York 18 Mar. 1612-3 ;  
mar. Margaret . . .  
Isabel, mar. Thomas Layton, of Duffield.  
Margaret, mar. 17 June 1572 Richard Symp-  
son, of Ryedale.  
Gertrude, mar. Richard Horsley.
2. *Thomas, ob. s.p. prole.*
3. *Cuthbert (III).*  
Elizabeth, mar. George Jackson, of Bedale (Glover, 43).  
Agnes, mar. Thomas Culwen (? Curwen), Esq. ; named  
in her father's will.

III. *CUTHBERT WYTHAM, Rector of the Church of Garforth, in co. Ebor., Batchelour of Law, Chaplain to y<sup>e</sup> Lady Margaret Lennox, condidit testamentum, 10 Aug. 1581 ; mar. Dorothy, da. to William Walker. They had issue—*  
*Cuthbert (IV).*  
*Elizabeth.*  
*Jennet.*

IV. *CUTHBERT WYTHAM, of Garforth. Will 14 May 1644, pr. at London 24 Nov. 1655 (Yorks. Rec. Ser., ix, 87), to be bur. at Garforth ; mar. Anne, da. of Tho. Hemsworth, of Great Preston, neer Swillington, in co. Ebor., first wife ; mar. lic. 1596, at Whitgift. They had issue—*  
*1. Will'm (V).*  
*2. Gilbert Wytham, Rector of Garforth, 1644-85 ; marr. Sarah, da. of John Taylor, of Newland. They had issue—*  
*Cuthbert, named in his grandfather's will.*  
*Margt, wife of Christopher Wade, of Kilnsey, in co. Ebor.*  
*Anne, wife of Wil'm Thompson, of Brotherton, mar. lic. 10 Nov. 1618.*



*Joane, wife to George Abbot, of Preston Jacklyn.*

*Sarah, wife of John Riccard, of Cowick, in com. Ebor.*

*Frances, wife of Will. Chambers, of Compton, co. Ebor.*

*Mary, wife of John Tayler, of Newland, in co. Ebor.*

*Mar. Catherine, widow of Will'm Walker, of Balnhall, in co. Ebor., 2<sup>d</sup> wife (dau. of Mr. Thos Nelson—Thoresby).*

V. ✓ *WILL'M WYTHAM, of Methley and Garforth, a<sup>o</sup> 1665. Will 26 Sept. 1663, pr. at York, to be bur. at Kirk Garforth Ch. (vol. xlviij, 35); mar. Anne, dau. of John Flower, of Methley, and coheire to her brother, at Methley, 25 Sept. 1634, bap. there 7 June 1615. They had issue—*

✓ 1. *John Wytham, son and heire, æt. 27, ann. a<sup>o</sup> 1665, bp. at Methley 12 Apr. 1636, exor. of his father, M.D., adm. Gray's Inn 21 June 1654.*

2. *Cuthbert, a Marchant in Virginia, bp. at Methley 1 May 1638; mar. Lucy, da. of Francis Lascells, of Stankhall, Esq.*

3. *Thomas (VI).*

4. *Will'm, bp. at Methley 12 Sept. 1643, named in his father's will.*

1. *Anne, b. 21 Sept., bp. at Methley 28 Sept. 1648, named in her father's will.*

2. *Jane,<sup>1</sup> b. 11 Apr., bp. at Methley 9 May 1651.*

3. *Mary,<sup>2</sup> bp. at Methley 11 May 1654.*

4. *Sarah, b. 18, bp. at Methley 27 Dec. 1657.*

VI. *THOMAS WYTHAM, of Leeds, merchant, bp. at Methley 13 Jan. 1639-40; mar. at Whitkirk 24 Nov. 1665, Anne, dau. of Henry Skelton, Mayor of Leeds, d. at Osmondthorpe 25 Apr. 1672 (Leeds Reg.). They had issue—*  
*Henry (VII).*

VII. *HENRY WYTHAM, of Leeds, Attorney-at-Law, 1712; mar. Anne, dau. of Richard Hey, of Leeds, bur. at Leeds 5 Feb. 1697-8. They had issue—*

*Richard, b. 18, bp. 31 Jan. 1694-5.*

*Henry, b. 22 Jan., bp. at Leeds, d. s.p. 11 Feb. 1696-7.*

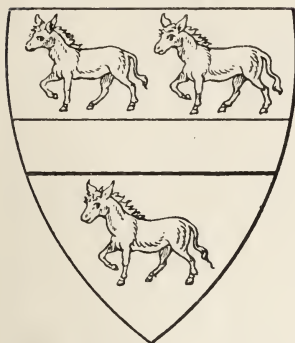
*Isabella, b. 30 Oct., bp. at Leeds 16 Nov. 1693.*

Authorities—York Wills; Parish Registers.

<sup>1</sup> Wm. Mauleverer and Jane Witham mar. at Garforth 26 Jan. 1670-1.

<sup>2</sup> Thomas Bywater and Mary Witham mar. at Garforth 2 Mar. 1670-1.

BULMER WAPENTAKE.



# Ayscough of Skelusby.

ARMS:—Quarterly, a crescent for difference.

1. Sable, a fess between three asses passant Argent.

2. Azure, a bend Or.

3. Argent, a cross moline Sable.

CREST:—An ass's head erased Argent.

- I. *JOHN AYSCOUGH*, of Cowling, in the parish of Bedall cum Ayscough, in com. Ebor., 3 R. 2, died 8 Jan. 1425, 3<sup>o</sup> H. 6; mar. . . . daughter of *Sr John Arncliffe*, Knt. They had issue—
- II. *Sr WILLM AYSCOUGH*, Knt., one of the Justices of the Court of Common Pleas 1440—1454 (Foss' Judges), Master of St. Nicholas' Hospital, Richmond, d. 1456, bur. at Bedale Church; mar. *Elizabeth*, daughter and one of the coheires of *John Calthrop*, Esqr. They had issue—
  1. *John Ayscough*, from whom *Sr Edward Ayscough*, of South-Kelsey, in com. Linc., Knt., is descended (see Lincolnshire Pedigrees, Harleian Soc.); mar. *Margaret*, daughter and heir of *John Talboise*, of Stallinborough, in com. Linc., Esq.
  2. *William* (III).
- III. *WILLIAM AYSCOUGH*, of Cowling, in com. Ebor., Esqr., died circa 35 H. 8, a<sup>o</sup> D. 1544;<sup>1</sup> mar. . . . one of y<sup>e</sup> daugh. and coheires of a younger son of *Fulthrope*, of *Fulthrope*, in Episc. Dunelm and Hipswell, in co. Ebor., d. 9 July 1559 (Clarkson). They had issue—*George* (IV).
- IV. *GEORGE AYSCOUGH*, of Cowling, in com. Ebor., died circa ann. 1556, 3<sup>o</sup> Mar. R.; mar. *Alice*, sister to *Sr Christopher Wray*, of *Glentworthe*, in co. Linc., Cheife Justice of y<sup>e</sup> King's Bench temp. Eliz. R.; bur. at Richmond 22 Oct. 1559. They had issue—

<sup>1</sup> This date cannot be right—ninety years after his father's death!

V. *CHRISTOPHER AYSCOUGH*, of *Richmond*, in co. *Ebor.*, died circa 26 June 1626 2<sup>o</sup> *Caroli primi*; Alderman of *Richmond*, 1586 and 1597. Will 13 June, pr. at *York* 27 July 1626; mar. *Ellen* (?), daughter and heire of . . . *Akrigg*, of *Richmond*, in com. *Ebor.* They had issue—  
*Allan* (VI).

1. *Jane*, wife of *Richard Burgh*, a younger son of . . . *Burgh*, of *Burgh*, in com. *Ebor.*
2. *Alice*, wife of *John Conyers*, of *Dinsdale*, in com. *Ebor.* *Mary*, bp. 23 Aug. 1581 (Clarkson).  
*Francis*.

VI. *ALLAN AYSCOUGH*, of *Skewsby*, in the par. of *Dalby*, in co. *Ebor.*, Esq<sup>r</sup>., at. 70 annor. 11 Aug. A<sup>o</sup> D. 1666. A Royalist Compounder. Adm. *Gray's Inn* 21 May 1606. Will 22 Jan. 1672-3, pr. at *York* (vol. lii, 436), to be bur. in the church of *Dalb̄y*; mar. *Anne*, youngest daughter of *Thomas Brathwayt*, of *Burneshead*, in com. *Westmerl<sup>d</sup>*, Esq<sup>r</sup>. They had issue—

1. *James* (VII).
2. *Robert Ayscough*, of *Thornton*, in com. *Eborum*; mar. *Anne*, daughter of *John Morley*, of *Thorelton*, in com. *Eborum*. They had issue—  
*John Ayscough*.
3. *Christopher*, dyed unmarried, bur. at *Dinsdale*, 10 Feb. 163<sup>6</sup>/<sub>7</sub>.
4. *Francis*, at. 36 ann. 11 Aug. 1666; Lieut. of Horse for the King; in *York* prison, 1684-5, for being a Roman Catholic; executor of his father.
5. *Thomas Ayscough*, of *Dinsdale*, in com. *Ebor.*; mentioned in his father's will; bur. 20 Feb. 1695 at *St. Oswald's*, *Durham*; mar. *Jane*,<sup>1</sup> eldest daughter of *George Nandyke*, of *Welham*, in com. *Ebor.*, d. circ. 1710. They had issue—

*Alan Ayscough*, of *Low Moor Bottom*, co. *York*, Esq<sup>r</sup>., bur. at *St. Oswald's*, *Durham*, 12 Nov. 1708; mar. *Catherine*, dau. of *John Girlington*, of *Thurland*, co. *Lanc.*, Esq<sup>r</sup>., 20 July 1691, a non-juror 1715. They had issue—

*Alan Ayscough*, Esq<sup>r</sup>., only issue, styled of *Lancaster* 1710, then under age, of *Windermere Island*, co. *Westm.*, 3 Jan. 1714, a non-juror 1715.

*Thomas*, youngest son.

*Margaret*, wife of *John Forster*, of *West Hartburne*, gent., d. 16 Mar. 1694. M.I. at *Sockburn*.

<sup>1</sup> Upon this marriage the lands in *Dinsdale* were settled by Indenture bearing date 10 Apr. a<sup>o</sup> 1656, and 20 Nov. 1660, 12 Car. 2.

Alice, wife of Thomas Clark, of Upsland,  
co. York, living 11 Feb. 1713.

1. *Dorothy, wife of Lancelot Salkeld, of Whitehall, in com. Cumbr., Esq.*
2. *Alice, wife of Edward Barton, of Towthorp, in com. Ebor., Esq.*
3. *Eliz., wife of Huddleston Phillipson, of Crooke, in com. Westmerland, Esq.*

VII. *JAMES AYSCOUGH, of Middleton one Rowe, in com. pal. Dunelm, æt. 53, ann. 11<sup>o</sup> Aug. 1666. Adm. Gray's Inn, 11 Feb. 1632-3, Royalist Compounder, fined £349 13s. 4d.; mar. Dorothy, 2<sup>d</sup> daughter of Sr William Kennet, of Coxho, in com. palat. Dunelm, Kn<sup>t</sup> They had issue—*

1. *Catherine, wife of William Nandyke, of Welham, in com. Ebor.*
2. *Elizabeth, æt. 22 an. 1666.*
3. *Henricetta-Maria, æt. 21 annor. 1666.*
4. *Troth, æt. 17 an. 1666.*

Authority—Surtees' History of Durham.

STAINECLIFFE WAPENTAKE.

Skipton, 17 Aug. 1665.



Heber  
of  
Stainton.

ARMS:—Per fess Azure and Gules, a lion rampant Or, in the dexter chief point a cinquefoil Argent.

CREST:—Out of a ducal coronet Or, a woman's head and shoulders in profile proper, crined Or.

I. THOMAS HEBER, Gent., mar. Jennet . . . They had issue—

II. THOMAS HEBER, of Keythley, Elslack and West Marton, bur. at Marton 15 June 1548. Will 28 May, pr. at York 3 Oct. 1548 (Test. Ebor., vi, 268); mar. Elizabeth . . . , bur. at Marton 5 Nov. 1545. They had issue—



Reginald (III).

Roger, had lands in his father's will.

Elizabeth, mar. William Skarbrough, at Marton,  
24 June 1561.

- III. REGINALD HEBER, ESQ., of Marton and Stainton; had grant of arms 16 May 1599; bur. 17 Nov. 1600 at Gargrave. Will 12 Nov. 1600, pr. at York 11 July 1601; mar. first . . . , and had issue—

Thomas (IV).

Marmaduke, bp. at Marton 1 Jan. 1549.

Bridget, mar. Paul Banister, 19 Oct. 1575 at Marton.

Mary, bur. at Marton 24 June 1548.

Mar. secondly Ann, dau. of John Malham, of Elslack, and wid. of Henry Colthurst, of Edisforth.

- IV. THOMAS HEBER, of Marton, d. v.p.; mar. Jane, his cousin, dau. of Henry Colthurst, of Edisforth. Her will 30 July, pr. at York 8 Sept. 1623 (vol. xxxvii, 373). They had issue—

1. *Thomas* (V).

2. William, bp. at Thornton 16 Jan. 1568, d. y.

3. William, bp. at Marton 6 Jan. 1569, bur. there  
26 June 1575.

4. Francis, bp. at Marton 1 June 1570.

5. Reginald (A quo Heber, of Hollinghall, *Genealogist*,  
N.S., vol. xv, pp. 89-90).

6. Henry, bp. at Marton 22 July 1575.

7. William, bp. at Marton 12 Oct. 1576.

8. John, of Arnoldsbiggin, gent. Will 21 June 1642,  
pr. at York Sept. 1649.

Ann, bp. at Marton 22 June 1574; mar. Josias  
Lambert, of Calton, lic. 1594 at Kirkby Malham  
or Gargrave.

- V. THOMAS HEBER, of Marton, in com. Ebor., Esq., J.P., bp. at Marton 8 June 1566, bur. there 7 Feb. 1633; mar. Eleanor, daughter of Thomas Ferrand, of Carleton, in Craven, in co. Ebor., 1 wife, lic. 1593. They had issue—

1. *Francis*.

2. *Josias*.

3. *Thomas* (VI).

Martha, mar. George Clapham, Esq., of Beamsley, lic.  
1603.

Jane, mar. first Thomas Lister, Esq., of Westby, at  
Bracewell, 1607; secondly Richard Aske, Esq., of  
Aughton.

Mar. Mary, daughter of William Wicliffe, of Wycliffe, 2 wife  
(wid. of Lawrence Hamerton), mar. lic. 1598 at Long  
Preston, bur. at Marton 2 Aug. 1623. They had issue—<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Dugdale and Whitaker differ as to the mothers of the children.

4. Reginald.
5. George, of Girlington, bp. at Marton 3 June 1604.  
Everild, bp. at Marton 16 Apr. 1607, mar. there  
29 Jan. 1631, Edmund Fleetwood.

VI. *THOMAS HEBER*, of Marton, Esqr., died in *a* 1659 or thereabout; æt. 17 at Visitation of 1612. Will 3 Jan. 1655-6, pr. at London 3 Apr. 1658 (Abs. York Rec. Ser., ix, 124); mar. Anne, daughter of William Lowther, of Ingleton, in com. Ebor., Esqr., bur. at Marton 16 Jan. 1663-4. They had issue—

1. *Thomas* (VII).
2. Richard, of East Marton, bp. at Marton 26 May 1624, bur. there 10 Apr. 1674. Will 26 Dec. 1672, pr. at York 23 June 1674 (vol. lv, 165); mar. Mary, dau. of Christopher Grandorge, Rector of Marton, bur. at Marton 27 Nov. 1674. They had issue—  
Mary.  
Martha.
3. Reginald, bp. at Marton 13 May 1625.

VII. *THOMAS HEBER*, of Staynton and Marton, in com. Ebor., Esqr., ætal. 44 ann. 17 Aug. 1665; (?) bur. at St. Saviour's, York, 2 Aug. 1670 (C.B.N.); mar. Bridget, daughter of Willm Pennington, of Moncaster, in com. Cumbr., Esqr., bur. at Marton 4 Sept. 1662. They had issue—

1. *Thomas* (VIII).
2. *Reginald*, æt. 10 ann.; Rector of Marton, d. 1731. Will 28 Sept., pr. at York 1 Nov. 1731; mar. at Marton 24 Oct. 1691, Elizabeth, dau. of Robert Tempest, of Marton. They had issue—  
Thomas, of Gargrave, bp. 7 Dec. 1695, had 1s. in his father's will; mar Eleanor Whitfield, of Halifax. They had issue—  
Reginald.  
Elizabeth.  
Thomas, bp. at Gargrave 4 Dec. 1742.  
John, bp. at Gargrave.  
Mary, bp. at Gargrave 12 June 1738.  
Bridget, bp. at Marton 6 Oct. 1692, died unm., executrix of her father.  
Anne, bp. at Marton 27 Sept. 1694; mar. 20 Feb. 1727, Thomas Sawley, of Gill, Barnoldswick.  
Elizabeth, bp. at Marton 9 Aug. 1698, bur. there 14 Oct. 1722.
3. *Pennington*, æt. 5 ann., of Marton, d. 1732; mar. Elizabeth, dau. of Orange Bull, of Marton. They had issue—

Reginald, bur. at Marton, 17 Feb. 1701.  
 William, bp. 12, bur. 15 Apr. 1719 at Marton.  
 Rebecca.  
 Ann, bp. at Marton 6 Sept. 1704, bur. 24  
 Mar. following.  
 Elizabeth, bp. at Gargrave 27 Apr. 1707.  
 Eleanor, bp. at Marton 6 Aug. 1710.  
 Lucinda, bp. at Marton 19 Feb. 1713.

4. *Ambrose*, mentioned in his brother Thomas' will 1683.
1. *Anne*, mar. Edward Fleetwood, Esq., of Ross Hall.
2. *Catherine*.
3. *Eleanor*, mar. at Marton 5 Feb. 1673 Alexander  
Nowell, Esq.

VIII. *THOMAS* HEBER, ESQ., of Marton, *et. 18 an. 17<sup>o</sup> Aug. 1665*.  
 Will 9 Nov. 1683, pr. at York; mar. Rebecca, dau. of Sir  
 Robert Markham, of Sedgbrook, co. Linc., bur. at Marton  
 24 Nov. 1683. They had issue—

1. *Thomas*, bp. at Marton 26 Mar. 1669, (?) bur. at  
 Gargrave 26 May 1669.
2. *Reginald* (IX).
1. *Rebecca*, bp. at Marton 10 May 1671; mar. first, at  
 Marton 28 Jan. 1691, Cuthbert Wade, of Kilnsay;  
 secondly, Robert Nowell, of Read.
2. *Bridget*, bp. at Marton Dec. 1673, bur. there 10 May  
 1682.

IX. *REGINALD* HEBER, ESQ., of Marton and Stainton, J.P.,  
 bp. at Trinity, Micklegate, York, 3 Aug. 1675, bur. at Marton  
 26 Aug. 1715; mar. 1696, Hester, dau. of Sir William Cayley,  
 of Brompton. They had issue—

1. *Thomas* (X).
2. *Reginald*, bp. at Marton 12 Apr. 1698, bur. at  
 Bradford 10 Feb. 1710.
3. *William*, d. unm., bur. at Marton 29 Apr. 1722.
4. *Arthur*, bp. at Marton 11 Aug. 1702, d. young.
5. *John*, Rector of Marton, Vicar of Ribchester, bp. at  
 Marton 22 Nov. 1703, d. there 27 June 1795; mar.  
 Dorothy Nowell. They had issue—

*Reginald*, Rector of Marton, d. Feb. 1799;  
 mar. Mary, dau. and coh. of Thos. Moreton,  
 D.D.

*John*, d. young.

6. *Henry*, bp. at Marton 14 Dec. 1709, d. at sea.
7. *George*, bp. at Marton 14 June 1711, d. in Port Mahon.
8. *Edward*, Proctor at York, bp. at Marton 19 Oct. 1712,  
 d. intestate before 13 Aug. 1795 (Skaife); mar. at  
 York Minster, 16 June 1747, Margaret, dau. and  
 heirress of Rev. William Cuthbert, of Thornton le  
 Beaus, Rector of South Kilvington. Will 16 Aug.  
 1779, pr. 13 Aug. 1795, to be bur. at Kilvington  
 (Skaife). They had issue—

Edward, Vicar of Kirkby Wharfe and Fridaythorpe, d. 31 Oct. 1795.

Mary.

Mary, bp. at Marton 17 Apr. 1699; mar. first Laurence Duxbury, secondly Thomas Haworth, of Blackburn; she d. 18 Dec. 1775.

Esther, bp. at Marton 19 Apr. 1705, bur. there.

Rebecca, bp. at Marton 28 Jan. 1707, d. unmar.

Dorothy, bp. at Marton 3 Mar. 1713; mar. William Dunn, Sheriff of York; she d. 7 Dec. 1786, bur. at St. Olave's, York.

X. THOMAS HEBER, ESQ., of Marton, J.P., D.L., d. 21 Oct. 1752, æt. 55, bur. at Marton; mar. 1722, Elizabeth, dau. of John Atherton, Esq., of Atherton, co. Lanc., d. 23 Mar. 1753, æt. 50, bur. at Marton. They had issue—

1. Richard Heber, Esq., of Marton, and of Hodnet, co. Salop, named in will of his cousin, Henrietta Vernon, d. at Marton 22 July 1766, bur. there; mar. Elizabeth, dau. of Samuel Barnardiston, Esq. They had issue—

Thomas, d. 1763, æt. 6, bur. at Marton.

Mary, coh. to her mother, d. unm. 2 Sept. 1809.

Elizabeth, coh., d. unm. 1784.

Harriet, mar. William Wrightson, Esq., of Cusworth, at St. George's, Hanover Square, 23 July 1787, d. 20 May 1820.

2. Reginald (XI).

3. Thomas, d. May 1746, bur. at Marton.

1. Hester, b. 1735, d. inf.

2. Frances, mar. Robert Gwyllym, Esq., 18 June 1772.

3. Esther, d. young.

4. Elizabeth.

XI. REGINALD HEBER, Rector of Chelsea, Lord of the Manor of Hodnet, d. 10 Jan. 1804; mar. Mary, dau. and coh. of Martin Baylie, Rector of Wrentham, co. Suff., at St. Margaret's, Westminster, 15 Apr. 1773, d. 31 Jan. 1774, bur. at Marton. They had issue—

Richard (XII).

Mar. secondly, 30 July 1782, at Ripon, Mary, dau. of Cuthbert Allanson, D.D., of Middleton Hall, co. York, Rector of Wath. They had issue—

Reginald, Rector of Hodnet, Bishop of Calcutta, 1823, b. at Malpas 21 Apr. 1783 (N.D.B.), d. at Trichinopoly 2 Apr. 1826; mar. Amelia, dau. of William Davies Shipley, Dean of St. Asaph. They had issue—

Emily, coh., mar. 29 July 1839 Algernon Charles Heber-Percy, Esq., son of Hon. Hugh Percy, Bishop of Carlisle.



Harriet Sarah, mar. 22 Nov. 1842 John  
Thornton, Esq., of Clapham, Surrey.

Thomas Cuthbert, M.A., Rector of Marton, d. unmar  
1816.

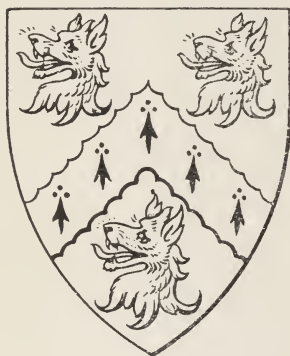
Mary, mar. first 22 June 1822 Rev. Charles Cowper  
Cholmondeley, Rector of Hodnet ; secondly 18 May  
1841 Rev. Samuel Herrick Macaulay.

XII. RICHARD HEBER, ESQ., of Marton and Hodnet, the  
great book collector, High Sheriff Shropshire 1821, M.P. for  
Oxford University 1821, b. at Westminster 5 Jan. 1773.  
He was last heir male and died unmar. 4 Oct. 1833, bur.  
at Hodnet, leaving his estates to his half-sister, Mary  
Cholmondeley, remainder to his nieces, daughters of his  
half-brother, the Bishop of Calcutta.

Authorities—Whitaker's Craven ; York Wills ; Parish Registers.

THE BURROUGH OF LEEDES.

Leedes, 11<sup>o</sup> Aug. 1615.



Beabot

of

Leedes.

ARMS:—Sable, a chevron engrailed Ermine, between three wolf's heads erased  
Argent.

CREST:—Out of a ducal coronet Azure a wolf's head erased Ermine, in the  
mouth a gilliflower ppr.

I. THOMAS BEAVOT,<sup>1</sup> ESQ., (?) of South Kirkby ; mar.  
Johan, dau. of Robert Pyemont, of Wakefield, Esq., sister  
and coheirress of Richard Pyemont, who had a grant of the  
Manor and Rectory of South Kirkby. They had issue—

<sup>1</sup> In Thoresby's "Ducatus," p, 23, the pedigree is carried back eight generations.

- II. *RALPH BEAVOT*, of Wakefield, in com. Ebor., Inq. P.M., 4 and 5 P. and M., died seized of the Rectory of South Kirkby, the tithe of Skelbrook, Wranbrook, North Elmsall, Menthorp, South Elmsall; mar. *Margaret*, daughter of *Henry Bentley*. They had issue—

*Richard*, d. s.p., Inq. P.M. 14 Eliz., when it was found that he had held the Rectory of South Kirkby; mar. *Katherine*, dau. of *Thomas Hardwick*, Esq. (Thoresby).

*Edward Beavot*, of South Kirkby, presented to the Rectory 1576; mar. *Alice*, dau. of *Thomas Perkins*, Esq., of Fishlake. They had issue—

*Robert Beavot*, of Kirkby, in com. Eborum; mar. *Elizabeth*, daughter of *Edward Goodrick*, of Eastkirk, in com. Linc. Esq., at Eastkirk Jan. 1603. They had issue—

1. *Edward Beavot*,<sup>1</sup> ob. s. prole; æt. ten a<sup>o</sup> 1614.

2. *Robert Beavot*,<sup>1</sup> ob. s. prole.

*Thomas Beavot*; he had issue—

*Richard Beavot*, died a<sup>o</sup> 1655 vel circa, had two daughters.

*Bryan* (III).

*William Beavot*, of Wakefield, in com. Ebor., (?) bur. at Wakefield 19 June 1632. Will 11 June 1632, pr. at York 15 Feb. 1632-3; mar. *Jane Townend*, (?) m. lic. 1596 at Wakefield. They had issue—

*Richard*, now living a<sup>o</sup> 1665 unmarried, of Wakefield, d. s.p. (Thoresby), bur. at Wakefield 20 Aug. 1667.

*Mary*, had £100 in her father's will, bp. at Wakefield 4 Oct. 1604, d. s.p., bur. 14 Dec. 1673 ("Mrs. Mary Bavote, spinster," in reg.). Will 12 Feb. 1672-3, pr. at York.

*Ralph*, unm. (Thoresby).

- III. *BRYAN BEAVOT*, of Wakefield, in com. Ebor. Will 28 Oct. 1607, pr. at York 14 Apr. 1608; mar. *Margaret*, daughter of . . . *Tattershall*. They had issue—

*William* (IV).

*Elizabeth*, wife of *Gilbert Dobson*, of Wodlesforth in com. Ebor., named in her father's will.

- IV. *WILLIAM BEAVOT*, of Leedes, in com. Ebor., woollen draper; died in Aug. a<sup>o</sup> 1660, d. 10, bur. 13 Aug. 1660 at Leedes Church, M.I. Will 27 July 1660, pr. at York; mar. *Susan*,

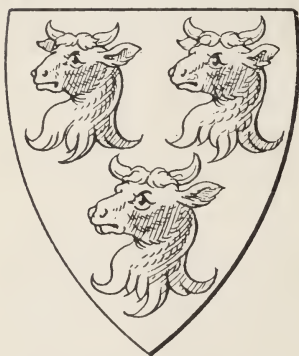
<sup>1</sup> Thoresby states that these two brothers went with the Earl of Strafford to Ireland, returned to England and died unmarried.

daughter of James Brokesbanke, of Thorns, neere Wakefield, in com. Ebor. (after mar. to Mr. James Moxon, of Leeds, merchant, at Leeds 29 July 1663). They had issue—

- V. **RICHARD BEAVOT**, of Leeds, *at. 26 ann. 11<sup>o</sup> Aug. 1665*, bp. there 19 Apr. 1637, d. s.p. 30 Jan. 17<sup>o</sup><sub>10</sub>, bur. at Leeds, M.I. Will 28 Jan. 1709-10, pr. at York 13 Nov. 1711. Thoresby states that he was the last heir male of his family.

HOLME BEACON WAPENTAKE.

Pocklington, 17<sup>o</sup> Sept. 1665.



**Rudston**  
of  
**Hayton.**

ARMS :—Quarterly of Six :—

1. Argent, three bulls' heads erased Sable, on a canton the badge of a Baronet of England (Rudston).
2. Argent, three bears' heads erased Sable, muzzled Gules (?) Or (Barwick).
3. Per chevron Sable and Argent, in chief two estoiles of the second (Hayton).
4. Azure, a cross moline Or (Molineux).
5. Gules, a chevron Ermine between three bears' heads erased Argent (Kighley) [?].
6. Argent a chevron between three lions' heads erased Sable, a mullet Or for difference (Gunhouse).

CREST :—A lion's gamb erased Gules, holding a cross moline Or.

- I. **NICHOLAS RUDSTON**,<sup>1</sup> ESQ., of Hayton ; admon. 12 May 1559, mar. first Beatrix, dau. of Marmaduke Constable of Everingham, d. s.p. (Glover).  
Mar. secondly Joan, dau. of Sir William Mallory of Studley, admon. 15 June 1568. They had issue—  
Walter, eldest son, d. s.p.  
John (II).  
James, bur. at Hayton 26 Jan. 1617-8.  
Martin.

<sup>1</sup> The pedigree is carried many generations further back in Glover's Visitation, but there are no wills, etc., to check it.

Ursula, mar., as second wife, Robert Wright of Plowland.

Frances, mar. at Welwick 20 Feb. 1569, Stephen Thorpe of Welwick Thorpe.

- II. JOHN RUDSTON, ESQ., of Hayton, living 1584, (?) admon. at York 4 Feb. 1597-8; mar. Margaret, dau. of John Trollope of Thornley. They had issue—

Walter (III).

Nicholas.

Grace.

Ursula, mar. first Christopher Langley of Millington; secondly Marmaduke Dolman.

Joan, mar. Philip, son of Robert Monckton of Wharram Grange (Glover, 171).

- III. WALTER RUDSTON, of Hayton, in co. Ebor, Esq<sup>r</sup>., died in a<sup>o</sup> 1640 or thereabouts; æt. thirteen 1584; bur. at Hayton 13 Dec. 1641; mar. first Frances, daughter of Sr Will<sup>m</sup> (Philip) Constable of Everingham, in co. Ebor., K<sup>t</sup>., lic. 1597 at Everingham, bp. at Etton 4 July 1583, bur. at Hayton 18 Nov. 1613. They had issue—

1. Sr Walter (IV).

2. Will<sup>m</sup> Rudston mar. Hesther,<sup>1</sup> sister of Sr George Savile, of Rufford, in co. Nott, Bar<sup>t</sup>. They had issue—

Hesther, mar. William Calverley. Their great grandson, Rudston Calverley, inherited the Rudston estates (see below).

3. Charles, died unmarried.

4. Samu<sup>l</sup> Rudston, mar. Mary, daughter of Tho. Beckwith, of Beverley, in co. Ebor.

5. Mathew, died unmarried.

6. Marmaduke Rudston, bp. at Hayton 26 Sept. 1611; mar. Bridget, daughter of (?) Anthony Eyre, of Rampton, in com. Notts, if so, she was bp. at Rampton 9 June 1613.

7. Philip, died unmarried.

1. Barbara, wife of Samu<sup>l</sup> Saltonstall, of Rogerthorpe, in com. Ebor., lic. July 30 1619 at Rudston or Hayton, bur. 6 Mar. 1644 at Badsworth.

2. Mary, wife of John Rudston, of Besonby, in com. Ebor.; mar. lic. 1627 at Bessingby or Hayton.

3. Catherine, wife unto William Ley, of Medley, in co. Ebor.

Mar. secondly Eliz<sup>th</sup> Saltonstall,<sup>2</sup> wid., 12 Oct. 1615 at North Newbald (C.B.N.).

<sup>1</sup> In the Savile pedigree there is no Hesther mentioned as sister of Sir George, of Rufford. It has been stated that she was daughter of Francis Savile, of Barnsley.

<sup>2</sup> (?) Bur. at Trinity, Hull, 29 Dec. 1631.



IV. *Sr WALTER RUDSTON*, of Hayton, B<sup>t</sup>, died a<sup>o</sup> 1651; æt. fifteen 1612, created Baronet 29 Aug. 1642, a Royalist, bur. at Hayton 31 Dec. 1650, admon. 7 Mar. 1654-5; (?) mar. first . . . Ramsden, d. s.p.

Mar. secondly *Mar<sup>t</sup>*, da. of *Sr Thomas Dawney*, of Cowick in co. Ebor., K<sup>t</sup>, at Snaith 9 May 1631, bp. there 11 Nov. 1595, bur. at Hayton 14 Mar. 1699-1700. They had issue—

1. *Sr Thomas* (V).

2. *Walter*, æt. 21 an. 1665, bp. at Hayton 20 Jan. 1642-3.

1. *Fayth*, first wife of *Cornelius Clarke*, of Cutthorpe and Norton, in com. Derb., bp. at Hayton 8 Nov. 1632; mar. there 11 Apr. 1660.

2. *Barbara*.

3. *Margaret*, bp. at Hayton 6 Jan. 1637-8, bur. there 21 July 1700.

4. *Elizabeth*, mar. Rev. Charles Remington, of Lockington, at Hayton, 9 Nov. 1675.

V. *Sr THOMAS RUDSTON*, of Hayton, second Bar<sup>t</sup>, æt. 28 an. 7 Sept. a<sup>o</sup> 1665. He had to compound for his father's delinquency and was fined £875, bur. at Hayton 24 Oct. 1707; mar. at Westow 10 Feb. 1679-80, Katherine, younger dau. and coh. of George Mountaigne, Esq., bur. at Hayton 7 Dec. 1700. They had issue—

1. *Sir Thomas* (VI).

2. *Walter*, bp. at Hayton, 3 June 1684, bur. there 29 June 1685.

Elizabeth, bp. at Hayton 10 Oct. 1682; mar. at Nunburnholme 21 Sept. 1708, Henry Cutl<sup>r</sup>, Esq. (son of Sir Gervase Cutler and Dorothy Frankland), of Stainborough, which seat he sold and went to live at Hayton. He was bur. there 14 Feb. 1726-7. She d. s.p. and was also bur. there 14 Aug. 1745. She left her estate to Rudston Calverley, the grandson of her cousin Charles Calverley (see above), who took the name of Rudston, and d. 1806.

VI. *SIR THOMAS RUDSTON*, of Hayton, third Baronet, bp. at Hayton 7 April 1681, d. unm., bur. at Hayton 1 Dec. 1709.<sup>1</sup>

Authorities—Hayton Register, with other information contributed by Lord Hawkesbury, F.S.A.

<sup>1</sup> Mr. William Rudston of Hayton bur. there 27 Feb. 1721-2. This entry has not been identified.

## GRANTS AND CERTIFICATES OF ARMS.

Contributed by ARTHUR J. JEWERS, F.S.A.

*(Continued from p. 210.)*

MELLER, MR. JOHN, of the Middle Temple, Barrister at Law. Conf. by Sir H. St. George, Garter, and John Vanbrugh, Clar., 30 June 1707. Arg. three blackbirds ppr., beaks and legs Or, a chief ind. Sa. Crest—A bull's head erased pied, Arg. and Sa., gorged with an eastern coronet and maned Or, in the mouth the upper end of a broken lance of the last, headed ppr.

John Meller, of Little Longston, = . . .  
in par. of Bakewell, co. Derby,  
desc. from Meller, of Meller,  
near Bakewell.

John Meller, late of London, dec. = . . .  
sometime of Little Longston, s.  
and h.

John Meller, of the Middle Temple, who had  
the confirmation.

Stowe MS. 714 ; Add. MSS. 14,830 and 35,336.

MELLOR, JOHN, of Came,<sup>1</sup> co. Dorset, gent. Gr. by Sir W. Dethick, Garter, 20 June 1586. Az. four mascles in cross Or. Crest—A demi lion ramp. Az., holding a mascle Or.

John Mellor. = . . . dau. of John Wolley,  
of co. Dors.

John Mellor, the grantee.

Stowe MS. 676.

MELTON, JOHN, of Tottenham High Cross. Pat. by Sir R. St. George, Clar., 1 Sept. 1626. Az., within a cross fleury Arg., voided of the field, a bezant. Crest—A snake coiled and fretted, the head erect, Vert, about the neck a coronet Arg. Harl. MS. 1,105.

MELTON, WILLIAM, s. of William, late of Chester. Gr. by L. Dalton, Norr., 2 Jan. 1560. Az, a cross fleury, voided Arg., betw. four cinquefoils Or. Crest—A cockatrice Sa., comb and wattle Gu. Harl. MS. 1,359.

MENDES, ANTHONY, of London, merch., eld. s. of Fernando Mendes, Dr. of Physick, by his w. Rachel Marquez, of the kingdom of Portugal, and to the other descendants of the said Dr. F. Mendes. Gr. by J. Anstis, Garter, and Knox Ward, Clar., 2 May 1734. Gu. six broken bones Arg., 2, 2, 2, barwise, broken parts outward, a canton Erm. Crest—On a wreath of the colours an eastern crown Or, therefrom three ostrich feathers Arg. Add. MS. 14,830.

<sup>1</sup> i.e. Winterborne Came. Sir Robert Mellor and Dame Margaret, his wife, left money to the parish in 1620.

MENDS, CAPT. THOMAS, late commander of several of H.M. ships of war, now of St. Andrew's, Holborn, co. Midd. Gr. by J. Anstis, Garter, and J. Vanbrugh, Clar., 24 Oct. 1720. Sa. on a chev. betw. three pelicans Or, vulned Gu., as many anchors of the first. Crest—An eagle displ. Az., encircled about the body with a crest coronet Or, and in its beak an escallop shell Arg. Add. MS. 14,830.

MENNES, MATTHEW, of the Inner Temple, Esq., s. of Andrew Mennes, gent., s. of Matthew Mennes, of Kent, gent., since made a K.B. Pat. July 1616. Gu. a chev. vair betw. three leopards' faces Or. Crest—From rays of the sun Or, an heraldic antelope's head Gu., horns and tufts of the first. Harl. MS. 6,059; Stowe MSS. 706 and 707.

MERCHANT, LE. See LE MARCHANT.

MEREDETH, EDWARD AP, s. of Griffith, s. of Thomas Meredeth, of Milenoth, co. Radnor. Pat. 1574. Arg. a lion ramp. Sa., collar and chain Or, a crescent Gu. for diff. Crest—A demi lion Sa., gorged with a coronet and chained Or. Harl. MS. 1,359.

MEREDITH, SIR WILLIAM, of Stansly, co. Denbigh, paymaster to the King's forces in the Low Countries, who was lineally descended from Evnudd [Efnydd] of Wales. Conf. of arms and gr. of crest to Sir William and his brothers by W. Camden, Clar. 1, Az. a lion ramp. Or. 2, Az. a fess Or, betw. three horses' heads erased Arg. 3, Az. a lion pass. gard., tail coward, Or. 4, Erm. a lion ramp. Az. On the centre of the quarterings a mullet for diff. Crest—A lion's head erased ppr. Add. MS. 14,295.

MERELL, WALTER, of London, merch. Or, a bend betw. six cross crosslets Gu., a crescent on the bend for diff. [authority not given]. Harl. MS. 5,869.

MERFYN (? MERVYN), THOMAS, of Dane Court, in Kent, gent. Gr. of crest. A Moor's head and shoulders, turban Arg. and Az., earrings Or, vested paly of four erminois and pean, betw. two pike fish of the first. Stowe MS. 692.

MERICK, ANDREW, of North Camel, co. Somerset. Gr. by R. Cook, Clar., 1589. Paly of six Or and Az., on a fess Gu., three mullets Arg. Crest—A spaniel pass. Arg. Harl. MS. 1,359.

MERKAUND [?MARKAUNT], JOHN, of Colchester. Conf. of arms and gr. of crest by W. Camden, Clar., 17 May 1612. Arg. a fret Sa., on a canton Or, a gauntlet erect of the second. Crest—Two lions' gambes erased Or, in saltire, in each a battleaxe palewise Gu., heads Arg. Harl. MS. 1,172.

MERRICK, GELLY, of Hafranord (?), co. Pembroke, gent. Certif. 1 Dec. 26 Eliz., 1583, from Sir G. Dethick, Garter, that his ancestors had long borne their ancient arms, to wit—Gu. two porcupines pass. in pale Arg., armed Or. But not having a crest, to him and his descendants are granted for a crest—A lion's head couped Arg., wounded by a broken lance Gu., embr.; on a wreath Arg. and Gu.; mantle Arg., doubled Gu. Stowe MS. 677.

MERRICK, . . . , of . . . Gr. 24 Oct. 1601. Az. a fess wavy Arg., in chief two mullets Or. Crest—A sea-horse ppr., maned and finned Or, the dexter paw resting on a mullet of the last. Add. MS. 12,225.

MERRIFIELD, RALPH, of Thornhill [in Stalbridge], co. Dorset, s. of John Merrifield of the house of Merrifield, co. Somerset. Conf. of arms and gr. of crest 10 Sept. 1623. Sa. five garbs in cross Or.<sup>1</sup> Crest—A garb Or, banded Sa. Add. MS. 12,225; Harl. MS. 6,140.

MERRIWEATHER, JOHN, of Sibertswold, co. Kent. Conf. of arms and gr. of crest by Sir W. Segar, Garter, 26 July 1609. The original patent produced before Sir H. St. George, Clar., 3 Sept. 1687, by Mr. Merryweather, of Tower Ward, at the Visitation of London. This descent is given as in the margin of the patent with the arms of the matches tricked; the coat on the dexter is the same as that confirmed below.

... Merryweather, = ... [Arms blank.]  
of Sibertswold.

... = ... Cloke. [Arms blank.]

Edward. = ... Eadol. [Arms—Erm. on a bend Sa.  
three cinquefoils Arg.]

Richard, = ... dau. and h. of ... Joule, by ... dau. and h. of ...  
s. and h. Cooke. [Arms—1 and 4, Arg. a mullet Gu. betw. three pheons Sa.  
(Joule); 2 and 3, Gu. three crescents and a canton Arg. (Cooke).]

John Merryweather, = ... , dau. of Sir William Crayford. [Arms—Or, on a  
of Shepperton. chev. Vert three birds' heads erased Arg.]

Arms conf., Or, three martlets Sa., on a chief Az. a lion pass. gard. of the first. Crest—From a crest coronet Or, a cubit arm in armour erect, the gauntlet grasping a sword in pale all ppr., the sword transfixing a lion's head of the first, erased Gu., lang. and the point of the sword embr. of the last. A second shield gives the arms quarterly, viz., 1 and 4, as above. 2, Arg. a mullet Gu., betw. three pheons Sa. 3, Gu. three crescents and a canton Arg. (for Joule and Cooke). Add. MS. 14,295; Harl. MS. 6,140.

MERRY, CAPTAIN JOHN, of Hatton Garden, co. Middlesex, s. of Robert Merrye, formerly of Yarmouth, co. Norfolk, and after of London, merch. Gr. to Captain Merrye and the desc. of his said father, by J. Anstis, Garter, and Sir J. Vanbrugh, Clar., 2 June 1720. Erm. an ogress betw. three lions ramp. Gu. Crest—A demi-lion Erm., crowned Or, the dexter paw grasping an anchor Sa., stock Gold. Add. MS. 14,831.

MERTTINS, SIR GEORGE, Alderman of Bridge Ward in the City of London. Gr. by Sir H. St. George, Garter, and J. Vanbrugh, Clar., 20 July 1713. Az. two bars Or, in chief a Catherine wheel betw. two bugle horns Arg. Crest—An anchor erect Or, pendent from the ring a bugle horn Sa. Add. MS. 14,830.

<sup>1</sup> This coat is quite different from that given in the Visitation of Somerset and on the Merrifield monument in Crewkerne Church, viz., Or, on a fess cotised Az., between three crescents Sa., as many roses Arg.



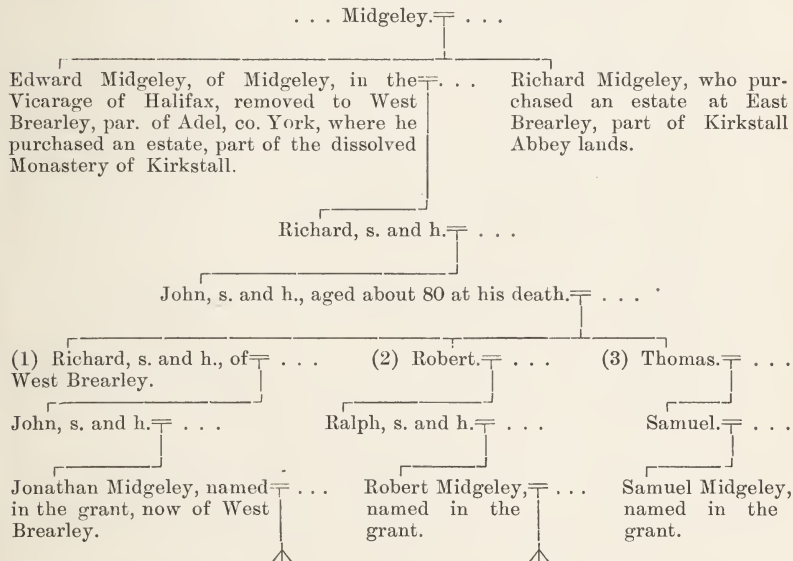
- METCALFE, THOMAS, Citizen and Goldsmith of London. Gr. by W. Harvey, Norroy, 5 March, 1 and 2 Phil. and Mary. Arg. on a fess Vert, betw. three calves pass. Sa., a leopard's face enclosed by two annulets Or. Crest—A demi sea-horse Sa., finned Or. Harl. MS. 1,359.
- METHWOLD, . . . , who died 2 March 1653-4. Az. six escallop shells Or. Crest—A goat's head erased Or. (No authority given.) Harl. MS. 5,869.
- MEURY, JOHN, of North Hall, co. Essex. Gr. by Sir C. Barker, Garter. Gu. on a fess eng. betw. three water bougets Erminois, a cross formée Sa. charged with a bezant, enclosed by two ogresses. Crest—A demi-mastiff, bendy Sa. and Gu., betw. six darts Or, heads Arg. Stowe MS. 692.
- MEYER, *see* MAYER.
- MEYGER, MARK. Gr. dated at Greenwich by order of K. Hen. VIII, 7 Dec. 1533. Gu. an oak tree-eradicated Arg., hanging thereon an anchor Sa., all betw. two swans of the second; on a chief Or, an ogress, enclosed by two demi-roses parted per pale Gu., and charged with a portcullis of the chief. Crest—A greyhound's head couped per pale Arg. and Vert, in front of a plume of four ostrich feathers alternately of the first and second. Harl. MS. 4,900.
- MEWESS *alias* MEWES, ARTHUR, second son of Richard Mewess, of Woburn, co. Beds. Gr. 13 Dec. 1623. I, Or, a chief Erm., over all an eagle displ. Sa. II, Arg. an escallop shell Gu., betw. three Catherine wheels Sa., within a bord. eng. of the second, over all a crescent for diff. Crest—A demi-eagle displ. Or, beak Az., gorged by a coronet Gu. Add. MS. 12,225.
- MICHAEL, . . . , of Norfolk. Pat. by R. Cooke, Clar. Sa. a fesse betw. three lozenges Erm. Crest—An arm embowed in chain armour, the hand brandishing a scimitar, all ppr. Stowe MS. 706.
- MICHIL, JOHN, Esq., of York Buildings, in the parish of St. Martin's, London. Secretary to Admiral Pocock and late Agent for victualling the Navy in the East Indies. Entered in the Public Register of Lyon Office, by John Campbell Hooke, of Bangerston, Esq., Lyon King of Arms, and Thomas Brodie, Lyon Depute, 25 May 1761. I, Or, a lion ramp. Gu., armed Az., on a canton Arg., a dexter hand, couped at the wrist, in fess, holding a cross crosslet fitchée Gu.; being descended from McDonald, of Keppoch. II and III, Arg., on the sea in base, a ship of war at anchor, sails furled, all ppr., in dexter chief an eagle displ. with two heads Gu. IV, Per fess wavy Arg. and Vert, in chief an oak tree eradicated ppr., in base a salmon naiant of the first. Crest—A cubit arm erect, the hand holding a small sword embr., all ppr. Stowe MS. 677.
- MIDDLECOTT, . . . , of . . . , co. Lincoln. Pat. by Sir W. Segar, Garter. Az. an eagle displ. Erm., on a chief Gu. [so in the MS.] three escallop shells Or. Crest—A demi-eagle displ. Erm., gorged with a coronet Or, and in the beak an escallop shell of the second. Add. MS. 12,225.
- MIDDLETON, DAVID, of Westerham, co. Kent, descended from Middleton, of Belsoe [*sic* ? Belsay] Castle, co. Northumberland. Conf.

17 Dec. 8 James I. I, Per cross Gu. and Or, in the first quarter a cross patonce Arg. II, Vert, three lions ramp. Arg. III, Sa. semée of cross crosslets and three covered cups Arg. IV, Az. three chevronels Arg. I, Middleton; II, Tyson; III, Strivelyng or Strivelyn; IV, Lewknor. Crest—A savage man ppr., wreathed about the middle and head with leaves Vert, the dexter hand extended, holding a scroll inscribed, "Servire Deo regnare est," the sinister hand resting on a club inverted Or. Add. MS. 12,225.

MIDDLETON, WILLIAM, of co. . . . Pat. by Sir G. Dethick, Garter, 23 April 1568. Arg. on a saltire eng. Sa., a tower triple towered of the first. Crest—A lynx pass. gard. Sa., collar and line Arg. Harl. MS. 1,441; Stowe MS. 703.

MIDDLETON, see MIDDLETON.

MIDGELEY, ROBERT, of Leeds, co. York. Gr. and conf. from Sir H. St. George, Garter, and P. Le Neve, Norroy, to the said Robert and to Jonathan Midgeley and Samuel Midgeley, his kinsmen, whose ancestors had long lived as gentlemen and some of whom used arms and crest, but such not having been entered at the College of Arms, this grant was made 29 June 1709, 8 Queen Anne, viz., Sa. two bars gemelles Arg., on a chief of the last three caltraps of the first. Crest—On a mount Vert a tiger sej. Or, mane, tufts and tusks Sa., the dexter paw resting on a caltrap of the third. Gives this pedigree:—



Stowe MS. 714.

MIDDLETON, SIR WILLIAM. Allowed 1634. Arg. on a pile Vert, three wolves' heads erased of the first. Crest—From a coronet Or, a sinister hand appaumée ppr. Harl. MS. 5,869.

- MILBORNE, JOHN, of London, Alderman. Sa. on a bend betw. two leopards' faces Arg., three crosses formée Az.; a chief Or, charged with three escallops Gu. Crest—A leopard's face per pale Sa. and Arg. Stowe MS. 692.
- MILBORNE,<sup>1</sup> (RICHARD), D.D., Bishop of [St. David's]. Conf. June 1615. Az. three escallop shells Arg., within a bord. eng. of the second, charged with eight cross crosslets fitchée Sa. Harl. MS. 6,059; Stowe MS. 707.
- MILDMAY, THOMAS, of Moulsham ["Mursey" in MS. 1,359], in Essex, who married Avis, dau. of William Gonston, of London, Esq., and was father of (1) Thomas, (2) Walter, (3) Henry, (4) Edward, and also of two daughters, Bennett and Elizabeth. Patent from T. Hawley, Clar., 15 May 1542. Per fess nebulée Arg. and Sa., three greyhounds' heads coupéd counter-changed, collared Gu., rims studded and ringed Or. Crest—A greyhound's head coupéd per pale Arg. and Sa., thereon three guttes counter-changed, in the mouth a rose Gu., slipped and leaved Vert, all betw. two branches of oak ppr. Harl. MSS. 1,359 and 1,484.
- MILDMAY, SIR WALTER, of . . . , co. Essex. Gr. by Sir G. Dethick, Garter, 20 May 1552. Az. on a bend Arg. a pegasus Sa. Crest—A demi-stag winged Arg., attired and collared Or. Harl. MS. 1,359.
- MILDMAY, SIR WALTER, of Apethorpe, co. Northampton, descended from Thomas Mildmay, of Chelmsford, in Essex. Conf. of arms and gr. of crest by Sir G. Dethick, Garter, 10 Nov. 1558, 1 Eliz. Per fess nebulée Arg. and Sa., three greyhounds' heads coupéd counter-changed, collared Gu. garnished Or, a martlet in chief for difference. Crest—A lion's head erased Or, collar and line Az., ring of the first, below the collar three ogresses. Harl. MS. 1,359.
- MILDMAY, SIR WALTER. Gr. in 1566. Per fess nebulée Arg. and Az., three greyhounds' heads coupéd counter-changed, collared Gu. Crest—A lion's head erased Or, crowned with a mural coronet chequée of the first and Az., on the neck an ogress. Stowe MS. 692.
- MILDMAY, SIR WALTER. Confirmation to use these arms and the crest used by Mr. Walter Mildmay, second brother of Sir Thomas Mildmay, viz., 1, Arg. three lions ramp. Az.; 2, Arg. on a canton Gu. a mullet Or; 3, Sa. a chev. emb. at the top Or, betw. three roses Arg.; 4, Per fess nebulée Arg. and Sa., three greyhounds' heads erased counter changed collared Or. Crest—A lion ramp. Az., armed and langued Gu., on the shoulder a crescent Or, for difference. Stowe MS. 670.

(To be continued.)

<sup>1</sup> RICHARD MILBORNE, of Queen's Coll., Cambridge, 7 March 1578-9; D.D., 1601; Rector of Sevenoaks, 1591, and of Goudhurst, in Kent, 1612; Bishop of St. David's, 1615, and of Carlisle, 1621, to his death in 1624. See Foster's "Alumni Oxonienses."

## MARRIAGES AT FORT ST. GEORGE, MADRAS.

*(Continued from p. 201.)*

1806.

- Nov. 29. Mr. John Ambrose Johnson, Assistant Surveyor & Miss Elizabeth Morgan, native.
- Nov. 29. Thomas Smith, Private, 94th Regiment, & Ann Clocky, widow.
- Nov. 29. Sergeant John Robertson, 59th Regiment, & Mrs. McKenzie, widow.
- Dec. 6. Charles Nowlan, Private, 34th Regiment, & Elizabeth Martin, widow.
- Dec. 6. John Wolff, Matross, Invalid Artillery, & Susannah, native.
- Dec. 6. George Bough, Matross, Invalid Artillery, & Hannah Antonio, native.
- Dec. 13. Mr. Ebenezer Balfour & Miss Sarah Butterworth.
- Dec. 13. Mr. Manuel Caldiera & Mrs. Susannah Watts, widow, native.
- Dec. 27. David McCall, Private, 94th Regiment, & Mary Caahan, spinster.
- — John Rea,<sup>335</sup> Private, 94th Regiment, & Margrath Brown.
- Dec. 29. Charles Marsh, Esq., & Miss Mary Hale Lewin.
- Dec. 31. Captain Hugh McIntosh, & Miss Mary Nicholson.

1807.

- Jan. 10. Mr. Charles Baptist & Eleanor Hamer, native.
- Jan. 15. Lieutenant John Paterson Knott, 2nd Native Infantry, & Miss Charlotte Grant.
- Jan. 24. The Hon. L. G. K. Murray<sup>336</sup> & Mrs. Anne Thursby, widow.
- Jan. 25. Samuel Ormsby, Private, 94th Regiment, & Mary Nelson, native.
- Jan. 27. Luke Hauteville Sterling, Esq., & Miss Mary Floyer.
- Jan. 28. Captain John R. Corry, 69th Regiment, & Miss Sarah Darley.
- Jan. 31. William Brind, Private, Artillery, pensioner, & Francisca Martha, native.
- ✓Feb. 14. Sergeant Charles Hewitt & Sandy,<sup>337</sup> native.
- Feb. 18. ✓ Captain Price Robbins,<sup>338</sup> 69th Regiment, & Miss Ann Brownrigg.

<sup>335</sup> This marriage did not take place, the girl being too young.<sup>336</sup> The Hon. Leveson Granville Keith Murray was a younger son of John, 4th Earl of Dunmore. Anne Thursby was his second wife.<sup>337</sup> Probably Sandeo, a common name amongst native women.✓ <sup>338</sup> Captain Price Robbins died at Bangalore, December 6, 1816, as Lieut.-Colonel of the 69th Regiment.



- Mar. 10. John Wemyss Pepper,<sup>339</sup> Esq., & Miss Ann Tulloh.
- Mar. 14. Charles Turner, Private, 94th Regiment, & Ann Needum, native.
- Mar. 28. John Davidson, Private, 94th Regiment, & Lydia Sophia, native.
- April 18. Mr. John Ivory, Teacher in the Military Male Asylum, & Sophia Taylor, native.
- April 18. Sergeant-Major Robert Deans, 94th Regiment, & Margaret Miller, widow.
- May 2. Joseph Serfand, Private, 94th Regiment, & Magdalena Wouther, native.
- May 6. Captain E. P. Stevenson, 25th Native Infantry, & Miss Sarah Stevenson.
- May 16. John Evans, Matross, Invalid Artillery, & Rosetta Oversing, native.
- May 16. John Coke, Private, 94th Regiment, and Isabella Smith, European.
- May 23. James Stuart, Gunner, Invalid Artillery, & Mary Manas, native.
- May 30. (Mr. James Richard Hogg & Miss Elizabeth Gibbings.)
- June 5. Lieutenant P. Morrill, 10th Native Infantry, & Miss Caroline Sago.
- June 6. Thomas Wright, Quartermaster, Governor's Bodyguard, & Ann Bond, native.
- June 27. Daniel Carlier, Sergeant, Invalids, & Mary Marlain, native of Colombo.
- June 27. J. A. Murray, Sergeant, 94th Regiment, & Elizabeth Barry, widow, European.
- June 30. Charles Harris, Esq. [H.E.I.C.S.], & Miss Maria Theresa Frith.
- July 1. John Tracy O'Reily, Esq., & Miss Isabella Sarah Hunter.
- July 11. John Anderson, Sergeant-Major, 18th Native Infantry, & Miss Charlotte Hall, native.
- July 11. William Bain, Private, 94th Regiment, & Hannah Jens, native.
- July 11. Andrew Cowie, Private, 94th Regiment, & Elizabeth Hunter, European.
- July 18. Charles Nielson, Sergeant, 94th Regiment, & Hannah Metcalf.
- Sept. 12. Thomas Garrod, Corporal, 2nd Artillery, & Elizabeth Adrian, native.
- Sept. 12. John Chisholm, Private, 94th Regiment, & Mary Russell, widow.
- Sept. 12. Daniel Stillo, Corporal, 94th Regiment, & Louisa Fitchett.
- Sept. 12. Moses Davis, Private, Supernumeraries, & Lucia De Cruz, native.
- Sept. 26. James Eustace Moreris, Matross, 2nd Artillery, & Mary Burke, European.

<sup>339</sup> John Wemyss Pepper was a merchant of Madras; died Feb. 7, 1810, aged 32 years. Monument in St. Mary's cemetery.

- Sept. 26. Mr. Peter Bowyer & Miss Elizabeth Heron.  
 Sept. 28. George Garrow,<sup>340</sup> Esq., & Miss Eliza Jane Baker.  
 Oct. 3. Mr. Richard Thompson & Miss Jane Cooper.  
 Oct. 4. Thomas Lowe, Corporal, 84th Regiment, & Ann Murdock.  
 Oct. 4. Mr John Favier, musician, native, and Mrs. Mary Davison, native.  
 Oct. 5. James Wahab, Esq., and Miss Louisa Lascelle.  
 Oct. 10. John Spencer, Private, 30th Regiment, & Esther Short, widow.  
 Oct. 10. James Slater, Sergeant, Invalid Artillery, and Mary Freedom, native.  
 Oct. 24. Mr. William Lambert, native, & Miss Elizabeth Bacon, native.  
 Oct. 31. John Wearmouth, Private, 30th Regiment, & Elizabeth Kelly, widow.  
 Nov. 2. Major Thomas Gurnall<sup>341</sup> [H.E.I.C.S.], & Miss Caroline Molesworth.  
 Nov. 14. Thomas Donnolly, Matross, 2nd Artillery, & Margaret Thompson, European.  
 Nov. 22. Mr. James Jacobs & Miss Eliza Jones.

## 1808.

- Jan. 9. Mr. John Gore, native, & Miss Jane Goodall, native.  
 Jan. 9. Mr. William Malliss, native, & Miss Christiana Minks, native.  
 Jan. 9. John Inglis, Gunner, Invalid Artillery, & Maria Cornelius, native.  
 Jan. 13. Lieut.-Colonel George Adams,<sup>342</sup> 25th Light Dragoons, & Miss Catherine Eleanor Le Geyt.  
 Feb. 20. Paroll Zacharias & Miss Isabella Labon.  
 Mar. 1. Mr. John Edward Branson,<sup>343</sup> European, merchant, & Mrs. Martha Flood, European.  
 Mar. 4. William Dodd Greaves, Esq., Surgeon, & Miss Johanna Harrison.  
 Mar. 5. Mr. Peter Bready, Conductor of Ordnance, & Miss Elizabeth Steadman.

<sup>340</sup> In addition to Joseph, buried in St. Mary's Cemetery, "there were three other Garrows in the Civil Service. Edward, 1769 to 1799; George, 1794 to 1838, who died at Trichinopoly; William, 1796 to 1815, who died at Fort St. George on July 16, 1815, aged 33 years. The Garrows are connected with the family of Anthony Trollope, whose elder brother Thomas Adolphus, married in 1848 Theodosia, only daughter of Joseph Garrow (died 1853), who was the son of one of these Garrows by a high caste native lady. Mrs. Trollope died in Florence 1865." (J. J. Cotton.)

<sup>341</sup> Died November 25, 1816, at Vellore, aged 49—Lieut.-Colonel Commanding 2nd N. Veteran Battalion—buried in old Cemetery, Vellore. (Monument.)

<sup>342</sup> His first wife Elizabeth was buried at Ranipet. (Monument.) She died February 19, 1807, aged 28 years. His second wife Catherine Eleanor died at Bangalore, March 14, 1813, buried in the old Cemetery. (Monument.)

<sup>343</sup> John Edward Branson, died January 22, 1819, aged 45 years and 8 months. Martha, his widow, died October 31, 1850, aged 71 years and 5 months. (Monument in St. Mary's Cemetery.)

- April 2. James Clark, Private, 30th Regiment, & Mary Crowley, European.
- April 2. William Miller, Corporal, Invalid Artillery, & Joanah De Disconea, native.
- April 21. Mr. C. Burns & Miss Eve Loyd.
- April 21. Lieutenant Michael Smith<sup>344</sup> & Miss Elizabeth Halliburton.
- April 23. Joseph Pratt, native, & Catherine Roge, native.
- April 23. Samuel Heaven, Corporal, 30th Regiment, & Elizabeth Johnson. (Signed C. Johnson.)
- April 23. Mr. John Beckwith, European, & Mrs. Catherine Gibbs, European.
- May 21. Mr. Anthony Keffere, European, & Miss Mary Anne Smith, European.
- May 21. James Eaton, Sergeant, 30th Regiment, & Mary Burbridge, European.
- May 21. Joseph De Monte, native, & Rozinna Simpson, native.
- July 9. William Forbes, Sergeant, Invalids, & Mary Whitehead, native.
- July 23. Joseph Saunders, Sergeant, 8th Regiment, & Mary Salter, native.
- July 23. Samuel Dove, native, & Elizabeth Coleman, native.
- Aug. 17. William Gray, Private, 30th Regiment, & Miss Charlotte Lane, native.
- Aug. 20. William George Talbott, Sergeant, 80th Regiment, & Miss Margaret Sheridan, European.
- Aug. 21. Mr. William Urquhart<sup>345</sup> & Miss Elizabeth Mayo, native.
- Sept. 3. Captain Thomas Fiott De Havilland<sup>346</sup> & Miss Elizabeth de Sausmarez.
- Sept. 3. Mr. John Anchant & Miss Charlotte Maria Maxwell.
- Sept. 17. John Neish, Sergeant-Major, Bodyguard, and Mary Ovile, native.
- Sept. 28. Captain William Macpherson, 12th Regiment, A.D.C. to General McDowall, & Elizabeth Barbut.<sup>347</sup>
- Oct. 1. Pownell Bastard Pellew, Esq., Captain R.N., eldest son of Sir Edward Pellew, Bart., Admiral of the Blue, & Miss Eliza H. Barlow, eldest daughter of the Hon. Sir George H. Barlow, Bart., K.B., President and Governor.
- Oct. 1. Captain Charles Danvers Allen, 28th Light Dragoons, & Harriett Blanche Wilkinson.
- Oct. 1. Thomas Edsell, musician, 30th Regiment, & Elizabeth Lackey, European.

<sup>344</sup> Michael Smith, died at Bangalore. He is described on his monument in the old Cemetery as Lieut., 1st Batt., 3rd Regt., N.I., son of Isaac Smith, of London; died June 7, 1810 (no age given).

<sup>345</sup> William Urquhart was the compiler of the "Oriental Obituary." He died Sept. 26, 1821, aged 51 years. (Monument in St. Mary's Cemetery.)

<sup>346</sup> De Havilland was born April 10, 1775. He entered Madras Engineers, 1792; Chief Engineer, 1821; retired 1825; died at Guernsey, Feb. 23, 1866. His wife died at Madras, March 14, 1818, and was the first to be buried in St. George's Cathedral Cemetery, aged 35. She was the daughter of T. de Sausmarez, of Guernsey, Esq., Attorney-General in that island.

<sup>347</sup> Her name is entered as "Barbur," but she signs herself as above.

- Oct. 4. Captain Henry Hart, R.N., & Miss Maria Williams.  
 Oct. 5. John Bird, Esq. [H.E.I.C.S.], & Miss Georgiana Mary Dodson.  
 Oct. 8. Thomas Bates, Private, 30th Regiment, & Elizabeth Bateman, European.  
 Oct. 15. Edward Cook, Private, 30th Regiment, & Sarah Peal, European.  
 Oct. 15. Mr. John Wright, native, & Susannah Moore, native.  
 Oct. 15. Samuel Davis, native, & Abigail Bastings, native.  
 Oct. 20. Henry Russell, Esq., eldest son of the Hon. Sir Henry Russell, Kt., Chief Justice, Calcutta, & Miss Jane Amelia Casamajor, second daughter of James Henry Casamajor, Esq., Member of Council.  
 Oct. 29. Henry Moseley, Private, 59th Regiment, & Catherine Gillman, native.  
 Nov. 5. William Mapish, Private, 30th Regiment, & Mary Esther Spencer, European.  
 Dec. 1. Mr. Samuel Godfrey, native, & Miss Mary Adamson, native.  
 Dec. 1. John Babington, Esq. [H.E.I.C.S.], & Miss Eliza Roebuck.  
 Dec. 8. Lieut.-Colonel John Munro, Quartermaster-General, & Miss Charlotte Blacker.  
 Dec. 10. James Dick, Sergeant Invalids, & Mary Christie, native.  
 Dec. 15. ✓ John McDonald, Corporal, 12th Regiment, & Miss Charlotte Mayfield, European.  
 Dec. 17. John Glasco, Matross, 2nd Artillery, & Miss Sophia Swinar, native.  
 Dec. 29. Lacey Gray Ford, Esq., Assistant-Surgeon, & Miss Eliza Glasspoole.<sup>348</sup>  
 Dec. 31. John McRae & Anna Rodrigues, native.  
 Dec. 31. Pierre Marie Boussard, Drummer, & Isabella Deas.

1809.

- Jan. 7. Francis Lamb, Private, 30th Regiment, & Mary Fitzgerald, European.  
 Jan. 14. William Kelly, Private, 30th Regiment, & Elizabeth Lewis, European.  
 Feb. 11. Charles Thompson, native, & Fanny Du Bras, native.  
 Feb. 11. Mr. Hamilton Maxwell McBean & Miss Elizabeth Watson, native.  
 Feb. 11. Sergeant Richard Hargreave, Supernumeraries, & Elizabeth Draycott, native.

[*Omissions entered in another Register Book.*]

- Feb. 14. Henry Fowler, Private, 22nd Light Dragoons, & Mary Chambers, European.

<sup>348</sup> Mrs. Ford was buried in St. Mary's Cemetery, March 29, 1838; wife of Superintending Surgeon of the Presidency Division and Acting Member of the Medical Board.



- Feb. 23. John Goldie, Esq., Surgeon [H.E.I.C.S.] & Miss E. Georgiana Latter.
- Feb. 28. Mr. John Harkness & Frances Corner.
- Mar. 4. Mr. John Gill, inhabitant of Madras, & Miss Amelia Eleanor Flanagan.
- Mar. 11. Simon Walsh, Private, 1st Battalion, 1st Royals, & Mary Mason, native.
- Mar. 18. Mr. John Paczensky, inhabitant of Madras, & Charlotte Lionel.
- Mar. 21. Lieutenant John Power & Miss Jane Power.
- April 15. Richard West, Sergeant, Invalids, & Maria, native.
- April 22. Hutton Brown, Sergeant, 1st Royals, & Mary Catherine Gray, European.

[*End of Omissions.*]

- May 6. Robert Alexander, Esq. [H.E.I.C.S.] & Miss Grace Blacker.
- May 13. William Maskall, Pensioner, & Roza Benjamin.
- May 13. Thomas Smith, Matross, 2nd Artillery, & Catherine de Rozario.
- May 27. William Smith, native, & Wilhelmina Von Hogenstorf, native.
- June 3. Lieutenant Charles Rundall<sup>349</sup> [H.E.I.C.S.] & Miss Henrietta Bell.
- June 10. William Edwards, Private, Madras, European, & Maria Duncan, native.
- June 10. Henry Owens, Private, 2nd Royals, & Catherine Havin, native.
- June 18. Captain Thomas Groube, R.N., & Mrs. Anna Maria Watson.
- July 4. William Cooke,<sup>350</sup> Esq. [H.E.I.C.S.], & Miss Emily Scouler.
- July 8. Christian Shunker & Dominica Velloms.
- Aug. 22. James Mountford, Quartermaster, 22nd Light Dragoons, & Mrs. Sarah King.
- Sept. 9. Mr. John Walter, native, & Miss Ann Anchant, native.
- Sept. 9. John Carrington, Sergeant, & Mary Ruth Bradshaw, European.
- Sept. 11. Lieutenant Thomas Richard Stockdale & Miss Mary Urilla.
- Sept. 16. Cornelius Faworth, Invalid, Gunner, & Mary Hellmah, native.
- Sept. 16. William Pinder, Corporal, 69th Regiment, & Mary Scott, native.
- Sept. 23. James Murray, Esq., Commander of the Company's ship "Devonshire," & Miss Mary Dale Hughes.

<sup>349</sup> Lieutenant C. Rundall, died at Madras, July 12, 1831, aged 52 years. Described as Lieut.-Colonel and Deputy Military Auditor-General.

<sup>350</sup> Mrs. Amelia Cooke, wife of William Cooke, Esq., H.E.I.C.S., buried in St. Mary's Cemetery, July 22, 1811. (Monument.)

- Sept. 27. William Erskine, Esq., of Bombay, & Miss Maitland Mackintosh, daughter of the Hon. Sir James Mackintosh, Recorder, Bombay.
- Sept. 30. Mr. Robert Scott & Miss Ann Myers Branson, dau. of Mr. John Branson.
- Oct. 14. Richard Howarth, 69th Regiment, & Mary Ann Nutsey.
- Oct. 14. James Brown, 69th Regiment, & Charlotte Rippen, native.
- Oct. 21. Thomas Robinson, 69th Regiment, & Charlotte Holmes, native.
- Oct. 21. William Davidson, Private, 69th Regiment, & Anna De Souza, native.
- Oct. 21. John Currin, Private, 69th Regiment, & Elizabeth Jellet, native.
- Oct. 23. (The Hon. John Edward Elliot, third son of Lord Minto, & Miss Amelia Casamajor, third daughter of James Henry Casamajor, Esq.
- Nov. 4. Edward Jones, Private, 69th Regiment, & Sarah Oliff, European.
- Nov. 4. Robert Green, Private, 69th Regiment, & Sarah Kirk, European.
- Nov. 4. Richard Paggett, Private, 69th Regiment, & Margaret Vurthan, native.
- Nov. 9. Lieutenant John Torker, 20th Native Infantry, & Miss Sarah Boardman.
- Nov. 25. Corporal Jacob Dunfield, 2nd Artillery, & Eleanor Allen, native.
- Nov. 25. Peter Allen, Sergeant Supernumeraries, & Mary Day, native of Colombo.
- Nov. 25. Joseph White, Private, 69th Regiment, & Louisa Taylor, native.
- Dec. 2. William Stewart, Sergeant, 69th Regiment, & Ann Bennett, widow.
- Dec. 9. Robert Stevenson, Private, 69th Regiment, & Elizabeth Brown, European.
- Dec. 16. Ensign John Le Page, 4th Native Infantry, & Miss Anne Stuart.
- Dec. 20. Emanuel Robam, native, & Miss Charlotte Woolf, native.
- Dec. 23. George Green, Private, 69th Regiment, & Ann Sutherland, native.
- Dec. 30. William Maxwell, Sergeant, 69th Regiment, & Miss Charlotte King, native.

## 1810.

- Jan. 8. William Oliver Shakespear, Esq. [H.E.I.C.S.], & Miss Leonora Charlotte Maxtone.
- Jan. 13. James Castles, native, & Frances Hawkins, native.
- Jan. 13. William Lantwar, native, & Bridgett Folliott, native.
- Jan. 14. Captain Thomas Tayler, Military Secretary to Government, & Miss Anne Harvey Petrie.
- Jan. 18. (James Elliott, Gunner, R.A., & Justina Wilson, European.
- Jan. 20. John Henry Shutie, native, & Elizabeth White, native.

- Jan. 20. John Shean, Matross, 2nd Artillery, & Maria De Monte, native.
- Jan. 27. George Rycall, native, & Magdalen Mincks, native.
- Jan. 29. Mr. William Maggs & Miss Caroline Charlotte Cassin.
- Jan. 31. Mr. Luke William Godfrey, native, & Miss Mary Elizabeth Crampton, native.
- Feb. 3. Mr. Rainier Nicholas Bèyts & Miss Ann Lane.
- Feb. 3. William Bull, Private, 69th Regiment, & Susannah Anne, native.
- Feb. 10. Francis Peotrowskey, Matross, 2nd Artillery, & Heresa Sophear [*i.e.* Theresa Sophia], native.
- Feb. 10. Mr. John Umpherston, native, & Catherine Powling, native.
- Feb. 17. William Harding, Private, 69th Regiment, & Elizabeth Hood, European.
- Feb. 17. Mr. James Thacker, Conductor of Ordnance, & Miss Mary Read, native.
- Feb. 17. John Bourke, Corporal, 2nd Artillery, & Sarah Thompson, native.
- Feb. 24. Mr. William Warwick & Miss Sarah Dunn.
- Feb. 24. Patrick McCarten, Private, 69th Regiment, & Catherine Desurrow, native.
- Feb. 28. Captain Henry Douespe, 69th Regiment, & Mrs. Eliza Woods.
- Mar. 3. Charles Wallace, Private, 69th Regiment, & Johana De Rozaro, native.
- Mar. 3. William Walton, Private, 69th Regiment, & Louisa De Rozaro.
- Mar. 3. Mr. Manuel Watkins, native, & Susannah Joiner, native.
- Mar. 5. Mr. Daniel Johnson & Mrs. Maria Folliott Fonceca.
- Mar. 17. Augustus Caldiera, native, & Amelia Claridge, native.
- Mar. 17. John Edwards, Sergeant, 69th Regiment, & Nancy Nematchy, native.
- Mar. 17. Pierre Marie Boussard, Drummer, Garrison Band, native, & Bernaldo Zacharias Meyrs, native.
- Mar. 24. John Martin, Private, 69th Regiment, & Mary Lee, native.
- Mar. 24. William Demerun, Drummer, 69th Regiment, & Elizabeth Stevens, native.
- Mar. 24. James Robinson, Private, 69th Regiment, & Maria Sims, native.
- Mar. 24. William Grogutt, Private, 69th Regiment, & Elizabeth Steene, native.
- Mar. 24. John Breadon, Private, Invalids, & Maria Dewsberry, native.
- Mar. 31. Thomas Macnamara, Sergeant, & Jane Kenny, European.
- Mar. 31. James Breley, Private, 69th Regiment, & Sourey Mutta, native.
- Mar. 31. William Baillie, Private, 69th Regiment, & Mariammah, native.
- Mar. 31. David Wetherspoon, Private, 69th Regiment, & Anne McKue, native.

- Mar. 31. Joseph Endsor, Private, 69th Regiment, & Susannah Merrama, native.
- Mar. 31. John Griffiths, Matross, 2nd Artillery, & Madelina Joseph, native.
- Mar. 31. Thomas Skeil, Private, 69th Regiment, & Mary Boleson, native.
- Mar. 31. John Pick Key, Sergeant, & Ann Hawkins, native.
- April 7. William Green, Private, 69th Regiment, & Elizabeth Hannah, native.
- April 14. Henry Barsley, Private, 69th Regiment, & Madalaney, native.
- April 14. Alexander McInroy, Private, 69th Regiment, & Mary Gale, native.
- April 14. ✓ Thomas Hurst, Private, 69th Regiment, & ✓ Barbaras Silva, native.
- April 14. John Gilbert, Private, 69th Regiment, & Mary Bradley, native.
- April 14. Joseph Tomlins, Private, 69th Regiment, & Maria Anna, native.
- April 14. Thomas Bradley, Private, 69th Regiment, & Elizabeth Smart.
- April 26. George Arbuthnot, Esq., & Miss Elizabeth Fraser.
- May 5. Robert Carr, native, & Caroline Smith, native.
- May 5. John Reardon, Private, 89th Regiment, & Margaret Roddy, European.
- May 5. Sergeant James Bushnell, 22nd Light Dragoons, & Mary Spiers, native.
- May 12. Isaac Blake, Private, Invalids, and Catherine Wanen, European.
- May 12. James Hepburn, Esq., & A. Louisa Handley.
- May 15. Maxwell Irving, Conductor of Ordnance, Bengal, & Miss Anne Brown, European.
- May 19. Henry Chapman, native, & Augusta Hall, native.
- July 14. Daniel Carthy, Private, 89th Regiment, & Ann Hogg, native.
- July 14. Hugh Scott, Matross, 2nd Artillery, & Catherine Faviere.
- July 14. John Reynolds, Corporal Pensioner, & Ann Holland, European.
- Aug. 30. Alexander Watson, Esq., M.D., & Miss Helen Weimys Sinclair.
- Sep. 1. John Cozens, Corporal, 2nd Artillery, & Mary Graygoose, native.
- Sep. 6. Mr. James Simpson & Miss Frances Read.
- Sep. 6. Captain Thomas Malkin & Miss Margaret Johanna Volraad.
- Sep. 8. Mr. George Walter, native, & Miss Catherine Croker, native.

(To be continued.)



## In Memoriam.

JOHN A. C. VINCENT.

"One touch of nature makes the whole world kin." How full and true this beneficent effect must be on congenial minds who have often enjoyed the pleasant association of the late Mr. John A. C. Vincent, of 61, Lincoln's Inn Fields, who for upwards of thirty years devoted himself to the study of antiquarian matters, and whose familiar figure is missed from his seat at the Public Record Office! Readers of *The Genealogist*, who were acquainted with Mr. Vincent, will regret to learn that he died on the 27th of February last, and the memory of his virtues will ever be cherished by them. Mr. Vincent lived to the good old age of seventy-eight years, and passed away after a short illness without pain or suffering. He was buried in Brompton Cemetery on the 3rd of March. The diligence, conscientious zeal and accuracy of such a man need scarcely be mentioned here. Those who were fortunate enough to have dealings with him will know how well qualified he was for the labours he undertook. Mr. Vincent's father was Colonel George Frank Vincent, of the Madras Army, who died in Bath about the year 1860, and lies buried in Lansdowne Cemetery. His eldest brother was Major G. F. Vincent, of the Bengal Army, and his youngest brother was Edward Marwood Vincent, Captain in the 69th Regiment. Mr. Vincent in his earlier days followed the profession of an architect and spent a considerable time in Italy, where he gained much experience in that profession. A man of such mental and physical endowments was sure to obtain, and very deservedly, great influence in his profession. His loss is deplored by his numerous friends at the Record Office and elsewhere.

When the New Series of this Magazine was inaugurated by the late Mr. Walford D. Selby in 1884, Mr. Vincent was among the earliest contributors, and in the first volume will be found a brilliant article from his pen under the title of "Queen Elizabeth at Helmingham," which produced the unusual compliment of a complete acknowledgment of error from the late Sir Bernard Burke. "Wanley's Harleian Journal," followed in the same volume, and the *Calendarium Genealogicum* (unfortunately a fragment) ran through six volumes of *The Genealogist*. He was also the writer of the learned paper on "The First Bishop of Bath and Wells," which commenced in volume ii and was completed in volume viii. His last contribution was "A Bristol Ancestor of the Dukes of Somerset," which appeared in October 1895 (volume xii), and though his labours at the Record Office and advancing age prevented him from again assisting in the work carried on by the Magazine, he never lost his sympathy with it, and constantly expressed the hope that he might once again be a contributor.

CORRES.

## Notices of Books.

---

THE REDMANS OF LEVENS AND HAREWOOD. By W. Greenwood, F.S.A. *Scot.* Kendal (Titus Wilson).

As a family history compiled from records after much careful research, this volume may safely be recommended to our readers. The Redmans or Redmaynes of Westmorland and Yorkshire during the five centuries in which they flourished, produced, generation after generation, many a gallant knight who did good service to his country in the border wars with Scotland which fill so large a part in the history of the north of England, and ceased just at the time when the star of this distinguished race sank into obscurity. The author has advanced a theory, supported by a well-reasoned argument, that these Redmans were a branch of the great Norman house of D'Avranches, contending that Norman de Hieland or Yealand, afterwards known as "de Redeman," who by a charter, which has been excellently reproduced, received a grant of Lefnes or Levens, was a son of Adam d'Averenge, lord of Yealand and Silverdale. To this charter, which has only recently been discovered at Levens Hall, the date *c.* 1170 is assigned, and some eighteen years after Henry, son of Norman, is found in possession of Levens, holding under the lords of Kendal. His descendant Matthew Redman, the third, was a warrior of renown, and served in the French campaigns of Edward III, though, as his name does not appear in General Wrottesley's *Crecy and Calais*, he cannot have been at Crecy. His son, the fourth Sir Matthew, one of the heroes of the great fight at Otterbourne, had a romantic career, which is here graphically narrated. He was father of Sir Richard Redman, who filled the office of Speaker of the House of Commons, and greatly augmented the possessions of his house by marriage with one of the co-heirs of Harewood Castle in Yorkshire.

As in the majority of pedigrees, so here, the greatest difficulty lies with the marriages, and in this respect the tabular pedigree at the beginning of the work is not always to be depended upon, in more than one instance differing from the statements in the text. As to Elizabeth, Lady Leigh, wife of the Edward Redman who died 1510, Mr. Greenwood calls her "possibly" a second wife, but if, as asserted and is indeed probable, she was daughter of Sir John Huddleston, of Millom, by Joan Stapleton, she can hardly have been mother of Edward Redman's two sons, for a reference to the Huddleston and Stapleton pedigrees will show that she could not have been born at the earliest till 1475, while the elder of these sons was married before 1507 and the other soon after. In the Tempest pedigree this lady is said to have contracted a third union with Roger Tempest, of Broughton, though she is there called "daughter of William Huddleston."

Another point which might perhaps with a little more research

have been further elucidated, is the exact position on the pedigree of the distinguished ecclesiastic Dr. Richard Redman, who filled in turn the Sees of St. Asaph, Exeter and Ely, for the place tentatively assigned to him does not seem very satisfactory. These are, however, only minor matters which in no way affect the value and interest of Mr. Greenwood's book.

Among the numerous illustrations is a reproduction of a most interesting charter, preserved at Levens Hall, by which Richard I exempted Gilbert, son of Roger, son of Reinfrid, from *noutegeld* through all his lands of Westmorland and Kendal.

THE BERNARDS OF ABINGTON AND NETHER WINCHENDON: A FAMILY HISTORY. By Mrs. Napier Higgins, vols. iii and iv. London (Longmans, Green & Co.).

In these two volumes, Mrs. Napier Higgins continues pleasantly her history of the Bernard family, telling in turn the story of each of the children of Governor Bernard. Sir John, the second Baronet, had a most unhappy life, being completely ruined by the changed condition of affairs in America brought about by the War of Independence. His successor, Sir Thomas, was a well-known philanthropist, whose biography has already been written, and who was the author of a book well known in its day, "The Comforts of Old Age," published in 1816. Sir Scrope, the third brother, attained to some important official positions under Government, which he owed to a close friendship formed in early life with William Wyndham Grenville, afterwards Lord Grenville. Many of Grenville's letters, addressed to Scrope Bernard, have been preserved at Nether Winchendon, and together with some of the replies thereto taken from the Dropmore MSS., have been included in this work. Their correspondence was conducted in the studied and stilted style then thought correct among men of talent and education, and we must confess that in our opinion a greater charm lies in the gossiping epistles of the different members of the family to each other, with their homely but often diverting details, illustrating, as they do, the manners and customs of an age so lately past and yet so different from the present. A certain nobility of purpose and a genius for helping others seem to have characterised many of these Bernards, and this work has therefore a more general interest than can usually be claimed for a family history.

ABSTRACTS OF WILLS IN THE PREROGATIVE COURT OF CANTERBURY. REGISTER SOAME, 1620. Edited by J. Henry Lea. (Published by the New England Historic Genealogical Society, Boston, Massachusetts).

The idea of printing short abstracts of all wills proved in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury during a given period, including all names and information likely to afford clues to genealogical enquirers, is due to Mr. William Brigg, who in 1894 published on these lines a portion of Register Book "Wootton," promising, if his enterprise should meet with a favourable reception, to continue

the work. As no further instalment has made its appearance it is to be feared that adequate support was not accorded to the scheme, though, as we said at the time, it certainly deserved to succeed. Mr. J. Henry Lea has now, proceeding on the same plan, brought out the whole of Book "Soame," containing no less than 1,366 wills, and we can only hope that he will meet with such encouragement that not only may he be induced to produce other similar volumes, but that Mr. Brigg may also be inclined to resume the task which he commenced so satisfactorily more than ten years ago. It is difficult to exaggerate the importance of work of this kind to those who, living at a distance from London, cannot themselves consult the records at Somerset House, and even students who are fortunate enough to be able to visit the Literary Department at pleasure, will find here many sidelights on the problems which are engaging their attention. We cannot speak too highly of the way in which Mr. Lea and those who have assisted him have carried out their task. The difficulty of drawing up genealogical abstracts of wills which shall be comprehensive enough to be of use and yet not too lengthy, can only be appreciated by those who have attempted this kind of work. The Indices of both Persons and Places could not be more complete, and in addition there is a very useful Miscellaneous Index.

Among the many interesting wills which this Register Book contains are those of Sir Stephen Soame, from whom it takes its name; John Gordon, Dean of Salisbury, a cadet of the house of Huntly (who having been gentleman of the chamber to three Kings in France, "and there assailed with many corruptions," was called at the age of fifty-eight by King James I to "this habitation in England and this holy ministry"); Christopher Lawne, "Separatist" and "Brownist"; Richard Grosvenor, a simple Esquire, though progenitor of the Dukes of Westminster; and Sir John Croke, a Justice of the King's Bench. The testament of John White of Norwich Diocese is a curious one, and from that of another East Anglian clergyman, Richard Stoakes, Archdeacon of Norfolk, we learn that the ecclesiastical office which he held was then in private patronage.

To the misprints which are noted in "Addenda and Corrigenda," "Garnous" for Garnons, and perhaps "Rausford" for Ransford, may be added.

THE CHURCH IN MADRAS. By the Rev. Frank Penny, LL.M.  
London (Smith, Elder & Co.).

Many books have been written relating to the history of Madras, and several which treat exclusively of missionary enterprise in India, but none of the writers of these works have concerned themselves with the dealings of the old East India Company with its agents at Fort St. George in matters affecting ecclesiastical government. This omission has now been supplied by one whose long experience of India and its records has well equipped him for his task. It is pleasant to note at the outset the tribute of gratitude which the author pays to the Company, to whose memory he dedicates this book, for its constant encouragement of religion,



its efforts to secure instruction in spiritual matters to its servants in India, and its broad minded toleration of the opinions of the many foreigners who settled within its jurisdiction, so long as these strangers refrained from proselytizing. The story of church life in Madras is told chiefly from the despatches of the Company to its agents and the letters which these officials sent in reply, but many other sources of information have been consulted, as, for instance, the Registry of the Bishop of London, from which several documents have been taken relating to the consecration of St. Mary's, Fort St. George, the first building belonging to the Church of England to be erected in India. Many interesting and sometimes amusing details can be gleaned from these pages concerning old Anglo-Indian families, of which the following curious extract from the Madapollam Consultation Book may serve as an example:—

“Thursday, 16 May 1678. Mrs. Margery Fleetwood, the relict of Mr. Robert Fleetwood, deceased, was joined in matrimony with Mr. John Heathfield, Chirurgeon, of this Factory, whom he received in her shift.”

Fleetwood had died two years previously much involved, and his widow hoped by thus openly testifying that she had abandoned his effects, to escape liability for his debts. Perhaps the most interesting portion of this book to genealogists at least, is that which contains biographical details of the Chaplains at Madras from 1647 to 1805. Many of these Chaplains had held high preferment in England or Ireland before they came to India, and others were to attain ecclesiastical dignities on their return home, as, for instance, John Evans, a man of considerable ability, who became Bishop, first of Bangor and afterwards of Meath. He applied for the appointment in 1677, being at the time curate of Isleworth, or as it was then called Thistleworth. His career in India was not altogether a success, as he offended against the stringent rule of the Directors which forbade private trade with England, and was dismissed. Some of the Chaplains belonged to families of birth and position, as did one of the earliest, William Isaacson, whose pedigree is recorded in the Visitation of London, 1633-4. Among the illustrations is a representation of the ancient pulpit of St. Helen's, Bishopsgate, from which trial sermons were often preached before the Company.

**THE SMITH FAMILY.** By the Rev. Compton Reade, M.A. Popular Edition. London (Elliot Stock).

This is a new and cheaper edition of a not very expensive book. It will now be within the reach of nearly all the innumerable persons who are members of the great Smith family—if family it can be termed. Of this we are glad, for they will learn much of which the majority of them are now doubtless ignorant, from Mr. Compton Reade's instructive introduction. It is nevertheless greatly to be regretted that this opportunity for a complete revision of the work has been missed; as it is, even misprints remain uncorrected and nothing but the cover appears to have been changed.

ASSOCIATION FOR THE PRESERVATION OF THE MEMORIALS OF THE DEAD, IRELAND: JOURNAL FOR THE YEAR 1904. Vol. vi, No. i, Part 2. Dublin (printed at the University Press by Ponsonby and Gibbs).

This Association was formed in 1888, its main objects being to secure a record of all existing monumental inscriptions in Ireland; to prevent injury to memorials of the dead and to repair tombs of national interest. The Society has recently had to deplore the loss of its former Editor, the late Colonel P. D. Vigors, who laboured unweariedly in the cause for fifteen years, and to whom the success of the earlier volumes published by the Association, which are now of considerable value and difficult to obtain, was chiefly due. Fortunately a most capable successor has been found in Lord Walter Fitzgerald, whose energy and enthusiasm are apparent in the Journal before us. Some of the inscriptions are accompanied by interesting genealogical notes, as in the case of Sir Edmund Bewley's account of the Trench family mausoleum at Heywood in the parish of Dysartgallen, and others are illustrated from photographs and rubbings. Of great interest, though surprisingly few in number, are the inscriptions from the French Church burial ground at Portarlinton, among the more important of these being those to Arthur Champagnè, Dean of Clonmacnoise, from whom many members of the Peerage derive a Huguenot descent, his grandson Arthur Borrowes, second son of Sir Erasmus Borrowes, and their connection Maria (or Marc) Antoine Erchimbault Vinchon Des Voeux, the ancestor of the baronets of that name, who is on his tomb simply styled the "Rev<sup>d</sup> Anthony Desvoeux." We notice one or two errors in the spelling of the foreign names on these Huguenot monuments, perhaps due to the condition of the slabs, or to the printer, *e.g.*, "Cornelle" should surely be Corneille and "D'Aubnis," D'Aulnis.

The inscription on the tomb of Sir Anthony Colclough at Tintern, reprinted from the "Journal of the Kilkeny Archaeological Society," will be of especial interest to Staffordshire genealogists, and is all the more welcome from the fact that it has more than once been inaccurately printed.

---

## Notes and Queries.

---

THE ORIGIN OF THE MORAYS.—In the second volume of the *Scots Peerage*, lately issued, notice is taken under the title of "Moray, Lord of Bothwell" (p. 123) of a charter in *Registrum de Dunfermelyn*,<sup>1</sup> cited by Mr. Rose in a paper communicated by him sometime since to the *Northern Chronicle*, Inverness. The charter is a very important piece of evidence in regard to the origin of the Morays if Mr. Rose is correct in assigning it to Robert de

<sup>1</sup> Charter of Kildun in Ross, granted by "R.," Abbot of Dunfermline in favour of R. de Moravia fil. M'daci filii Alex. de Moravia (pp. 195, 196).

Kendelecht, who was Abbot of Dunfermline *circ.* 1240. At the time of writing an introduction to an article for the first volume of the *Scots Peerage*,<sup>1</sup> I was aware of this charter, but avoided any allusion to it, as I was, and am, inclined to think it may be of a later date than 1240, but now that reference has been made to it in the new edition of the *Peerage of Scotland*, and as Mr. Rose appears to be quite sure of his deduction,<sup>2</sup> the time seems to have arrived when the question should be argued, and if possible, settled. It is stated by Mr. Rose that there were only two Abbots of Dunfermline "whose Christian name began with 'R,'" namely Robert de Berewick *circ.* 1200 and Robert de Keldelecht already mentioned, and as the charter in question immediately follows another dated 1237, he concludes that it was granted about 1240. There were, however, as the list of Abbots in the chartulary shows, more than two whose Christian name was Robert, and in spite of this charter being preceded by one of the thirteenth century, I venture to think it may have been granted by Robert Crail, Abbot *circ.* 1316—1331, in which case the grantee could have been grandson of the Alexander de Moravia, who confirmed a gift of Beath Wester by writ dated at Culbyn in 1274.<sup>3</sup> Perhaps an examination of the original chartulary in the Advocates' Library may lead to a conclusion as to its approximate date.

K. W. M.

SIR THOMAS MORE'S SECOND WIFE, ALICE MIDDLETON.—The maiden name of this lady, whose arms are impaled with those of Sir Thomas on the monument in Old Chelsea Church, does not seem to be known. It appears from the Visitation of Essex, 1558, that she was the widow of John Middleton, having had by her first husband a son Thomas, who died s.p., and a daughter Alice, wife first of Simon Elrington and secondly of Sir Giles Alington. The mother of Jane Colt, Sir Thomas's first wife, was also an Elrington, and Thomas Colt, brother to Jane, married Magdalen Middleton. Possibly Alice, Lady More, was a connection of Jane Colt.

W. G. U.

FARRINGTON FAMILY.—I wish to connect the ancestry of Sir Anthony Farrington (cr. Bart. 1818) with the Farringtons of Lancashire, whose pedigree is in Foster's Visitation. Baines says that he was descended from a certain Thomas Farrington (Commissioner of Excise), but this part of the pedigree is completely at variance with Foster, who does not mention Sir Anthony. I know that his father was a certain Charles Farrington, a Colonel in the Army; but beyond that I know nothing of his ancestry.

If any reader of the *Genealogist* can give me any information on the subject, I shall be very grateful.

CHARLES T. CLAY.

Rastrick House, Brighouse.

<sup>1</sup> Murray, Duke of Atholl, pp. 449-551.

<sup>2</sup> v. Notes and Queries, 10th Series, no. 59, p. 107—11 Feb. 1905.

<sup>3</sup> Reg. de Dunfermelyn, p. 121.

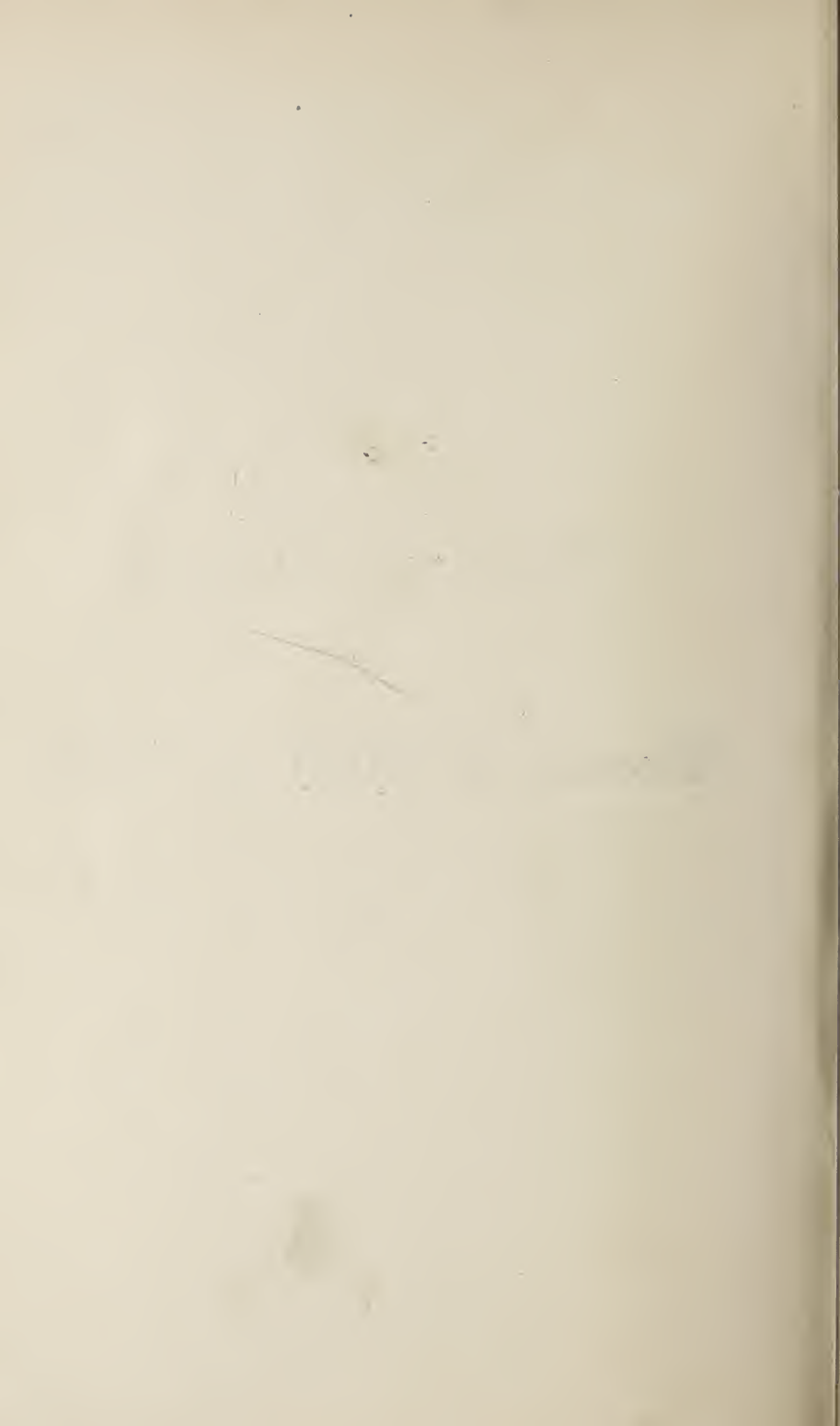
Genealogist Vol 20 Genealogical Records No 1

Vol. 18, 19, 20, 23, 25, 26

d. rec in vols 23 + 24 not indexed

Marriage Licences  
in the  
Diocese of Bath & Wells.





- LESS, John, of Banwell, yeom., and Susan *Wall* of the same, aged 30 ; no parents. At Banwell, 27 March 1725.
- LESSEY, George, of Nailsea, baker, and Ann *Moore*, of Tickenham, sp., aged 32 ; no parents. At Tickenham or Chelvey, 22 Feb. 1721-2.
- LESTER, Isaac, of West Bradley, yeom., and Mary *Everdell*, of West Pennard, sp. At the Cathedral, Wells, 10 Oct. 1724.
- LESTER, James, of Glastonbury, widower, and Hannah *Simmons*, of West Pennard, widow. At Pilton, 16 May 1750.
- LETMAN, Charles, of Bruton, clothworker, and Elizabeth *Stone*, of Shepton Mallet, sp., aged 22 ; father and mother cons. At Shepton Mallet, 27 Dec. 1703.
- LEVERIDGE, John, of Weston-super-Mare, husb., aged 23, and Sarah *Tuckey*, of Kewstoke, sp., aged 28. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 27 Apr. 1678.
- LEVERIDGE, John, of Kewstoke, and Mary *Willan* of the same. At Hutton, Kewstoke or Worle, . . . 1703.
- LEVERIDGE, John, of Weston-super-Mare, yeom., and Ann *Mountsher*, of Uphill, wid. At Winscombe, 19 Dec. 1711.
- LEVERMORE, Richard, of Bath, gent., and Hannah *Allen*, of Bathwick, sp. On the petition of Mr. Huson, Rector of Bathwick. 1 Feb. 1721-2.
- LEVERSIDGE, Roger, of Frome Selwood, and Mary *Whitchurch* of the same, sp., aged 19 ; father cons. At Frome Selwood, Beckington, Road or Whatley, 22 March 1704-5.
- LEVERSIDGE, Edmund, of Wincanton, baker, and Mary *Collins* of the same, sp., aged 23. At Kilminster, 10 Apr. 1710.
- LEWELLIN, William, of Congresbury, plumber, and Sarah *Woller* of the same. At Winscombe, 20 March 1707-8.
- LEWELLIN, John, of Corscombe, co. Dorset, joiner, and Frances *King*, of Englishcombe, sp. At Englishcombe, 3 May 1727.
- LEWES, Rice, of Wells, husb., and Mary *Davis*, of Cogan, co. Glamorgan, wid. At S. Cuthbert's or the Cathedral, Wells, 23 July 1683.
- LEWES, William, of Axbridge, innholder, and Mary *Pittman* of the same, sp., aged 20. At Axbridge, Christon or Loxton, . . . , 1687.
- LEWES, John, of Churchill, husb., and Jane *Cross* of the same, sp., aged 40 ; father cons. At Blagdon, Ubley or the Cathedral, Wells, 31 March 1690.
- LEWES, Samuel, of Winscombe, and Mary *Ellis* of the same, sp. 2 Feb. 1702-3.
- LEWIS, John, of Cary, gent., aged 23, and Mary *Mogg*, of Farrington, aged 30, sp. At Keynsham, Whitchurch, Compton Dando or Farrington, 26 Feb. 1678-9.
- LEWIS, Thomas, of Berrington, husb., and Ann *Biggs*, of Kewstoke, sp., aged 25 ; father and mother cons. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 20 June 1682.
- LEWIS, George, of West Pennard, yeom., and Uelian *Fry* of the same, sp., aged 21 ; father cons. At S. Andrew's, Wells, 14 March 1682-3.

- LEWIS, Benjamin, of Bath, and Sarah *Hayward* of the same. At Newton St. Loe, Saltford or Keynsham, . . . , 1690.
- LEWIS, Morgan, of Kewstoke, and Magdalen *Cabb* of the same, wid. At Kewstoke, Hutton, Christon or Compton Bishop, 6 Jan. 1701-2.
- LEWIS, Jason, of Bath, and Mary *Dossire* of the same. At SS. Peter and Paul, Bath, Bathampton, Bathwick or Claverton, 7 Apr. 1704.
- LEWIS, Benjamin, of Wincanton, and Hannah *Tazwell* of the same, sp. At the Cathedral, Wells, or Wincanton, 18 Apr. 1710. (A second copy calls the woman Easwell.)
- LEWIS, Edward, of Nether Stowey, husb., and Mary *Butcher* of the same. Bdm. Gregor Lewis, of Nether Stowey. 5 Apr. 1708.
- LEWIS, Jason, of Bath, and Mary *Collebee* of the same, sp. At Bathwick, Claverton, Duñkerton or Englishcombe, 7 May 1711.
- LEWIS, George, of Castle Cary, gent., and Ann *Creed*, sp. 8 Apr. 1714.
- LEWIS, John, of Wooley, yeom., aged 55, and Mary *Buckle*, of Bath, aged 50. At Langridge or Bathwick, 27 July 1714.
- LEWIS, Humphrey, of Compton Pauncefoot, yeom., and Elizabeth *Loe* of the same, sp. At the Cathedral, Wells, 4 Nov. 1717.
- LEWIS, Henry, of Winscombe, husb., and Mary *Fewis*, aged 21. 1 Sep. 1718.
- LEWIS, William, and . . . *Dally*, of Bath. . . . 1719 (*sic*). [Not in the Abbey Register.]
- LEWIS, John, junr., and Mary *Arney*, of Winscombe. 5 July 1720.
- LEWIS, Robert, of Wookey, and Joyce *Sturridge*, of Winscombe, sp., aged 21; father and mother cons. 2 Apr. 1722.
- LEWIS, John, of East Brent, carpenter, and Margaret *Isgar* of the same, sp., aged 40. 7 Apr. 1722.
- LEWIS, Joseph, of Bath, baker, and Ann *Smith*, sp., of the same. At Bath or Bathwick, 12 Sep. 1722.
- LEWIS, Edward, a soldier, and Jane *Brannon*, sp., of Wells; father cons. 4 Oct. 1722.
- LEWIS, William, of Bath, barber-surgeon, and Winifred (*blank*) of the same, sp., aged 24. At Batheaston, Claverton or Twerton, 1 Apr. 1725.
- LEWIS, William, of Axbridge, glover, and Rebecca *Dulian* of the same, sp.; no parents. At Axbridge, Weare or Banwell, 4 July 1726.
- LEWIS, Thomas, of Frome, clothworker, and Elizabeth *Williams* of the same, sp. At Frome, 27 July 1734.
- LEWIS, John, of West Harptree, yeom., batchelor, and Ann *Steeds*, of Downhead, sp., aged 18, dau. of Edward Steeds, of Downhead, yeom. At Downhead or Stoke Lane, 19 July 1745.
- LEWIS, George, of Carnlloyd (?), co. Glamorgan, gent., batchelor, and Ann *Ponsford*, of Locking. At Hutton or Locking, 22 Sep. 1746.
- LEWIS, Christopher, of Bratton, Devon, batchelor, yeom., and Joan *Brewer*, of Exford, sp. At Exford, 12 Nov. 1754.
- LEWSLEY, William, of Bath, and Tabitha *Gardner* of the same. At Bath, Bathwick or Claverton, 7 Nov. 1718.

- LEX, John, of West Pennard, yeom., batchelor, and Frances *Read* of the same, sp. At Glastonbury or Wells, 10 Oct. 1747.
- LEY, John, of Shepton Mallet, clothier, batchelor, and Elizabeth *George* of the same, sp. At the Cathedral, Wells, 14 July 1751.
- LIDE, Thomas, of Yarley, in Wookey, and Mary *Cooke*, of Wookey, sp., aged 25; no parents. At Wookey or Wells, 12 May 1716.
- LIDFORD, Matthew, of Weston Bampffield, widower, and Ann *Braine*, of Sutton Montis, sp., aged 21. At Sutton Montis, Weston Bampffield or Sparkford, 4 Jan. 1678-9.
- LIDFORD, William, of Blackford, husb., and Elizabeth *Day*, of Halton, wid. 11 Oct. 1711.
- LIGHT, John, of Castle Cary, aged 25, and Jane *Gay*, of Colehenton, wid. At Axbridge or Stoke Gifford, 23 Nov. 1676.
- LIGHT, Joseph, of Bristol, goldsmith, and Susanna *Little*, of Bedminster, sp. At Brislington or Keynsham, 8 March 1679-80.
- LIGHT, Thomas, of Norton Malreward, and Mary *Pow*, of Chew Magna, sp. 3 May 1722.
- LIGHT, John, of Priston, yeom., and Sarah *Norman* of the same, sp. At Chew Stoke, 19 Dec. 1745.
- LILLEY, Jonathan, private soldier of General Howard's regiment Dragoon Guards at Yeovil, and Mary *Hobbs*, sp. At Yeovil, 11 March 1755.
- LILLIWAN, Thomas, of Lyng, widower, and Elizabeth *Goodfellow*, of Nether Stowey, sp. At St. James', Bath, 30 July 1745.
- LILLY, Michael, of High Ham, husb., and Joane *Cox* of the same, wid. At the Cathedral, Wells, 12 Aug. 1727.
- LILLY, George, of High Ham, batchelor, and Elizabeth *Richards*, of Aller, sp. At Aller, 19 Nov. 1738.
- LIMBREY, John, of Compton Dundon, husb., and Mary *Gerrish*, of Pill, sp., aged 18; mother cons. At the Cathedral or S. Cuthbert's, Wells, West Pennard, Street or Doultling, 7 Jan. 1701-2.
- LINACRE, Edmund, of Wells, bookbinder, and Mary *Kemp*, of Sherborne, co. Dorset, sp. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, on petition of Robert Kemp, her father, 22 Sept. 1702.
- LINE, William, of Moorlinch, husb., and Frances *Fry* of the same, sp., 22 July 1713.
- LINFIELD, Robert, of Trull, gent., and Grace *Gray*, of Castle Cary, sp., aged 22; mother cons. At Almesford, 3 Jan. 1726-7.
- LING, John, of Weston Zoyland, yeom., and Elizabeth *Chapman* of the same, sp., aged 30. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 22 Apr. 1707.
- LINNIE, John, of Shipham, husb., aged 20, and Mary *Prickman* of the same, sp., aged 26; mother cons. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 12 March 1677-8.
- LINTERN, Nicholas, of North Petherton, yeom., and Jane *Hayman*, of Cheddon, sp. At . . . , 12 Oct. 1709.
- LINTERN, Samuel, of East Brent, yeom., and Hannah *Emebury*, of Badgworth, wid. At Biddisham, 25 Dec. 1748.
- LINTERNE, John, of Diteheat, husb., and Elizabeth *Foot*, of Almesford, sp., aged 25. 16 Aug. 1718.
- LINTERNE, William, of Babcary, batchelor, and Anne *Reeves*, of East Pennard, sp. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 13 Sep. 1739.



- LINTURN, Thomas, of East Lydford, batchelor, and Judith *Baker*, of Hornblotton, sp. At Hornblotton, 6 Nov. 1739.
- LION, William, of Lymphsham, yeom., and Hannah *Steart* of the same, sp., aged 24; no parents. At Lymphsham or S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 4 Sep. 1721.
- LIPANT, George, of Ruishton, gent., widower, and Sarah *Dunn*, of St. Mary Magdalene, Taunton, sp. At St. Mary Magdalene, Taunton, 4 Nov. 1754.
- LIPPIATT, Thomas, of Farnborough, yeom., and Mary *Bush*, sp., aged 21; mother cons. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 5 Dec. 1706.
- LISCOMBE, John, of Stowey, and Ann *Robins*, of Timsbury. At Stowey, Timsbury, Chew Magna or Dundry, 25 March 1708.
- LISK, Charles, of Queen Camel, labourer, batchelor, and Grace *Dover* of the same, wid. At Queen Camel, 1 Feb. 1755.
- LISKE, John, of Stoke Lane, baker, and Jane *Paine*, of Weston Bampffield, sp., aged 23; mother cons. At Weston Bampffield, Sutton Montague, Queen Camel, Castle Cary or Glastonbury, 19 June 1720.
- LISLE, William, of Keynsham, gent., and Mary *Wade*, of Bristol, wid. At Barrow, Bedminster, or Keynsham, 17 Nov. 1686.
- LIST, Peter, of St. John's, Glastonbury, carrier, and Mary *Looke* of the same, wid. 1 Dec. 1729.
- LISTER, Samuel, of Sherborne, co. Dorset, currier, and Martha *Kemp*, of Charlton Adam, sp., aged 50. At Kington Manfield [? Keinton Mandeville], 28 May 1709.
- LITMAN, William, of Norton St. Philip, victualler, and Elizabeth *Coles*, of Henstridge in Wellow, sp. At Radstock, 7 Jan. 1723-4.
- LITMAN, William, of Foxcote, yeom., batchelor, and Caroline *Pointing* of the same, sp. At the Cathedral, Wells, or Foxcote, 25 Apr. 1750.
- LITTLEJOHNS, William, widower, of Beckington, and Mary *Singer* of the same, sp., aged 60. At Shepton Mallet, Douling, Mells, Nunney or Whatley, 10 Sep. 1725.
- LOADER, Philip, of Shapwick, widower, and Margery *Stoud*, widow. At Shapwick, Street or Moorlinch, 6 Oct. 1677.
- LOADER, Philip, of Shepton Mallet, clothier, and Rachael *Davis* of the same, sp., aged 21; father and mother cons. At the Cathedral, Wells, 29 Jan. 1701-2.
- LOADER, Daniel, of Frome Selwood, and Grace *Baker* of the same, sp., aged 30. At Frome, Road, Elme or Lullington, 1 Sep. 1705.
- LOADER, William, of Caundle Bishop, co. Dorset, yeom., and Mary *Harrison* of the same, wid. 3 Nov. 1712.
- LOADER, Thomas, of Rimpton, yeom., and Susanna *Pool*, of Marston, sp. 5 June 1715.
- LOADER, Samuel, of Beckington, and Rebecca *Morse* of the same. 5 Feb. 1729-30.
- LOAN, Thomas, of Bedminster, Esq., and Mary *Reese*, of St. Philip's, Bristol, widow. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 11 Jan. 1706-7. [Mar. at S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 11 Jan. 1706-7, *vide* Par. Reg.]

- LOAN, Thomas, of Bedminster, Esq., and Mary *Reece*, of St. Philip's, Bristol, wid. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 11 Jan. 1708-9. [Mar. at S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 11 Jan. 1708-9,<sup>1</sup> *vide* Par. Reg.]
- LOCK, William, of Meare, husb., and Dorcas *Nut* of the same, sp., aged 40. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, or Meare, 30 Sep. 1676.
- LOCK, John, of Devizes, co. Wilts, and Elizabeth *Long*, of Bath. At Charlcombe, 8 May 1690.
- LOCK, Samuel, of Wrington, saddler, and Elizabeth *Bartley* of the same, sp.; no parents. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 18 Sep. 1711.
- LOCK, John, of Bath, maltster, and Mary *Wilshear* of the same, sp., aged 25; father cons. At St. Michael's, Bath, Claverton or Bathwick, 25 Aug. 1724.
- LOCKEAR, Edward, of Bath, and Jane *Deacon* of the same, wid. At Twerton, South Stoke or Comb Hay, 28 Apr. 1701.
- LOCKIER, John, of Martock, yeom., and Mary *Wake* of the same, sp. Bdm. William Batten, of Martock, yeom. At . . . , 17 Feb. 1703-4.
- LOCKIER, Thomas, of Limington, yeom., and Mary *Beaton* of the same, sp., aged 21. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 30 April 1679.
- LOCKIER, James, of Stowey, tailor, and Elizabeth *Butler*, of Winford, sp., aged 29. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 9 May 1679.
- LOCKIER, William, of Kingweston, gent., and Hannah *Tazwell*, of Limington, sp., aged 24; no parents. At Yeovilton, Ashington or Mudford.
- LOCKIER, Thomas, of Charlynch, yeom., and Joan *Thorn*, of Cannington, sp. 27 Sep. 1709.
- LOCKIER, Ambrose, of Weston Zoyland, yeom., and Sibell *Kinny*, of Sherborne, co. Dorset. At Croscombe, 12 Sep. 1724.
- LOCKIER, John, of Limington, gent., and Elizabeth *Hody*, of Northover, wid. 19 Sep. 1724.
- LOCKSTONE, Richard, of Chelwood, and Mary *Maggs* of the same, sp. Bdm. John Vigor, of Chelwood, yeom., and Judith Purnell, of Stanton Drew, sp. At Stanton Drew, 31 Aug. 1704.
- LOCKYER, Perham, of Adbere, in Trent, sergemaker, and Margaret *Taylor* of the same, sp. 20 June 1704.
- LOCKYER, John, of Martock, yeom., and Ann *R . . .*, sp., aged 20. At Martock or South Petherton, . . . . 1706.
- LOE, George, clerk, rector of Claverton, and . . . *Kelston* of the same. At Claverton, Bathwick or Bathford . . .
- LOKIER, John, of Chilton Canteloe, and Elizabeth *Coop*, of Baltonsborough, wid. At Babcary, Keinton Manfield [? Keinton Mandeville] or Kingweston, 19 Dec. 1682.
- LOKIER, Thomas, of Limington, gent., and Elizabeth *Hurd*, sp., aged 19. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 2 Feb. 1719-20.
- LOKYER, John, of Limington, and Widow *Cox* of the same. 22 Aug. 1701.
- LOMBARD, Richard, gardener, of Thorncombe, and Barbara *White*, of Winsham. At Broadway, 18 March 1746-7.
- LONDON, Thomas, of Kilmington, yeom., and Elizabeth *Smart* of the same, wid. At Kilmington, 12 July 1710.

<sup>1</sup> There are two entries in the Parish Register, and two licences.

- LONG, Walter, of Bicknoller, husb., and Elizabeth *Downe*, of West Quantoxhead, sp., aged 30. At Bicknoller or West Quantoxhead, . . . Nov. 1679.
- LONG, Emanuel, of Wells, tailor, and Jane *Milksome* of the same, sp. ; father and mother cons. At Wells, 8 Oct. 1681.
- LONG, Robert, of Highbridge, widower, and Mary *Vowles*, of Huntspill, widow. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 5 July 1684.
- LONG, Emanuel, of Wells, widower, and Mary *Sprat*, of Closehall, in Wells, sp. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, or Stoke [no date].
- LONG, William, of Tellisford, yeom., and Elizabeth *Horlock*, of Farley Hungerford, wid. At Laverton, Norton St. Philip or Tellisford, 10 Sep. 1687.
- LONG, John, of Whatley, yeom., and Joane *Salmon* of the same, sp., aged 24 ; father and mother cons. At Frome, West Cranmore or . . . , 17 March 1701-2.
- LONG, Thomas, of Wells, miller, and Jane *Dorset* of the same, sp. ; no parents. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 30 Oct. 1703.
- LONG, George, of Stratton-on-the-Fosse, yeom., and Elizabeth *Moore*, of Holcombe, sp. 14 July 1705.
- LONG, John, of Leigh-sub-Mendip, clothworker, and Hannah *Gould* of the same, sp., aged 22 ; father and mother cons. At Leigh, Donyatt, Foxcote, Holcombe, Horsington or Berkley, 21 March 1706-7.
- LONG, John, of Sherborne, co. Dorset, and Rebecca *Day*, of Somerton. At Ilchester, 4 Feb. 1706-7.
- LONG, Joseph, of Swell, yeom., batchelor, and Joan *Hall* of the same, sp. At Swell or the Cathedral, Wells, 26 May 1752.
- LONG, James, of Buckland Dinham, gent., and Sarah *Philtre*, of Bath, sp., aged 21 ; mother cons. Bdm. Powlett Long, of (? Churchill), gent. At Congresbury, Wrington or Banwell, 8 Dec. 1711.
- LONG, Paulett, of Churchill, gent., and Sara *Markham* of the same. At Winscombe, 17 Feb. 1706-7.
- LONG, James, of Kilmersdon, cardmaker, and Amy *Aishman* of the same, sp. At Elme, 9 Dec. 1736.
- LONG, Richard, of Week, plumber, and Frances *Andrews* of the same. At Winscombe, 24 Apr. 1711.
- LONG, John, of Churchill, cordwainer, and Jael *Battle*, of Winscombe, wid. 20 June 1723.
- LONGDON, John, of Shepton Mallet, glover, and Hester *Rose* of the same, wid. At Shepton Mallet, Doultling or Croscombe, 5 May 1707.
- LONGMAN, Charles, of Corton Dinham, and Hester *Garret*, of Combe, co. Dorset. 7 May 1704.
- LONGMAN, James, of Shepton Mallet, clothier, and Elizabeth *Bale* of the same, sp., aged 25 ; mother cons. At the Cathedral or S. Cuthbert's, Wells, Doultling, Croscombe or Pilton, 22 Sep. 1708.
- LONGMAN, George, of Bath, cabinet-maker, and Elizabeth *Wallis* of the same, sp. At Bathwick, Widcombe or Claverton, 30 July 1720.
- LONGMAN, Matthew, of Hornblotton, yeom., and Sarah *Mead* of the same, sp., aged 24 ; mother cons. At Hornblotton, Almesford, Castle Cary or Yarlinton, 26 May 1726.

- LONGMAN, William, of Wanstrow, cordwainer, and Sarah *Vincent* of the same, sp.; father and mother cons. At Wanstrow or Batcombe, 21 Feb. 1729-30.
- LONSDAY, Richard, of Bath, and Joane *Crouch* of the same, sp., aged 30; no parents. 1 Nov. 1723.
- LOOK, Thomas, jun., of Butleigh, yeom., and Jane *Creech*, of Charlton Mackerel, sp., aged 17; father cons. At Kingston Seymour, 28 May 1690.
- LOOK, Thomas, of Butleigh, yeom., and Mary *Pope*, of Street, sp. At Somerton, 1 March 1714-15.
- LOOK *alias* DUNKERTON, William, of St. John's, Glastonbury, and Mary *Elliott* of the same, sp. 9 May 1721.
- LOOK, John, of Butleigh, yeom., batchelor, and Hannah *Day*, of Baltonsborough, sp. At S. Cuthbert's or the Cathedral, Wells, 3 June 1751.
- LOOKER, James, of Stoke Bayford, and . . . *Clark*, of Maiden Bradley, co. Wilts, sp., aged 40. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 23 Oct. 1726.
- LOSCOMB, Samuel, of Chew Magna, yeom., and Mary *Loscomb* of the same, sp., aged 22; no parents. At Chew Magna, Norton Malreward or Stanton Drew, 19 Apr. 1701-2.
- LOSCOMBE, Joseph, of Bristol, carrier, and Sarah *Fiveford*, of Stanton Drew, sp., aged 28; father and mother cons. At the Cathedral or S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 1 Jan. 1701-2.
- LOSCOMBE, Samuel, of Compton Martin, batchelor, and Mary *Dyke*, of Bradford, sp. At the Cathedral or S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 17 July 1740.
- LOSCOMBE, Jonathan, of North Petherton, yeom., and Ann *Tilly*, of White Lackington. At North Petherton, 29 May 1755.
- LOTT, Richard, of Taunton St. Mary Magdalen, upholsterer, and Elizabeth *Bryant* of the same, sp., aged 20; each has a mother only who cons. At St. James' or St. Mary in Taunton, or Wilton, 27 Nov. 1680.
- LOUNDS, Richard, of Blagdon, and Elizabeth *Goss*, of Bleadon, sp., aged 31; mother cons. At Hutton, Backwell or Bedminster, 5 Dec. 1702.
- LOVE, William, of Beckington, clothworker, and Elizabeth *Garrish* of the same, wid. At Frome Selwood, 16 May 1706.
- LOVE, Samuel, of Beckington, maltster, and Mary *Debnam*, of Frome Selwood, sp. At Frome Selwood, 3 Dec. 1708.
- LOVE, . . . , of Road, and Elizabeth *Hawkins* of the same. At Road, 7 May 1727.
- LOVE, Joseph, of Wanstrow, maltster, and Elizabeth *Lovell*, of Henstridge, sp., aged 40. At Wanstrow, 12 Apr. 1729.
- LOVE, Stephen, of Yatton, farmer, and Elizabeth *Coopy*, of Wraxall, sp. At Winscombe, 12 Jan. 1743-4.
- LOVEBOND, John, of Othery, yeom., batchelor, and Euabathia *Morgan*, of Middlezoy, sp. At Middlezoy, Glastonbury St. John's or North Petherton, 26 May 1752.
- LOVEDER, Thomas, of Croscombe, yeom., batchelor, and Margery *Harris*, of Goathurst. At Goathurst, 24 June 1754.



- LOVEL, John, of Henstridge, yeom., and Elizabeth *Marshall*, of Galhampton, in North Cadbury, wid. 14 Oct. 1713.
- LOVEL, Jonathan, of Henstridge, and Dinah *Hobbs* of the same. Bdm. Edward Lovek of Henstridge. At Maperton, 1 June 1746.
- LOVELACE, Stephen, of Sandford Orcas, yeom., and Lydia *Parris*, of Yeovil, sp. Bdm. John Parris, of Yeovil, innholder. At Yeovil, 3 Jan. 1707-8.
- LOVELL, Philip, of Kilmersdon, weaver, and Grace *Simons*, of Litton, sp. At the Cathedral or S. Cuthbert's, Wells, or Litton, 7 Oct. 1702.
- LOVELL, Joseph, of Batcombe, gent., and Dinah *Green* of the same, sp., aged 40. At Batcombe, 5 Jan. 1703-4.
- LOVELL, John, of Batcombe, maltster, and Eleanor *Haines*, of Baltonsborough, sp., aged 17; no parents. At the Cathedral or S. Cuthbert's, Wells, or Croscombe, 3 March 1708-9.
- LOVELL, Edmund, of the Liberty of St. Andrew's, clerk, M.A., and Elizabeth *Healy*, of S. Cuthbert's, wid. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 17 June 1755. (See "Wells Cathedral: its Monuments and Heraldry," for his monument, etc.)
- LOVELL, George, of Batcombe, yeom., batchelor, and Rebecca *Bourton*, of Wanstrow, sp. At Batcombe or the Cathedral, Wells, 30 May 1751.
- LOVELL, Joseph, of Kewstoke, batchelor, and Elizabeth *Horsington* of the same, sp. At Winscombe or Banwell, 26 Jan. 1739.
- LOVELL, William, of Rodney Stoke, batchelor, and Jane *Frith*, of Wells, out parish, sp. At Rodney Stoke, 21 March 1749-50.
- LOVELL, John, of Wrington, gent., widower, and Susannah *Grimsbury*, of Yatton, widow. At the Cathedral, Wells, 22 May 1750.
- LOVELOCK, Charles, of Bridgwater, brazier, and Katherine *Player* of the same, sp., aged 26; father and mother cons. At St. John's, Glastonbury, 7 Feb. 1725-6.
- LOVERIDGE, Copleston, of Middlezoy, and Frances *Bawden*. At . . . , 7 Feb. 1706-7.
- LOWE, Edward, of Bedminster, gent., and Elizabeth *Penrose* of the same, sp., aged 19. Bdm. . . . Penrose, her brother. 30 Nov. 1721.
- LOWLE, John, of Berrington, batchelor, and Anne *James*, of Shepton Mallet, sp. At Binegar or Shepton Mallet, 19 Jan. 1739-40.
- LOXEY, Thomas, of Stokehuishothersey (*sic*), soapboiler, and Mary *Norman*, of Rimpton, sp. 15 Nov. 1718.
- LOXTON, John, of Wilton, sergemaker, and Mary *Musgrave*, of Kingston, sp., aged 40. At Kingston, Taunton or Wilton, 27 July 1678.
- LOXTON, William, of Blagdon, baker, and Mary *Dristle*, of Wrington, wid. At the Cathedral or S. Cuthbert's, Wells, or Blagdon, 26 May 1702.
- LOXTON, William, of Chewton Mendip, and Sarah *Robins*, of Stoke Lane, sp. At Chewton Mendip or Stoke Lane, 8 Aug. 1704.
- LOXTONE, Nehemiah, of Shepton Mallet, yeom., batchelor, and Joan *Rogers* of the same, sp. At S. Cuthbert's or the Cathedral, Wells, 1 Apr. 1749.

# Marriage Licences

in the

Diocese of Bath & Wells.



- LOYD, John, of Woolavington, husb., and Elizabeth *Brice* of the same, sp. At Bridgwater, 11 March 1712-13.
- LOYD, Joseph, of Bath, and Eleanor . . . of the same. At Claverton or Bathwick, . . . 1705.
- LOYD, George, of Glastonbury, mercer, and Abigail *Norman*, of Stoke Lane, sp., aged 26 ; mother cons. At Stoke Lane or Binegar, 8 Apr. 1721.
- LUCAR, Emanuell, of . . . , and Joane *Willis*, of Over Stowey. At West Monckton, . . . 1675.
- LUCAS, Thomas, of Dilton, in Westbury, co. Wilts, and Rachel *Harris*, of Nunney, sp. 7 May 1715.
- LUCAS, Thomas, of Castle Cary, blacksmith, aged 30, and Catherine *Manning* of the same, sp., aged 47. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 21 June 1679.
- LUCAS, John, of Woolavington, husb., and Hannah *Defford* of the same, sp. ; mother cons. At Catcott or Cossington, 17 Nov. 1683.
- LUCAS, Jonas, of Castle Cary, blacksmith, and Mary *Hole*, of Almsford, sp., aged 19 ; father and mother cons. At Castle Cary, Almsford or Alford, 22 Apr. 1685.
- LUCAS, John, of Baltonsborough, lime-burner, and Elizabeth *Hains* of the same, sp. 3 Feb. 1706-7.
- LUCAS, John, of Mere, co. Wilts, yeom., and Agnes *Shepherd*, of Pitcombe, sp. Bdm. John Shepherd, of Pitcombe, yeom., and William Lucas, of Mere, yeom. At Maperton, 13 Apr. 1710.
- LUCAS, Jonas, of Baltonsborough, blacksmith, and Ruth *Fox* of the same, wid. At Castle Cary or Hornblotton, 3 March 1710-11.
- LUCAS, Thomas, of Baltonsborough, yeom., and Christian *Haine* of the same, sp., aged 22 ; no parents. At Baltonsborough or S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 21 Jan. 1713-14.
- LUCAS, Richard, of Barton David, yeom., and Elizabeth *Seamore* of the same, sp., aged 22 ; father cons. At Barton David, 5 Apr. 1716.
- LUCAS, John, of Baltonsborough, tanner, and Sarah *Pullen* of the same, wid. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 31 Oct. 1717.
- LUCAS, John, of Baltonsborough, yeom., widower, and Betty *Glendining*, of Butleigh, widow. Bdm. Thomas Lucas, of Baltonsborough, yeom. 17 Dec. 1750.
- LUCE, Samuel, of St. Mary Magdalene, Taunton, mercer, and Ann *Allen*, of Wilton, wid. At Taunton or Wilton, 20 Sept. 1677.
- LUCE, James, of Paulton, coal-miner, and Martha *Cabbell*, of Kilmersdon, sp., aged 22 ; father cons. At the Cathedral or S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 13 July 1710.
- LUDLOW, Joseph, of Bristol, periwig-maker, and Martha *Bond*, sp. Bdm. John Ludlow, of Bristol. 29 Dec. 1713.
- LUDLOW, James, of Castle Cary, and Rebecca *Beast* of the same, sp. 18 Jan. 1718-19.
- LUDWELL, Lewis, of Wells, and Amy *Col* . . . , of Nether Stowey, sp., aged 43. At Over Stowey or Croscombe, 22 Jan. 1711-12.
- LUDWELL, John, of London, draper, and Argentine *Day*, of Sutton in Ditcheat, sp., aged 24 ; father and mother cons. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, Ditcheat or Wick Champflower, 8 Dec. 1722.



- LUDWELL, Robert, of Bruton, mercer, and Mary *Clarke* of the same, sp., aged 23. 11 Oct. 1723.
- LUDWELL, Thomas, of Bruton, and . . . *Lucas* of the same. 13 Apr. 1724.
- LUFF, Joseph, of Wells, tanner, and Sarah *Clothier*, of S. Cuthbert's, Wells, sp., aged 22. At Pill, Wookey or Wootton. . . Oct. 1686.
- LUFF, John, of Somerton, and Ann *Young* of the same, sp. 27 Feb. 1718-19.
- LUFF and *Holloway*. 29 May 1729.
- LUFFE, Matthew, of Bridgwater, and Mary *Bobbett*. Bdm. William Luffe, of Bridgwater. At Wembdon, 16 March 1710-11.
- LUFFE, William, of Bridgwater, blacksmith, and Judith *Quarrell* of the same, sp. At Wembdon or Porlock, 17 Aug. 1710.
- LUFFMAN, Thomas, of Hornblotton, batchelor, and Alice *Phelps*, of East Pennard, sp. At East Pennard, 4 May 1741.
- LUGG, Benjamin, of Bishops Hull, woolcomber, and Jane *Prowse*, of St. Mary Magdalene, Taunton, wid. At St. Mary Magdalene, Taunton, 11 March 1755.
- LUKE, William, of Frome, staymaker, and Mary *Barnes*, of Cirencester, co. Gloucester, sp. At Frome, 9 June 1742.
- LUKINS, John, of . . . , yeom., and . . . *Jones* of the same, sp., aged 25 ; father cons. . . . 1687.
- LUTTRELL, Edward, of Charlynch, gent., and Millicent *Avery*, of Goathurst, sp. Bdm. Thomas Beresford, of Hill Bishops [Bishops Hull], gent., and Henry Sully, of Taunton Magdalene, cordwainer. At Charlynch, Goathurst, Taunton, North Petherton or Bradford, 23 Sept. 1671.
- LUXBERRY, Thomas, of Bedminster, and Amy *Lyde* of the same, sp., aged 24 ; no parents. At Newton St. Loe, 23 Oct. 1712.
- LUXTON, Andrew, of Plymouth, co. Devon, mariner, and Mary *Dryall*, of St. Benedicts, Glastonbury, sp., aged 22 ; mother cons. At Street or Ilminster, 4 Nov. 1700.
- LYDDON, John, of North Petherton, exciseman, and Ann *Hill*, of Cloworthy [? Clatworthy], sp. ; mother and father cons. 9 Apr. 1755.
- LYDE, John, of East Brent, husb., and Priscilla *Baker*, of Badgworth, sp., aged 25 ; no parents. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 1 Oct. 1681.
- LYDE, Roger, of Stanton Drew, gent., and Elizabeth *Brodrrip*, of Clutton, sp. 27 Dec. 1729.
- LYE, John, of Camerton, batchelor, and Sarah *Clement* of the same, sp. Bdm. Richard Clement, of Camerton, yeom. At Stratton on Fosse, 9 Dec. 1748.
- LYE, George, of Kingsbury, butcher, and Elizabeth *Cobert*. Bdm. John Lye, of Kingsbury, husbm., and John Cobert, of South Petherton, ragman. 1 Jan. 1711-12.
- LYE, Edward, of Lovington, yeom., and Charity *Salter* of the same, sp. 28 May 1713.
- LYE, Edward, of Ilchester, batchelor, and Emma *England* of the same, sp. Bdm. John England, father of Emma. At Holton or Corton Denham, 21 March 1741-2.

- LYNDON, John, of North Petherton, yeom., aged 29, and Eleanor *Harvey* of the same, sp., aged 18. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 12 May 1679.
- LYNDY, Robert, of Sarum, co. Wilts, baker, and Elizabeth *Summer*, of St. John's, Glastonbury; no parents. At West Pennard or St. John's, Glastonbury, 4 Apr. 1681.
- LYNGE, Francis, of Weston in Zoyland, husb., and Alice *Godfrey* of the same, sp. Bdm. Benjamin Hill, of Wells, pewterer, and Anthony Mitchell. At Weston in Zoyland, Puriton or Lyng, 23 May 1674.
- LYNHAM, Charles, of South Brent, mason, and Elizabeth *Harris*, of Chilton, sp., aged 24; no parents. At the Cathedral or S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 23 Nov. 1710.
- LYNING, Lewes, and Elizabeth *Silver*, sp., both of Bridgwater. At Wembdon, . . . 1675.
- LYNING, George, of Kensington, co. Middlesex, surgeon, and Catherine *James*, of Stoke Lane. At Batheaston, 1 Sep. 1734.
- LYNOR, Henry, of Portishead, mariner, and Mary *John*, sp. At Brislington, 11 May 1748.
- LYON, William, of Lympsham, and Frances *Carver*, of Moorlinch. At the Cathedral, Wells, 24 July 1689.
- LYONS, Francis, of Hinton Blewett, clothworker, and Grace *Wallis*, of Compton Martin, wid. At Compton Martin, 8 Feb. 1717-18.
- MABER, Henry, of Somerton, and Jane *Oram* of the same, sp., aged 40. At the Cathedral, Wells, 29 July 1712.
- MABER, Henry, of Somerton, batchelor, and Elizabeth *Walton* of the same, sp. At Somerton, Kingweston or Charlton Adam, 24 Apr. 1740.
- MABY, Ralph, of Ditcheat, victualler, and Mary *Maby* of the same, wid. At the Cathedral, Wells, 10 Sep. 1728.
- MABY, William, of Ditcheat, yeom., batchelor, and Mary *Hoskins* of the same, sp. At Ditcheat or the Cathedral, Wells, 11 Dec. 1752.
- MABY, Ralph, of Ditcheat, victualler, and Mary *Holland* of the same, sp.; father and mother cons. At Ditcheat or S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 26 Dec. 1717.
- MABY, James, of Ditcheat, yeom., and Elizabeth *Comes*, of Compton Dundon, sp., aged 26; mother cons. 6 May 1720.
- MABY, Edward, of Castle Cary, yeom., and Jane *Hillier* of the same, sp., aged 26. At Castle Cary or Almsford, 1 Feb. 1728-9.
- MABY, Jonas, of Ditcheat, yeom., and Sarah *Ware* of the same, sp., aged 21; mother cons. At Ditcheat or S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 8 Aug. 1721.
- MABY, John, of Alhampton, in Ditcheat, yeom., and Edith *Wason* of the same, sp.; father and mother cons. At Batcombe, 21 May 1711.
- MABY, Jonas, of Ditcheat, yeom., and Grace *Ewens* of the same, sp., aged 24; no parents. At Maperton, Ditcheat, Lamyatt or the Cathedral, Wells, 30 Oct. 1703.
- MABY, Ralph, of Ditcheat, yeom., batchelor, and Sarah *Welchman* of the same, sp. At the Cathedral, Wells, 27 Apr. 1747.

- MACKEY, John, of Westbury-under-Plain, Wilts, gent., batchelor, and Elizabeth *Hawkins*, of Pill, sp. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, Pilton or Pill, 17 Dec. 1745.
- MACKLEAN, Hector, periwig-maker, and Hannah *Hicks*, of Twerton, sp., aged 25. At Brislington or Burnett, 22 Dec. 1744.
- MACKQUESTION, James, of Axbridge, batchelor, and Jane *Pearce*, of Glastonbury, wid. At the Cathedral, Wells, 6 Feb. 1737-8.
- MACY *alias* BANSTONE, Samuel, of Fonthill Gifford, Wilts, batchelor, and Susanna *Perrott*, of North Brewham, wid. At North Brewham, 7 July 1755.
- MAGGLEWORT, Daniel, of Bleadon, husb., and Elizabeth *Cox* of the same, sp. At Christon, 27 June 1709.
- MAGGS, James, of Kilmersdon, blacksmith, and Ann *Sims*, of Radstock, sp., aged 24; no parents. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 17 June 1723.
- MAGGS, James, of St. James', Bath, mason, and Martha *Cadwalleder*. 20 Jan. 1725.
- MAGGS, Charles, of Burrington, batchelor, and Anne *Brookman*, of Churchill, sp. At Burrington, 30 Nov. 1738.
- MAGGS, Joseph, of Walton, yeom., and Mary *Reynolds*, of Glastonbury, sp., aged 40. At Glastonbury, Street, Walton, Ashcott or . . . , 14 May 1713.
- MAGGS, Richard, of Kilmersdon, wheelwright, and Elizabeth *Maggs* of the same, wid. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 9 Dec. 1712.
- MAGGS, Robert, of Hinton Blewett, and Grace *Hector* of the same, sp. At Hinton Blewett, 11 Apr. 1704.
- MAGGS, Samuel, of Clutton, collier, and Ann *Hiford*, of Stanton Drew, wid. 1 Apr. 1706.
- MAGGS, Francis, of Dundry, gent., batchelor, and Mary *Helliar* of the same, wid. At the Cathedral, Wells, 21 Dec. 1747.
- MAGGS, John, junr., of St. Thomas', Pensford, gent., and Joan *Hill*, of Burnett, sp. Bdm. David Hopkins, of Stanton Drew, gent., and Robert Saunders, of Publow, tanner. At Farmborough, Queen Charlton or Burnett, 16 March 1763.
- MAGGS, Joseph, of Greinton, husb., and Margaret *Peppins*, of High Ham, sp., aged 40; neither father or mother living. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 24 May 1680.
- MAGGS, John, of Castle Cary, aged 30, and Cecily *Samways alias Mayews*, of Baltonsborough, sp., aged 40. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 30 Nov. 1678.
- MAGS, . . . , and . . . *Bush*. 2 July 1729.
- MAIN, Thomas, of S. Cuthbert's, Wells, blacksmith, and Hannah *Nean*, sp. At Bridgwater, 13 Sep. 1708.
- MAINE, William, of Witham Friary, yeom., and Martha *Feare*, of Charterhouse Hinton. Bdm. John Feare, of Witham Friary, yeom. At . . . , 2 Feb. 1705-6.
- MAINE, William, of Shepton Mallet, weaver, batchelor, and Mary *Clark*, of Croscombe, wid. At Croscombe, 2 Jan. 1745-6.
- MAINE, Stephen, of Wells, and Mary *Knight*, sp., aged 22; no parents. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 21 Sep. 1717.
- MAINE, *see also* MAYNE.

- MAISMAN, Israel, of Bath, husb., and Sarah *Pope*, of Weston by Bath, sp., aged 27. At Bath, Weston by Bath or Bathwick, 25 July 1728.
- MAISTERS, James, of Street in Pill, husb., and Elizabeth *Francis*, of Alford, sp., aged 23 ; father and mother cons. At Pill, Alford, North Barrow or Hornblotton, 5 Aug. 1702.
- MALLARD, Humphrey, of Babcary, husb., and Elizabeth *Kelway*, of East Pennard, sp., aged 40. At the Cathedral, Wells, 16 May 1706.
- MALLETT *alias* ASKINE, Thomas, of Chewton, clothier, and Rachel *Edghill* of the same, sp., aged 30. 24 Oct. 1711.
- MALLET, Thomas, of Kingweston, gent., batchelor, and Susannah *Blacker* of the same, sp. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 7 Apr. 1746.
- MALLOCK, Rawlin, of Cockington, Devon, batchelor, and Mary *Ruddock*, of Almsford, sp. At Almsford or Yarlinton, 7 June 1738.
- MALLOCK, Thomas, of Pitminster, gent., and Benedicta *Standerwick*, of Taunton, sp., aged 18 ; mother cons. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 11 Aug. 1714.
- MANING, Edmund, of Kewstoke, yeom., and Mary *Board*, of Puxton, sp., aged 20 ; mother cons. At Kewstoke or Wells, 1 Sep. 1715.
- MANLY, Richard, of Bath, chairman, and Sarah *Wellen* of the same, sp., aged 30. At S. Michael's, Bath, Twerton, Bathwick or Langridge, 28 Dec. 1726.
- MANN, Henry, of North Petherton, gardener, and Mary *Burland* of the same, sp., aged 20. 17 Oct. 1722.
- MANNING, John, of Castle Cary, husb., and . . . . ., sp., aged 24. Bdm. John Legg, of Wells, glover. At Castle Cary, 26 Apr. 1679.
- MANNING, Edward, of Kingston, blacksmith, batchelor, and Mary *Mundin*, of Dinnington, wid. At Dinnington, 1 Dec. 1755.
- MANSE, William, of . . . , and Mary *Collard*, of . . . . . 1707.
- MANSEL, John, of Lovington, husb., and Elizabeth *Norman*, of South Barrow, sp. At Charlton Canfield, 17 Feb. 1714-15.
- MANSTON, Peter, of Foxcote, husb., and Joane *Whitlock*, sp., aged 24 ; no parents. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 29 May 1721.
- MAPLESON, Benjamin, of Shepton Mallet, ropemaker, and Elizabeth *Gifford*, of Wincanton, sp. ; no parents. At Shapwick or Ashcott, 9 Sep. 1726.
- MARCH, William, of East Pennard, gent., batchelor, and Hester *Biggin*, of Pill, sp. At the Cathedral, Wells, 7 Oct. 1751.
- MARCH, Richard, of East Pennard, yeom., and Elizabeth *Newport* of the same, sp., aged 23 ; parents cons. At East Pennard or the Cathedral, Wells, 14 Oct. 1723.
- MARCH, James, of Wincanton, yeom., and Deborah *Penny*, of South Cadbury, sp. Bdm. John Penny, of South Cadbury, yeom. At Sutton Montacute, 9 Apr. 1709.
- MARCH, David, of Wincanton, weaver, and Elizabeth *Hockey* of the same, sp. At Wincanton or Maperton, 26 Feb. 1708-9.
- MARCHAND, William, of Combe Hay, and Martha *Willis* of the same, sp. 3 Feb. 1713-14.



- MARCHANT, John, of Saltford, victualler, and Susannah *Fryar*, of Hungerford Farley, sp. 3 Aug. 1713.
- MARCHANT, George, of Shepton Mallet, broadweaver, and Ann *Dutch*, of Frome Selwood. 21 Jan. 1714-15.
- MARCHANT, Thomas, of Shepton Mallet, housepainter, and Abigail *James* of the same, sp. At Shepton Mallet, Rodney Stoke or S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 8 Feb. 1723-4.
- MARCHANT, Richard, of S. John's, Glastonbury, cooper, and Freelope *Parker* of the same, sp., aged 21 ; father cons. At the Cathedral, Wells, 5 Nov. 1726.
- MARCHANT, Thomas, of Doultling, yeom., and Martha *Rawlins* of the same, sp., aged 24 ; father and mother cons. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 12 Jan. 1726-7.
- MARCHANT, John, of Freshford, victualler, and Hannah *Fryar*, of Hungerford Farley, sp., aged 23 ; father and mother cons. At Freshford, Hungerford Farley, Berkeley, Whatley or Charterhouse Hinton, 3 Aug. 1713.
- MARCHANT, William, of Wellow, husb., and Dorothy *Combe*, of Camerton, sp., aged 28. At Camerton or Wells, 27 June 1716.
- MARCHANT, Thomas, of S. Cuthbert's, Wells, blacksmith, aged 23, and Ann *Cornish*, of Batcombe, sp., aged 22. At Croscombe or S. Cuthbert's Wells, 19 Nov. 1684.
- MARCHANT, Philip, of Freshford, baker, and Mary *Selway*. 27 May 1714.
- MARKENDALE, William, of Keynsham, and Mary *Purnell* of the same, sp., aged 17 ; mother cons. At the Cathedral, Wells, 11 Sep. 1690.
- MARKES, Robert, of Thoro . . . , and Mary *King*, of Chilton, sp., aged 20. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, . . . 1690.
- MARKEY, Edward, of Kilmington, smith, batchelor, and Martha *Turner* of the same, sp. At Milton Clevedon, 18 June 1740.
- MARKS, William, of Yeovil, batchelor, and Elizabeth *Daniel* of the same, sp. At Preston, Sutton Bingham or Yeovil, 21 July 1739.
- MARKS, Robert, of North Perrott, and Elizabeth *Preke*, of Crewkerne, sp. At Yeovil, 10 Feb. 1706-7.
- MARLER, John, of Yeovil, glover, and Hester *Bartlett*, of Upper Compton, sp. Bdm. James Richmond, of Yeovil, rugmaker. At Trent, 5 Nov. 1707.
- MARNRELL, Richard, of Bridgwater, mercer, and . . . *Anderdon* of the same, sp., aged 19 ; father and mother cons. At Bridgwater, Wembdon or Durleigh, 12 May 1719.
- MARNE, Maynard, of Bristol, apothecary, and Mary *Durdo*, of Cucklington, sp., aged 30. At Cucklington, 26 Apr. 1727.
- MARSELL, Edward, of Yeanston, in Henstridge, yeom., and Ann *Vinicombe*, of Shepton Mallet, sp., aged 27. At Shepton Mallet, Chelvey or S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 23 Jan. 1721-2.
- MARSH, Charles, of S. John's, Glastonbury, innholder, widower, and Betty *Paine* of the same, widow. At Glastonbury, S. Cuthbert's or the Cathedral, Wells, 22 Nov. 1753.

- MARSH, Charles, of St. John's, Glastonbury, widower, and Mary *Balster*, of the Liberty of St. Andrew, Wells, sp. At St. John's, Glastonbury, 6 Oct. 1754.
- MARSH, Thomas, of Yeovil, and Margaret *Hayward* of the same, sp., aged 30. At Yeovil, 12 March 1728-9.
- MARSH, Benjamin, of Bath, and Ann *Smith* of the same, sp. At Bath or Bathwick, 26 April 1716.
- MARSH, James, of Glastonbury, husb., and Elizabeth *King* of the same, sp., aged 23. At Glastonbury or S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 20 Jan. 1716-17.
- MARSH, William, of Yeovil, glover, and Love *Lane* of the same, sp., aged 24 ; mother cons. At the Cathedral or S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 10 June 1701.
- MARSH, Robert, of Somerton, clothier, and Rose *Fisher* of the same, wid. At Somerton, 29 July 1679.
- MARSHALL, Ralph, of High Ham, yeom., and Mary *Chambers*, of Pitney, sp. Bdm. John Chambers, of High Ham, husb. At Somerton, Pitney or High Ham, 21 Feb. 1711-12.
- MARSHALL, Richard, of Galhampton, in North Cadbury, and Elizabeth *Barber*, of Marston Magna, sp. 18 Dec. 1712.
- MARSHALL, John, of Nempnett, yeom., and Jane *Clapp*, of Chapel Allerton, sp. At St. Cuthbert's, Wells, 29 Sept. 1726.
- MARSHALL, George, of Barrow Gurney, yeom., batchelor, aged 23, and Johannah *Evans* of the same, sp., aged 18 ; his father William Marshall and her mother Martha Evans, cons. 7 Nov. 1744.
- MARSHALL, George, of Shipham, yeom., batchelor, and Mary *Prickman* of the same, sp. At Shipham or the Cathedral, Wells, 21 May 1752.
- MARSHALL, Richard, of North Cadbury, husb., and Susannah *Bull*, of Castle Cary, sp., aged 22 ; no parents At the Cathedral, Wells, 27 Dec. 1687.
- MARSHALL, Richard, of Bruton, yeom., and Joane *Burgis* of the same, sp., aged 30 ; no parents. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 25 Oct. 1708. (Married there 25 Oct. 1708).
- MARSHALL, Nicholas, of Poole, Dorset, and Elizabeth *Fisher*, of Chew Stoke, sp. Bdm. John Marshall, of Staverton, co. Wilts. At Chew Stoke by Robert Paine, Rector there, 4 Apr. 1700.
- MARTEN, John, of Pilton, and Jane *Watts*, of Ditchat. At Shepton Mallet, 27 Apr. 1727.
- MARTEN, John, of Axbridge, cordwainer, and Charity *Prickman*, of Rowberrow, wid. At Rowberrow or Loxton, 8 July 1682.
- MARTEN, Thomas, of North Cadbury, husb., and Ann *Webb*, of North Barrow, sp. ; parents cons. At North Barrow, Weston Bampfiede or North Cadbury, 10 July 1680.
- MARTENDALE, Isaac, of Wraxall, gent., and Rachael *Sparrow* of the same, sp. At Wraxall, Bourton or Nailsea, 28 Sep. 1711.
- MARTIN, Edward, of Glastonbury, blacksmith, and Betty *Pearte* of the same, sp., aged 20. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 1 Jan. 1720-1.
- MARTIN, Edward, of St. John's, Glastonbury, gardener, and Mary *Hallett*, of Hambridge, in Curry Rivell, sp., aged 30 ; father and mother cons. At Curry Rivell, Ilton, Puckington or Barrington, 25 Nov. 1721.

- MARTIN, John, of Queen Camel, mercer, aged 26, and Joane *Braton*, of Weston Bampffield, sp., aged 23 ; each has a mother who cons. At West Camel or Maperton, 8 Aug. 1678.
- MARTIN, John, and Elizabeth *Slaughter*, of Bath. At Bath, Weston by Bath or Claverton, 6 Dec. 1717.
- MARTIN, Thomas, of Sherborne, Dorset, and Elizabeth *Davis*, sp., aged 23 ; father and mother cons. At Shepton Mallet, 11 Nov. 1719.
- MARTIN, John, of Cheddon Fitzpaine, yeom., and Jane *Hare* of the same, sp., aged 24 ; mother cons. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 9 June 1704.
- MARTIN, William, of Bridgwater, yeom., and Ann *Vinnicott* of the same, wid. At the Cathedral or S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 21 Nov. 1705.
- MARTIN, Edward, of Glastonburȳ, husb., and Hester *King*, of Wanstrow, sp., aged 30 ; mother cons. At Wanstrow, Glastonbury, Wells or Evercreech, 4 Apr. 1713.
- MARTIN, George, of Lymphsham, husb., and Mary *Vourman* of the same, wid. At Lymphsham, Breane, East or South Brent, 25 May 1704.
- MARTIN, William, of Queen Camel, cordwainer, and Martha *Hayle* of the same, sp. At Queen Camel, Sutton Montague or Corton Denham, 25 March 1702.
- MARTIN, Thomas, of Eddington in Moorlinch, husb., and Mary *Keirle*, of North Petherton, aged 23 ; father and mother cons. At Moorlinch or North Petherton, 24 Oct. 1702.
- MARTIN, William, of Somerton, and Frances *Perriam*, of Baltonsborough. At Somerton, Butleigh, Baltonsborough or Compton Dundon, 3 Feb. 1703-4.
- MARTIN, William, of Dundry, batchelor, and Mary *Cole*, of Bedminster. At Bedminster, 15 June 1755.
- MARTIN, William, of Glastonbury, yeom., and Ann *Gannet* of the same, sp. At Moorlinch, 16 Jan. 1724-5.
- MARTIN, Albin, of Bruton, clothier, and Susannah *Sutor*, of Gillingham, Dorset, sp., aged 27 ; no parents. At Bruton, Henstridge, Maperton or Milborne Port, 9 July 1725.
- MARTIN, John, of Moorlinch, yeom., and Betty *Hooper* of the same, sp. Bdm. Edward Martin, of Glastonbury, blacksmith. 20 Feb. 1732-3.
- MARTIN, Henry, of Somerton, gent., and Elizabeth *How* of the same, sp., aged 30 ; no parents. At Somerton, West Camel, Kingsdon, Queen Camel or Puddimore Milton, 6 Dec. 1701.
- MARTIN, William, of Eddington, yeom., batchelor, and Elizabeth *Mason*, of Weston Zoyland, sp. At S. Cuthbert's or the Cathedral, Wells, 10 Jan. 1748-9.
- MARTIN, Alexander, of Downhead, clothworker, and Anne *Millard* of the same, sp., aged 27 ; no parents. At Downhead, Hemington or . . . Application for licence by Moses Martin, of Downhead, father of Alexander Martin, of Downhead, 3 June 1713.
- MARTIN, James, of Cloford, husb., and Jane *Taverner* of the same, sp. 4 May 1730.

*Have these  
all been  
checked*

Marriage Licences  
in the  
Diocese of Bath & Wells.





- MARTIN, Abraham, of Orchardleigh, batchelor, and Mary *Tiley*, of Shepton Mallet, sp. At West Pennard or Pilton, 7 Aug. 1739.
- MARTIN, Benjamin, of Glastonbury, cordwainer, and Mary *Holman*, of Wells, sp., aged 24; father cons. At S. Cuthbert's or the Cathedral, Wells, 25 Sept. 1714.
- MARTIN, John, of Bruton, husb., and Edith *Pope* of the same, sp. At Bruton, 13 Oct. 1685.
- MARTIN, William, of Huntspill, husb., and Frances *Porter* of the same, sp., aged 25. At Huntspill, Puriton or Pawlett, 21 Apr. 1677.
- MARTIN, Charles, of Shepton Montague, and Grace *Dick*, of Bruton, sp. At Maperton, 17 Apr. 1748.
- MARTIN, Humphrey, of Rimpton, and Joane *Fry*, of Poyntington, sp. At Preston, 10 Aug. 1706.
- MARTIN, William, of Axbridge, yeom., and Ann *Harrie* of the same, sp.; no parents. At the Cathedral, Wells, 7 Nov. 1682.
- MARTINE, Thomas, of Baltonsborough, gent., aged 25, and Ann *Rush* of the same, sp., aged 27. At Castle Cary, Crewkerne or Bruton, 10 March 1676-7.
- MARTYN, John, of Brompton Ralph, yeom., and Sarah *Washer*. 18 Oct. 1709.
- MARTYN, Richard, of Queen Camel, and Elizabeth *Adams* of the same, sp. At Queen Camel, Sutton Moutis or West Bampfield, 10 May 1687.
- MARTYN, John, of High Ham, yeom., and Rachael *Wallis* of the same, sp., aged 25. At Aller, Huish, Middlezoy or Moorlinch, 31 Aug. 1687.
- MARVIN, Robert, of Farley Hungerford, wheelwright, and Jane *Townsend* of the same, sp., aged 19; mother cons. At Hungerford Farley, 22 Nov. 1710.
- MARVIN, Thomas, of Bradford, Wilts., batchelor, and Sarah *Perry*, of Freshford, sp. At Brislington or Burnett, 27 Nov. 1743.
- MASON, Joseph, of Trull, yeom., and Elizabeth *Monk*, sp. 18 Jan. 1713-14.
- MASON, William, of Bristol, skinner, and Ann *Fisher*, of Chew Stoke, sp., aged 28; father and mother cons. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 19 April 1722.
- MASSELL, Thomas, of Ilchester, husb., and Rebecca *Vile* of the same, by Mr. Christopher Wisterdall, Vicar of Long Sutton. 5 Feb. 1700-1.
- MAST, Edward, of Baltonsborough, husb., and Mary *Hodges*, of Charlton Adam, sp., aged 23; mother cons. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 8 Feb. 1713-14.
- MASTERS, Francis, of Hardington, husb., and Sarah *Chaffè* of the same, wid. At Charlton Canfield, 3 Nov. 1711.
- MASTERS, Francis, of Ilchester, thatcher, and Joane *Andrews*, of Kingston, sp., aged 24. 9 Apr. 1722.
- MASTERS, David, of Butleigh, yeom., and Joane *Gatherine* of the same, sp., aged 25; father and mother cons. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 17 July 1722.

- MASTERS, James, of Pill, yeom., and Mary *Topney*, of Ditcheat, sp., aged 28. At Shepton Mallet, Doultling or Hornblotton, 10 June 1679.
- MASTERS, John, of S. John's, Glastonbury, and Grace *Loyd* of the same, sp., aged 24. At S. John's, Glastonbury, S. Cuthbert's, Wells, Street or Walton, 25 Nov. 1719.
- MASTERS, George, of Ditcheat, linen-weaver, and Mary *Ward* of the same, sp. At Ditcheat, Hornblotton or Almsford, 2 Jan. 1722-3.
- MASTERS, James, of South Stoke, and Margaret *England*, of Englishcombe. 8 Feb. 1723-4.
- MASTERS, John, of St. John's, Glastonbury, widower, and Elizabeth *Prew* of the same, widow. At the Cathedral, Wells, 27 Feb. 1740-1.
- MASTERS, Jonathan, of Ilchester, husb., batchelor, and Jane *Handover* of the same, sp. At Crewkerne or Ilchester, 28 Oct. 1731.
- MASTERS, John, of Westbury, Somerset, husb., and Elizabeth *Lyde*, of Glastonbury, sp., aged 24; parents cons. At Glastonbury, Walton or S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 1 July 1714.
- MASTERS, Richard, of West Cranmore, yeom., and Joane *Emblin*, of Stoke Lane, wid. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 20 Apr. 1715.
- MASTERS, Charles, of Bath, chairman, and Mary *Reason* of the same, sp., aged 30; no parents. At Bathwick, . . . 1713.
- MASTERS, David, of Butleigh, yeom., and Joane *Horwood*, of West Charlton, sp., aged 22. At the Cathedral, Wells, 30 Dec. 1689.
- MASTERS, Thomas, of Martock, husb., and Elizabeth *Burt*, of Long Sutton, sp., aged 25. At Norton-sub-Hambdon, Martock or South Petherton, 27 June 1709.
- MASTERS, Thomas, of Winscombe, yeom., batchelor, and Hannah *Hughes* of the same, sp. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 7 June 1750.
- MASTERS, William, of Kilmersdon, woolcomber, batchelor, and Hannah *Bowles* of the same, sp. At Kilmersdon, 8 Jan. 1749-50.
- MASTERS, Henry, of East Brent, husb., and Jane *Cox*, of South Brent. At Bridgwater or East Brent, 1 July 1706.
- MASTERS, Solomon, of Winscombe, husb., and Mary *Lewis* of the same, wid. At Winscombe, 11 July 1720.
- MASTERS, John, of Mells, hosier, and Elizabeth *Chilton* of the same, sp., aged 28; father and mother cons. At Mells, Cloford, Hemington, Bath or South Stoke, 27 June 1710.
- MASTERS, Thomas, of North Curry, husb., and Mary *Masters*, of Walton, sp., aged 40. At Walton, 6 June 1728.
- MASTERS, William, of Ditcheat, yeom., and Mary *Dridge* of the same, sp., aged 22; mother cons. Bdm. John Dridge, overseer of the poor. At Ditcheat, 4 July 1728.
- MASTERS, Samuel, of Wincanton, clothier, and Martha *Pearse* of the same, sp. At Charlton Musgrove, Stoke Trister, Penselwood or Wincanton, 12 Oct. 1685.
- MATHELIN, George, of Blagdon, cordwainer, and Anne *Adams*, of Rowberrow, sp., aged 31; no parents. At the Cathedral, Wells, 22 Apr. 1719.

- MATHEW, Peter, of Shafton, co. Dorset, brazier, and Anne *Galley*, of Wincanton, sp. Bdm. Abraham Mathew, of Shafton, co. Dorset, goldsmith. 18 Nov. 1707.
- MATTHEWS, William, of Maiden Bradley, baker, and Mary *Hargill*, of . . . At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 17 Dec. 1711.
- MATTHEWS, Stephen, of Norton St. Philip, husb., and Mary *Macy* of the same, sp ; no parents. At Norton St. Philip, 5 Oct. 1723.
- MATTHEWS, Joseph, of Frome, wiredrawer, and Susanne *Mascall*, of SS. Philip and James, Bristol, sp., aged 22 ; father and mother cons. At Frome, Mells or Elme, 30 Apr. 1726.
- MATTHEWS, William, of Kilmersdon, yeom., and Mary *Card*, of Holcombe, sp., aged 24 ; father cons. At Babington, 8 Nov. 1727.
- MATTHEWS, William, of West Pennard, carpenter, and Julian *Jacob* of the same, sp., aged 23 ; father and mother cons. At the Cathedral, Wells, 9 Jan. 1728-9.
- MATTHEWS, John, of Bruton, staymaker, and Sarah *Richardson* of the same, wid. Bdm. Joseph Matthews, of Bruton, staymaker. At Bruton, 17 June 1747.
- MATTHEWS, Richard, of Sherborne, Dorset, and Elizabeth *Hooper*, of Stowell, sp. At Maperton, 20 Jan. 1730-1.
- MATTHEWS, Thomas, of Cloford, dairyman, and Elizabeth *King*. At Frome, 25 Jan. 1737-8.
- MATTHEWS, Francis, of Bath, carpenter, and Olivia *Rodwick* of the same, wid. At Englishcombe, 13 July 1709.
- MATTHEWS, Anthony, of Locking, carpenter, and Sarah *Trobridge*, of Hutton, sp., aged 25 ; mother cons. At Locking, Hutton or Kewstoke, 16 Jan. 1709-10.
- MATTHEWS, John, of Gillingham, co. Dorset, yeom., and Virtue *Doggerell* of the same, sp. Bdm. Matthew Lidford, of Maperton, victualler, and Rob. Pierce, of Lotterford, in North Cheriton, miller. At Maperton, North Cheriton or Holton, 18 May 1703.
- MATTOCK, John, of Whitestaunton, and Susan *Harding*, of Wells, wid. 19 Oct. 1717.
- MATTOCK, John, of Curry Mallet, labourer, and Elizabeth *Crane*, of Meare, sp. 12 Feb. 1719-20.
- MAURICE *alias* MURETH, Roger, of North Petherton, fellmonger, and Hannah *Coat* of the same. At Bridgwater, 7 Aug. 1711.
- MAY, Joseph, of Wells, gent., and Mary *Goold* of the same, sp. 24 Jan. 1720-1.
- MAY, John, of Wick St. Lawrence, yeom., batchelor, and Mary *Masey* of Comberow [in Leighland a chapelry in the parish of Old Cleeve], sp. At Bedminster, St. Mary Redcliffe or St. Thomas, Bristol, 26 Jan. 1754.
- MAY, Mark, of Worle, yeom., and Margery *Bisdee* of the same, sp., aged 24 ; father and mother cons. At Wrington, 2 July 1725.
- MAY, James, of Backwell, yeom., and Joane *Bishop*, of Kewstoke, sp., aged 25. At Kewstoke, 14 Jan. 1727-8.
- MAY, John, of Frome Selwood, weaver, and Mary *Barns*, of Publow, sp. 13 Apr. 1708.
- MAY, Edward, of Worle, batchelor, aged 21, and Mary *Hart* of the same, sp., aged 20. Bdm. Daniel Hart, of Worle, blacksmith. At Locking or Hutton, 2 Aug. 1743.



- MAY, Edward, of Worle, baker, widower, and Hannah *Smith*, of Banwell, sp. At Worle, Long Ashton, Brislington or Bedminster, 15 March 1745-6.
- MAY, William, of Bawdrip, yeom., and Elizabeth *Dalliman* of the same, wid. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 18 Sept. 1677.
- MAY, Christopher, and Alice *Watts alias Walk*, of Bridgwater, wid. At Wembdon, Bridgwater, Bawdrip, Lullington or Stockland, . . . 1675.
- MAYLER, John, of Middlezoy, husb., and Joane *Perry* of the same, sp. Bdm. John Godfrey and John Perry, husb. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 18 Oct. 1673.
- MAYLER, Samuel, and . . . *Walter*, of S. Cuthbert's, Wells. At Crewkerne, . . . 1674.
- MAYNARD, Richard, of Kilmersdon, tailor, and Mary *Bowles* of the same, sp., aged 21 ; mother cons. At Kilmersdon or Babington, 25 Jan. 1709-10.
- MAYNARD, John, of Burnett, yeom., aged 24, and Elizabeth *Doleman*, of Keynsham, wid., aged 32. 12 March 1712-13.
- MAYNARD, John, of Street, yeom., and Sarah *Hodges*, of Charlton Adam, wid., aged 50. At Street, Charlton Adam or Babcary, 11 Apr. 1713.
- MAYNARD, Giles, of Charlcombe, and Joane *Collins*, of Wooley, sp. At Charlcombe, Wooley or Swainswick, 18 July 1702.
- MAYNE, Christopher, of Exeter, co. Devon, gent., and Mary *Mompesson*, of North Brewham, sp. At Brewham, 24 Nov. 1679.
- MAYNE, *see also* MAIN and MAINE.
- MAYO, Francis, of Witham Friary, gent., and Jane *Atkins*, of Bruton, sp., aged 30 ; no parents. At the Cathedral or S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 21 Oct. 1702.
- MAYO, William, of Worle, and Alice *Backwell*, of Puxton. At Congresbury or Winscombe, 4 Oct. 1716.
- MEAD, Henry, of South Brewham, and Mary *Gerrard*, of Maiden Bradley, Wilts, sp. At Maperton, 23 Sept. 1746.
- MEAD, Edward, of Wells, and Martha *Shears* of the same, sp. At Glastonbury, 25 Oct. 1707.
- MEAD, Joshua, of Buckhorn Weston, co. Dorset, yeom., and Mary *Benjefield*, of Maperton, sp. Bdm. George Mead, of Cucklington, yeom. At . . . , 18 July 1710.
- MEAD, Thomas, of Buckhorn Weston, co. Dorset, yeom., and Sarah *Coles alias Benjefield*. 6 Aug. 1705.
- MEADE, Christopher, of Kingsbury Episcopi [in the hundred of Kingsbury East], husb., and Anne *Phelpe* of the same, sp. 21 March 1714-15.
- MEADE, Philip, of Bath, tailor, and Joane *Garrarde* of the same, sp., aged 22 ; parents cons. At Bath, Bathwick or Claverton, 11 Sep. 1708.
- MEAKER, John, of Martock, and . . . . ., of Somerton. At Northover, Ashington or Kingston, . . . 1675.
- MEAKER, John, of Barton David, and Joane *Plaister*, of Wells. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 19 Feb. 1712-13.
- MEAKER, George, of Muchelney, and Elizabeth *Mills*, of Long Load, in Martock. At Muchelney, 21 Apr. 1683.

- MEARE, Michael, of Elworthy, batchelor, yeom., and Sarah *Burge* of the same, sp. At Elworthy, 13 Dec. 1755.
- MEES, Richard, of Frome, tailor, batchelor, and Ann *Baily* of the same, sp. At Frome, 5 Apr. 1755.
- MEESE, Richard, of Wells, clothworker, and Elizabeth *Dover*, of Yeovil, sp. 18 Oct. 1714.
- MELFORD, Thomas, of St. Benedict's, Glastonbury, butcher, and Mary *Card*, of Sharpham Park, Glastonbury, sp. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 30 Sept. 1724.
- MELHUISH, Joseph, of Bruton, and Frances *Bolton* of the same. At Bruton, 2 Sept. 1728.
- MELHUISH, Alexander, of Bruton, and Christian *Hobbs* of the same, sp., aged 27; father cons. At Bruton, 15 Apr. 1703.
- MELLIAR, Richard, of West Pennard, widower, and Jane *Gregory*, sp. At West Pennard, 20 Nov. 1738.
- MELLIAR, James, of Catcott, gent., and Fortune *Cowper*, of Ditcheat, sp., aged 25; parents cons. At Ditcheat or Almsford, 19 Sept. 1713.
- MELLIAR, Robert, of West Pennard, cordwainer, and Katherine *Haines*, of Baltonsborough, sp., aged 26; no parents. 13 Nov. 1723.
- MELLIER, James, of Catcott, in Moorlinch, widower, yeom., and Joan *Tilley*, of Cossington, sp., both over 21. At Greinton or Cossington, 15 June 1745.
- MELLIER, John, of Moorlinch, batchelor, and Mary *Martin* of the same, sp. At Lyng, Curry Rivell or Curry Mallet, 8 Oct. 1748.
- MELLIER, Thomas, of Catcott, and Katherine *Jones* of the same. 20 May 1705.
- MELLIER, James, of Moorlinch, gent., and Sarah *Mason*, of Bristol, sp.; mother cons. At Bedminster or . . . , 17 Nov. 1683.
- MELLSUM, William, of Barton Regis, co. Glouc., saddler, and Mary *Hadley*, of North Stoke, sp., aged 29; father cons. At North Stoke, Binegar, Wells or . . . , 29 Sept. 1712.
- MELLY, Charles, of Bath, gent., and Ann *Elton*, of St. Stephen, Bristol. . . . 1715.
- MELSHAM, John, of Bath, and Mary *Ashman* of the same, wid. At SS. Peter and Paul or S. James, Bath, 20 May 1728.
- MELTON, William, of Upton, yeom., and Katherine *Tymewell*, of Dalwood, co. Devon, sp. Bdm. Giles Melton of the same, yeom. At Trull, Pitminster, Upton or Huish, 2 Apr. 1673.
- MERCER, George, of Stanton Prior, carpenter, batchelor, and Betty *Holbrook* of the same, sp. At Stanton Prior, Stanton Drew or Chew Magna, 2 May 1752.
- MERCER, William, of Englishcombe, and Jane *Willis* of the same. At Camerton, 23 May 1727.
- MEREWETHER, Henry, clerk, Rector of Foxcote, and Ann *Napper*, of Wellow, wid. 26 Jan. 1726-7.
- MEREWETHER, *see also* MERRIWEATHER.
- MERIFIELD, George, of Wick St. Lawrence, yeom., and Martha *Brint* of the same, aged 24; no parents. At Wick St. Lawrence, 24 Jan. 1725-6.

MERIFIELD, *see also* MERRIFIELD.

MERNE, Anthony, of Brislington, baker, and Sarah *Saires*, of West Horrington, in par. of S. Cuthbert's, Wells, sp., aged 32; parents cons. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells,<sup>1</sup> or Crocombe, 16 Aug. 1708.

MERRETT, William, of Glastonbury, sergemaker, and Elizabeth *Free-stone*, of S. Cuthbert's, Wells, sp., aged 22; mother cons. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, . . . Aug. 1686.

MERRICK, John, of Sutton, in Moorlinch, and Joane *England* of the same, sp. At Moorlinch or North Petherton, 9 July 1700.

MERRICK, John, of Banwell, yeom., and Sarah *Matthews* of the same, sp., aged 28; no parents. At Banwell or other, 19 July 1707.

MERRICKE, William, of Keynsham, merchant, and Hester *Bridges*, of Winterbourne, co. Glouc., sp. At Keynsham, Farmborough, Farleigh or Compton Dando, 30 Nov. 1677.

MERRIFIELD, Robert, of Meare, husb., and Joan *Dew* of the same, sp., aged 27; father cons. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 12 June 1680.

MERRIFIELD, John, of Congresbury, yeom., and Mabell *Ridman*, of Churchill, sp., aged 20. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 11 Sept. 1678.

MERRIFIELD, *see also* MERIFIELD.

MERRIOT, John, of High Ham, yeom., aged 26, and Elizabeth *Witch* of the same, sp., aged 17; his mother cons. At Aller or High Ham, 17 Jan. 1678-9.

MERRIOTT, Nicholas, of . . . , and Mary *Channon*, of Chard. Bdm. John Merriott and Robert Easton, of Chard. 17 Aug. 1713.

MERRIWEATHER, Thomas, of Brislington, yeom., and Mary *Sparks* of the same, sp., aged 22; no parents. Application of licence by Thomas Willis [brother-in-law to Thomas Merriweather].<sup>2</sup> 22 Feb. 1722-3.

MERRYWEATHER, John, of Worton, Wilts, gent., and Mary *Bridges*, of Leigh-sub-Mendip, sp., aged 17; parents cons. At Leigh-sub-Mendip, 24 March 1679-80.

MERVIN, Edward, of Sturminster Newton, Dorset, clerk, batchelor, and Anne *Cox*, of Kingsdon, wid. At Kingsdon, Charlton Mackrell or Northover, 28 March 1741.

METFORD, John, of Glastonbury, tailor, and Sarah *Feure* of the same, sp., aged 23; parents cons. At Glastonbury or S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 13 June 1716.

METFORD, Thomas, of Glastonbury, victualler, and Elizabeth *Hain*, of Milton Clevedon, sp.; mother cons. At Milton Clevedon or Castle Cary, 21 May 1713.

METHUEN, Robert, gent., and Catherine *Burnel*, wid. Bdm. William Criddle, gent., . . . , and George Grove, of Bridgwater. 30 May 1708.

METHWIN, Anthony, of Bradford, Wilts, gent., and Gartrude *Moore*, of Batcombe, s.p. At Batcombe or Lamyatt, 17 Apr. 1783.

METHWIN, Richard, of Lymphsham, yeom., and Sarah *Sperring*, of Biddisham, wid. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 24 Sept. 1719.

METHWIN, John, of Compton Bishop, yeom., and Mary *Starr*, of Axbridge, sp., aged 24. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 10 Jan. 1726-7.

<sup>1</sup> Married at S. Cuthbert's, 19 Aug. 1708, *vide* Parish Register, where the woman's name is spelt Sayer.

<sup>2</sup> *See* a subsequent entry under WILLIS.

- MICHAEL, John, of Wiveliscombe, grocer, and Margaret *Durward*. At Ashbottle, . . . 1675.
- MICHEL (MICHAEL), John, of Buckland St. Mary, Esq., and Joane *Tomsham*, of Up Ottery, co. Devon. Bdm. Francis Hathway, Thomas Kent, Rector of Buckland St. Mary, and Samuel Hill, of North Petherton. At Buckland St. Mary, 10 July 1671.
- MICHELL, John, of Nempnett, yeom., and Elizabeth *Twitt*, of Batcombe. At Nempnett, 9 Feb. 1728-9.
- MICHELL, John, of Corton Denham, yeom., and Lucy *Pool*, of Trent, sp., aged 23; father cons. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 2 Jan. 1712-13.
- MICHELL, John, of Wincanton, yeom., and Ann *Andrews* of the same Bdm. William Andrews, of Maperton, linen-weaver. 23 Jan. 1709-10.
- MIDDLE, John, of Pilton, yeom., and Frances *Headland*, of Pill, sp., aged 25; mother cons. At Doultling, East Pennard or S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 16 June 1687.
- MIDDLE, John, of Pilton, yeom., and Anne *Walter*, of Baltonsborough, wid. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 10 Feb. 1710-11.
- MIDDLECOT, William, of Wells, gent., and Mary *Winchcombe* of the same, sp. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 7 Jan. 1701-2.
- MIDDLEHAM, William, of Compton Bishop, yeom., batchelor, and Elizabeth *Gorse*, of Banwell, sp. At S. Cuthbert's or the Cathedral, Wells, 24 Apr. 1746.
- MIDDLEHAM, Augustus, of West Lydford, tailor, aged 20, and Ann *Golslen*, of West Bradley, sp. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 8 June 1678.
- MIDLAM, Joseph, of Nailsea, plumber, batchelor, and Ann *Gutch*, of Coxley. At S. Cuthbert's Out parish, S. Cuthbert's or the Cathedral, Wells, 24 Feb. 1748-9.
- MILES, John, of Haselbury Bryan, Dorset, and Mary *Moore*, of Holwell. Bdm. Thomas Moore, of Holwell. At Maperton, 2 May 1731.
- MILES, Richard, of Durston, yeom., aged 24, and Willmoth *Drake*, of Monckton, sp., aged 25; parents of both cons. At Thurloxton or Monckton, 30 Aug. 1677.
- MILES, Gideon, of S. Cuthbert's, Wells, yeom., and Ann *Pearce*, of Shepton Mallet, sp. . . ., 30 May 1726.
- MILGROVE, Robert, of Bathwick, and Mary *Pitt*, of Walcot, wid., 6 Oct. 1724.
- MILGROVE, Samuel, of Meare, yeom., sp. (*sic*), and Amy *Hole* of the same, wid. At Meare or the Cathedral, Wells, 11 Jan. 1753.
- MILKINS, Richard, a Quaker, of Brislington, blacksmith, and Elizabeth *Day* of the same, sp., aged 35; no parents. At the Cathedral, Wells, 13 July 1704.
- MILKINS, William, of Rowberrow, cordwainer, and Hannah *Milkins* of the same, sp., aged 35. At the Cathedral, Wells, 24 Apr. 1727.
- MILLARD, Thomas, of Shepton Mallet, widower, and Amy *Cooke* of the same, sp. At Shepton Mallet, 19 Sept. 1740.
- MILLARD, Thomas, of Bristol, batchelor, and Sarah *Chappell*, of Worle, sp. At the Cathedral, Wells, 18 Dec. 1740.

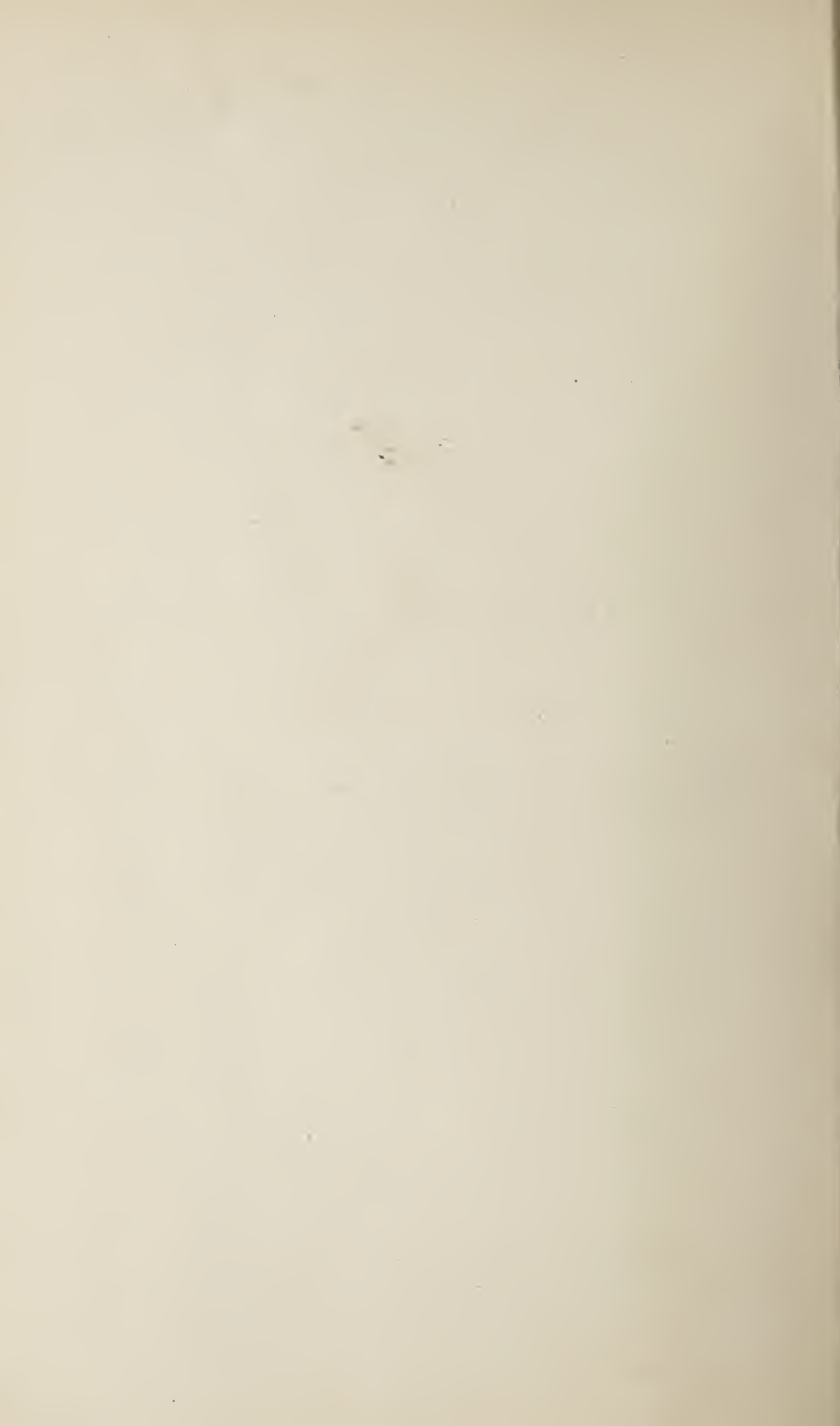


- MILLARD, James, of Shepton Mallet, widower, and Mary *Punfield*, widow. At Shepton Mallet, 25 June 1745.
- MILLARD, Samuel, of Corton Denham, batchelor, and Sarah *Warre*, sp. At S. Cuthbert's or the Cathedral, Wells, 13 March 1747-8.
- MILLARD, Thomas, of Downhead, cardmaker, and Mary *Munday*, of Upton Noble, sp., aged 23; father cons. At the Cathedral, Wells, 7 Dec. 1728.
- MILLARD, Joseph, of S. Cuthbert's, Wells, batchelor, and Susannah *Day*, of Dinder, sp. 18 Nov. 1738.
- MILLARD, John, of Biddisham, batchelor, and Elizabeth *Brown*, of Badgworth, sp. (This John sometimes given as Joseph.) At Winscombe, 31 March 1739.
- MILLARD, Edward, of Milton Clevedon, and Martha *Clement* of the same, sp. 18 Sept. 1728.
- MILLARD, Thomas, of Wells, stocking-maker, and Mary *Jeboe* of the same, wid. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 23 March 1729-30.
- MILLARD, William, of Bath, and Mary *Westbury* of the same, sp. 6 Apr. 1714.
- MI (? MILLARD), Edward, of West Monckton, and Melior *Couch*, of Castle Cary, sp., aged 32. At West Monckton, Castle Cary or . . . . . 1713.
- MILLARD, William, of Widcombe, and Elizabeth *Peirce*, of Bath. At Bathwick or South Stoke, 28 Oct. 1713.
- MILLARD, John, of Downhead, husb., and Mary *King*, of Doultling, sp., aged 30; mother cons. At Mells, Doultling or Wanstrow, 27 Feb. 1684-5.
- MILLARD, Roger, of Compton Martin, yeom., and Mary *Edghill* of the same, sp., aged 21; father cons. At the Cathedral or S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 7 Sept. 1686.
- MILLARD, Thomas, of Pill, yeom., and Joane *Maby*, of Ditchheat, sp., aged 30; parents cons. At Wells, Pill or Ditchheat, 18 Sept. 1686.
- MILLARD, John, of Shepton Mallet, tailor, and Ann *Sayer*, of Hemington, sp., aged 30; mother cons. At S. Cuthbert's or the Cathedral, Wells, 22 June 1686.
- MILLARD, John, of . . ., tailor, and Eleanor *Whiting* of the same, sp., aged 20; parents cons. At Cranmore, Ditchheat or East Pennard, . . . 1687.
- MILLARD, Richard, of Wells, husb., and Elizabeth *Darlen*, of Wookey, wid., aged 40. At Dinder, Binegar or Wells, 2 March 1684-5. [This entry cancelled.]
- MILLARD, Samuel, of Wells, hosier, and Elizabeth *Pitney*, of Glastonbury, sp., aged 29; mother cons. At Glastonbury, 1 Apr. 1708.
- MILLARD, Isaac, of Wells, and Mary *Arney* of the same, sp. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 24 June 1709.
- MILLARD, Samuel, of Wells, hosier, and Ann *Dirrick* of the same, sp. At Croscombe, 15 Sept. 1709.
- MILLARD, Walter, of Worle, husb., and Agnes *West*, sp., aged 35. At Worle, Kewstoke or Weston sub Mendip, 27 Apr. 1677.
- MILLARD, Benjamin, of Corston, cordwainer, and Mary *Salmon* of the same, sp. At Corston, 26 Feb. 1708-9.

Marriage Licences

in the

Diocese of Bath & Wells.



- MILLARD, Thomas, of Moorlinch, husb., and Mary *Durston* of the same, sp. ; parents cons. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 20 Jan. 1680-1.
- MILLARD, James, of Isle Abbots, butcher, and Grace *Rugg* of the same, wid. At Isle Abbots, Ilton or Isle Brewers, 12 March 1680-1.
- MILLARD, Samuel, of Wells, worsted comber, and Ann *May* of the same, sp. Bdm. Roger Roberts, of Wells, husb. At Norton Malreward or Chew Stoke, 6 Aug. 1703.
- MILLARD, Richard, of Biddisham, husb., and Jane *Pearce* of the same, sp. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 29 May 1712.
- MILLARD, John, of Batcombe, hosier, and Catherine *Slatford*, of Brewham, sp., aged 22 ; parents cons. At Brewham, Kilmington or Batcombe, 8 July 1702.
- MILLARD, Thomas, of Stoke Lane, innholder, and Sarah *Stone* of the same, sp. ; father cons. At Stoke Lane, Doultling or Mells, 20 Sept. 1724.
- MILLARD, Joseph, of Charterhouse Hinton, yeom., and Mary *Robinson* of the same, sp., aged 21 ; parents cons. At Priddy, 28 May 1725.
- MILLARD, James, of Shepton Mallet, tailor, and Elizabeth *Pearse*, of Wells, sp. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, or Wookey, 4 Nov. 1725.
- MILLARD, John, of Batcombe, yeom., and Mary *Lewis*, of Norton St. Philip, sp., aged 26 ; mother cons. At the Cathedral, Wells, 21 Apr. 1726.
- MILLARD, William, of Banwell, yeom., and Melliar *Cowper* of the same, sp. ; parents cons. At Banwell or the Cathedral, Wells, 29 March 1726.
- MILLARD, William, and Rebecca *Redwood*, of Cossington. 9 Dec. 1704.
- MILLARD, James, of Farrington, and Dinah *Heale*, of Clutton, sp., aged 42. At Clutton, Bedminster or Long Ashton, 8 Oct. 1718.
- MILLARD, Thomas, of Winscombe, yeom., and Ann *Millard alias Martin* of the same, sp., aged 40 ; no parents. At Winscombe or Shipham, 1 March 1719-20.
- MILLARD, William, of Evenlode, co. Gloucester, yeom., and Hannah *Smith*, of Bath, sp. At Bath, Langridge, Bathwick or South Stoke, 11 Sept. 1721.
- MILLARD, John, of Weston-super-Mare, yeom., and Hannah *Chappell*, of Kewstoke, sp., aged 21 ; parents cons. At Kewstoke or the Cathedral, Wells, 5 Sept. 1721.
- MILLARD, Richard, of Bawdrip, husb., and Elizabeth *Lockier*, sp. 9 Oct. 1712.
- MILLARD, William, of Wanstrow, yeom., batchelor, and Elizabeth *Love* of the same, sp. At Wanstrow or the Cathedral, Wells, 16 Nov. 1752.
- MILLARD, Charles, of Alford, and Mary *Green* of the same, sp. At Alford or North Barrow, 1 Sept. 1727.
- MILLARD, Richard, of Bath, tallow chandler, and Jane *Toggey* of the same, sp., aged 40. At Englishcombe, 19 June 1727.
- MILLEMAN, John, of Axbridge, victualler, and Ann *Richards* of the same, wid. At Axbridge, 1 Feb. 1722-3.



- MILLEMAN, John, of Axbridge, victualler, and Anne *Augner* of the same, wid. 3 Dec. 1719.
- MILLER, William, of Long Ashton, gent., batchelor, and Eleanor *Phelps* of the same, sp. At the Cathedral, Wells, 24 May 1748.
- MILLER, William, of Baltonsborough, batchelor, and Jane *Bishop*, of Butleigh, sp. At the Cathedral, Wells, 1 Jan. 1737-8.
- MILLER, John, of Badgworth, husb., and Elizabeth *Counsell* of the same, sp., aged 30; no parents. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 16 May 1711.
- MILLER, William, of East Brent, yeom., and Edith *Cabell* of the same, sp., aged 30; no parents. At S. Cuthbert's or the Cathedral, Wells, 23 May 1726.
- MILLER, Richard, of Keynsham, and Elizabeth *Legg*, of Bristol, sp. 23 June 1720.
- MILLER, John, of Yeovil, cooper, and Elizabeth *Hutchins*, of Ly . . , co. Dorset, sp. At Somerton or Ilchester, 11 Nov. 1711.
- MILLER, John, of Milborne Port, husb., and Martha *Springate* of the same, sp. 24 Oct. 1714.
- MILLERD, Joseph, of Stogursey, flaxman, and Jane *Honiball* of the same. At Stogursey, 7 June 1755.
- MILLERD, Samuel, of Road, drugget-maker, and Ann *Pockeridge* of the same. At Frome Selwood, 4 Sept. 1710.
- MILLERD, Samuel, of Batcombe, maltster, and Ann *Chislet* of the same, sp. At Binegar, 3 Sept. 1750.
- MILLS, William, of Berrow, husb., and Joane *Collins* of the same, sp., aged 24; no parents. At Berrow or Breane, . . Nov. 1713.
- MILLS, Samuel, of Huntspill, clerk, and Ann *Wooddeson* of the same, sp. At Huntspill, 24 Sept. 1716.
- MILLS, James, of Stanton Drew, yeom., and Mary *Wright* of the same, sp. At Stanton Drew, Publow or Timsbury, 14 July 1710.
- MILLS, John, jun., of Bridgwater, ironmonger, and Elizabeth *Coleman* of the same, sp. Bdm. John Mills, sen., of Bridgwater, sexton. 17 Dec. 1711.
- MILLS, James, of Goathurst, yeom., and Frances *Sheares*. sp. Bdm. Robert Mills. 3 June 1714.
- MILLS, William, of Redlynch, in Bruton, chapman, and Rachael *Gill* of the same, wid. 5 May 1715.
- MILLS, James, of Wells, carpenter, batchelor, and Elizabeth *Andrews* of the same, sp. At S. Cuthbert's Wells, 7 Sept. 1754.
- MILLS, Augustine, of Bath, and Martha *Blinman* of the same, sp., aged 40. At Bathwick or Claverton, 14 March 1726-7.
- MILNER, John, of Bridgwater, gent., and Joane *Street*, of Kilve, sp., aged 23; mother cons. At Kilve, Holford, Dodington or . . . , 19 Feb. 1714-15.
- MILNER, Thomas, of Bridgwater, apothecary, and Hannah *Roberts*, of Wrington, sp., aged 26; no parents. At Whitchurch or Dundry, 28 Dec. 1681.
- MILNER, William, of Bridgwater, gent., and Mary *Glover*, of Frome, sp., aged 19; father cons. At Frome Selwood, Beckington or Bridgwater, 20 Nov. 1717.

- MILSHAM, William, of Bristol, gardener, and Sarah *Young*, of Blagdon, sp., aged 20 ; no parents, but grandparents cons. At S. Cuthbert's or the Cathedral, Wells, 6 Sept. 1705.
- MILTON, Benjamin, and Ann *Wakefield*, of St. Decuman's. At St. Decuman's, 5 March 1746-7.
- MILTON, Richard, of Fitzhead, yeom., and Sarah *Cruland* of the same, sp. Bdm. William Napper, of Bishop's Lydeard, yeom. At Bishop's Lydeard, 26 Sept. 1695.
- MILTON, Edward, of Wookey, husb., and Elizabeth *Cook* of the same, sp., aged 25 ; no parents. At Wookey, 15 Sept. 1724.
- MILWARD, John, of Walton, bachelor, and Mary *Hurman* of the same, sp. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 24 Nov. 1740.
- MILWARD, James, of Frome, handle-setter, and Ann *Singer* of the same, sp. At Elm, 29 Sept. 1736.
- MILWARD, David, of Bruton, mercer, aged 27, and Easter *Hippesley*, of Wells, sp., age about 23. At Batcombe, Lamyatt or Bruton, 5 July 1678.
- MINES, Thomas, of Corsley, Wilts, and Elizabeth *Dredge*, of Frome Selwood, sp. 11 May 1708.
- MINTERNE, Partridge, of North Perrott, yeom., and Sarah, dau. of William *Tinney*, of Sutton Bingham, gent. At Yeovil or Sutton Bingham, 5 Oct. 1708.
- MINTY, Robert, of Frome Selwood, clothworker, and Mary *Adams* of the same, wid. At Frome, Kilmersdon or Laverton, 3 June 1720.
- MITCHELL, John, of Pitcombe, and Betty *Russ* of the same. At Maperton, 27 Sept. 1731.
- MITCHELL, Robert, of North Petherton, clothier, and Mary *Parson*, of Bridgwater, sp., aged 26 ; father cons. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 31 May 1686.
- MITCHELL, George, of Pulham, Dorset, and Catherine *Dourton*, of Glastonbury, sp., aged 31 ; parents cons. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 29 Dec. 1686.
- MITCHELL, Arthur, of Huntspill, yeom., and Sarah *Layng* of the same, wid. At Huntspill, Paulett, Woolavington or Wells, 1 Dec. 1701.
- MITCHELL, Walter, and Alice *Mitchell*, both of Chedzoy. At Chedzoy, Bawdrip or Woolavington, 13 Oct. 1706.
- MITCHELL, Francis, of Melksham, Wilts, and Mary *Keignton*, of Weston by Bath. At SS. Peter and Paul, Bath, Bathwick or Twerton, 12 Aug. 1702.
- MITCHELL, Joseph, of Cossington, husb., and Mary *Tutton*, of Wedmore, sp., aged 22 ; mother cons. Application for licence by her brother, . . . Tutton. 29 Jan. 1722-3.
- MITCHELL, Thomas, of Chedzoy, yeom., bachelor, and Rebecca *Baker*, of Weston Zoyland, sp. Bdm. Thomas Baker, of Weston Zoyland, yeom. At the Cathedral, Wells, or Weston Zoyland, 19 Oct. 1751.
- MITCHELL, John, of South Cadbury, husb., aged 26, and Ann *Haggard*, of Sutton, sp., aged 26. At Weston Bampfiede or Sutton Montis, 14 Apr. 1679.

- MOFFET, Thomas, of Stogursey, gent., aged 29, and Mary *Spreate* of the same, sp., aged 24; mother cons. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 5 Dec. 1677.
- MOGER, William, of Wolverton, widower, and Betty *Edwards*, of Road, sp. At Elm, 15 Apr. 1744.
- MOGER, Robert, of Wolverton, and Mary *Earle*, of North Chadly (*sic*),<sup>1</sup> Wilts, sp. Application for licence by Toby Crabb, of Wolverton, 26 Aug. 1704.
- MOGG, Abraham, of Wells, stocking-maker, and Elizabeth *Knight*, of Henbury, co. Gloucester, sp. At Bedminster, 19 Aug. 1748.
- MOGG, Edmond, of Shepton Montague, and Martha *Syms* of the same, sp. At Maperton, 4 March 1747-8.
- MOGG, Francis, of Wincanton, gent., and Elizabeth *Lewis* of the same, sp. At Maperton, 12 Oct. 1747.
- MOGG, Richard, of Lovel's Upton [Upton Lovel], Wilts, mason, and Sarah *Harding*, of Timsbury, sp. At Frome, 29 June 1731.
- MOGG, Thomas, Rector of Stowell, and Catherine *Clarke*, of Evercreech, sp., aged 30; no parents. At Almsford, Yeovilton, Chapel of Week or elsewhere, 27 Sept. 1683.
- MOGG, Robert, of Huntspill, yeom., and Ann *Woodland* of the same, sp. Bdm. George Grove and Henry Player. 18 Oct. 1704.
- MOGG, Benjamin, of Bruton, yeom., and Elizabeth *Stafford*, of Bratton, sp., aged 27; father cons. At the Cathedral, Wells, 2 June 1726.
- MOGG, Robert, of Puddimore Milton, husb., and Christian *Hallett* of the same, sp. 4 Feb. 1710-11.
- MOGGE, Abraham, of Shepton Montague, victualler, and Elizabeth *Towgood* of the same, sp. Bdm. John Towgood of the same, yeom. At Maperton, 15 Nov. 1708.
- MOGGRIDGE, Thomas, of Compton Martin, batchelor, and Elizabeth *Fowles* of the same, sp. At Compton Martin, 31 Dec. 1746.
- MOGGRIDGE, William, of Minehead, clerk vicar, and Joanna *Chard* of the same. At Minehead, 31 Oct. 1709.
- MOGRIDGE, Robert, of North Petherton, yeom., and Joane *Nowell* of the same, wid., aged 25; no parents. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 10 Jan. 1681-2.
- MOHUN, James, of Wells, tailor, and Sarah *Weekes*, of Shepton Mallet, sp., aged 21; parents cons. At Shepton Mallet, Cameley or . . . , 10 Aug. 1721.
- MOMMA (*sic*), Jacob, of Langford, mercer, aged 28, and Sarah *Hort*, of Wrington, sp., aged 20; parents cons. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 8 June 1677.
- MOMPESON, Henry, of Upton Noble, Esq., and Helena *Bourne*, of Godney, wid. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 1 Feb. 1680-1.
- MONCKE, Joseph, of Yeovil, yeom., and Hannah *Wilkinson*, of Thorne Coffin, sp.; father cons. At Thorne Coffin or Tintinhull, 26 Aug. 1684.
- MONCKE, Abraham, of Taunton Magdalen, fuller, and Jane *Talbot* of the same, sp. Bdm. John Howell, of Taunton Magdalen, serge-maker. At Taunton Magdalen, 15 June 1672.

<sup>1</sup> Probably Cadley in Savernake, which is north of Cadley in Collingbourne Kingston.

- MONCKTON, John, of Kingsbury, husb., and Elizabeth *Higgins*, of Montague [Montacute], sp. At Crewkerne or Montague [Montacute], 2 May 1730.
- MONINGS, John, of Worle, and Mary *Jones*, of Banwell. 14 Oct. 1712.
- MONK, Henry, of St. James', Taunton, bachelor, and Sarah *Saunders*, of St. Mary Magdalene, Taunton, sp. Bdm. William Monk, sergeweaver, father of Henry Monk. At St. Mary Magdalene, Taunton, 25 Apr. 1754.
- MOODY, James, of Newton St. Loe, yeom., and Amy *Belcher*, of Englishcombe, sp., aged 30 ; no parents. At Englishcombe or S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 28 May 1718.
- MOODY, Christopher, of Englishcombe, husb., and Jane *Podder*, of Shepton Mallet, sp., aged 29 ; mother cons. At Shepton Mallet or S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 6 June 1718.
- MOODY, Christopher, of East Pennard, widower, and Sarah *Purnald* of the same, sp. At East Pennard, 28 March 1752.
- MOODY, John, of Horningsham, Wilts, and Ezet *Edwards*. At Frome, 20 Aug. 1751.
- MOODY, Thomas, at Shepton Mallet, carpenter, and Joyce *Marchant* of the same, sp., aged 22 ; parents cons. At Shepton Mallet, 14 July 1727.
- MOON, John, of Leigh-sub-Mendip, and Elizabeth *Dallimore*, of Downhead, sp., aged 40. At Binegar, 16 Aug. 1707.
- MOONE, John, of Midsomer Norton, widower, and Martha *Selway*, of Ashwick, wid. At Radstock or Foxcote, 27 May 1745.
- MOONE, James, of Bath, tailor, and Joyce *Porvell* of the same, wid. At Claverton, Bath or Bathwick, 26 July 1716.
- MOONE, John, of Middlezoy, husb., aged 26, and Milliard *Hucklebridg* of the same, sp., aged 25 ; father living. At Weston in Zoyland, Ottery or Aller, 20 Nov. 1676.
- MOOR, Richard, and Sarah *Quarman*. At Dunkerton, 31 May 1746.
- MOOR, John, of Butleigh, yeom., and Margaret *Johnson*, of Stoke-sub-Hambdon, sp. At the Cathedral, Wells, 19 Apr. 1728.
- MOORE, John, of Chilmark, Wilts, bachelor, and Mary *Payne*, of Kilmington, wid. Bdm. Thomas Morse, of Lamyatt. At Kilmington, 6 June 1740.
- MOORE, Francis, of Kilmersdon, yeom., and Elizabeth *Sheppard*, of Elm, sp. Bdm. John Sheppard, of Elm, baker. At Elm, 7 Apr. 1746.
- MOORE, John, of Gillingham, Dorset, and Martha *Hill*, of Bruton, sp. At Bruton, Redlynch or Week Chapel, 24 Nov. 1747.
- MOORE, Joseph, of Glastonbury, cutler, widower, and Johanna *Court* of the same, widow. At St. John's, Glastonbury, 1 Apr. 1748.
- MOORE, James, of East Cranmore, gent., and Christian *Hill*, of West Pennard, sp., aged 37 ; no parents. 17 Dec. 1729.
- MOORE, Thomas, of Mells, broadweaver, and Mary *Season*, of Leigh-on-Mendip, sp. Bdm. John Season, of Leigh-on-Mendip, narrowweaver. At Elm, 23 Feb. 1735-6.
- MOORE, John, of Radstock, bachelor, being over 21, and Betty *Scudamore*, of Swanswick, sp. ; parents cons. At Foxcote, 14 Apr. 1739.



- MOORE, Charles, of Wells, cordwainer, and Anne *Strode* of the same, sp. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 18 . . . , 1714.
- MOORE, John, of Mells, clothier, and Ann *Bisse*, of Whatley, sp., aged 22; parents cons. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, or elsewhere, 13 Apr. 1685.
- MOORE, John, of East Cranmore, gent., and Elizabeth *Meade*, of Castle Cary, sp. 2 Aug. 1715.
- MOORE, William, of Shepton Mallet, clothworker, and Mary *Colstone* of the same, sp., aged 19; father cons. At Croscombe, Doultling or Pill, . . . 1687.
- MOORE, Philip, of Standerwick, husb., and Catherine *Clark*, of Frome Selwood, sp. At Frome, Berkley or Elme, 28 March 1710.
- MOORE, William, of Kilmersdon, husb., and Anne *Moore* of the same, sp., aged 19; parents cons. At Kilmersdon, Babington, Ashwick, Holcombe or Binegar, 4 Aug. 1707.
- MOORE, William, of Wells, cordwainer, and Frances *Browne* of the same, sp. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 21 Oct. 1709.
- MOORE, Christopher, of Creech St. Michael, miller, and Mary *Priest*, wid. At Creech St. Michael, 23 Nov. 1755.
- MOORE, Hugh, of Old Cleeve, gunsmith, and Elizabeth *Head*, of Nettlecombe, wid. At Taunton Magdalene, 19 May 1677.
- MOORE, William, of Emborough, yeom., and Hester *Guy* of the same, sp.; parents cons. At Doultling or Shepton Mallet, 2 Oct. 1684.
- MOORE, John, of Kilmersdon, yeom., and Mary *Reed*, of East Cranmore, sp., aged 21; mother cons. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 10 July 1684.
- MOORE, Thomas, of S. Cuthbert's, Wells, yeom., and Ann *Gatcombe*, of Paulett, wid. At Moorlinch, Catcott or Shapwick, 17 Nov. 1683.
- MOORE, Samuel, of Bruton, gent., and Priscilla *Godderd*, of Upton Noble, sp.; mother cons. At Upton Noble, Wanstrow or Cloford, 2 Oct. 1682.
- MOORE, John, of Croscombe, clothier, aged 28, and Katherine *Horler*, of East Pennard, sp., aged 25; mother cons. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 25 Sept. 1680.
- MOORE, Thomas, of South Brewham, yeom., and Ann *Stokes*, of Cossington, sp., aged 22; mother cons. At Cossington, Chilton or Mark, 21 May 1681.
- MOORE, George, of Dulcot, in S. Cuthbert's parish Wells, yeom., aged 24, and Elizabeth *Netter*, of Chilton, in Moorlinch, wid. At S. John's, Glastonbury, Street or S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 10 Sept. 1677.
- MOORE, William, of East Brent, yeom., and Hannah *West*, of Berrow, sp., aged 29; father cons. At S. Cuthbert's or the Cathedral, Wells, 6 Feb. 1710-11.
- MOORE, John, of Congresbury, and Susan *Peterson*, of Kewstoke. At Congresbury, Kewstoke or Winscombe, 27 March 1711.
- MOORE, William, of Wells, cordwainer, and Sarah *Beach*, of Chewton. At Chewton or Axbridge, 31 March 1711.
- MOORE, Philip, of . . . , yeom., and Elizabeth *Davis*, of Laverton, wid. At S. Cuthbert's or the Cathedral, Wells, 29 Nov. 1712.

MOORE, William, of Mells, clothier, and Hannah *Burges* of the same, sp., aged 17 or 18; father cons. At Mells, 8 Dec. 1702.

This note is appended:—"These are to certify whome it may conserne that it is agreed uppon by Richard Moore, of Mells, and John Burges of the same, that William Moore, son of Richard Moore, shall by the Grace of God take Hannah, the daughter of John Burges, to wife, witness our hands the 5<sup>th</sup> of December, 1702, Richard Moore, John Burges."

MOORE, Samuel, of Weston in Gordano, husb., and Mary *Duban* of the same, sp., aged 28. At Weston in Gordano, Churchill, Congresbury, Kingston Seymour or Dundry, 10 Aug. 1703.

MOORE, Thomas, of Banwell, yeom., and Fortune *Tripp*, of Kingston, sp., aged 20; father cons. At Kingston, 1 Nov. 1703.

MOORE, George, of The Liberty of St. Andrew's, Wells, drugget-maker, and Margaret *Lovell*, of Wells, wid. At the Cathedral, Wells, 19 May 1725.

MOORE, James, of Marston Bigott, husb., and Eleanor *Wheeler alias Ayres*, of Frome, sp. At Marston Bigott, 3 Feb. 1725-6.

MOORE, Richard, of Bruton, woolcomber, and Ann *Robins*, sp., aged 20; mother cons. At Bruton, Brewham or Redlynch, March 1705.

MOORE, George, of Charterhouse, batchelor, and Elizabeth *Vowles*, of Compton Martin, sp. Bdm. Joseph Vowles, of Compton Martin, yeom. At Compton Martin, 10 Sept. 1754.

MOORE, William, of Yatton, yeom., and Elizabeth *Webb*, of Wrington, wid. At Wrington, Congresbury or Backwell, 21 Oct. 1726.

MOORE, . . . , of Clutton, and Elizabeth *Applin*, of Shepton Mallet, sp.; parents cons. Bdm. . . . Moore, of Clutton, yeom., batchelor. At Shepton Mallet or Hutton, 16 Feb. 1682-3.

MOORE, Aquilla, of Huntspill, husb., and Ann *Came* of the same, sp., aged 30. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 8 May 1681.

MOORMAN, Thomas, of Bath, and Mary *Taylor* of the same, wid. At Bath, 20 Sept. 1723.

MORE, Philip, of Chilmark, Wilts, woolstapler, and Mary *Hays*, of Frome Selwood, sp. Bdm. William Pubsay, of Frome Selwood, cardmaker. At . . . , 16 Jan. 1705-6.

MORE, William, of Road, tailor, and Mary *Lewis*, of Norton St. Philip, sp. At Frome Selwood, 18 Dec. 1710.

MORES, Richard, of Milborne Port, yeom., and Sarah *Russel*, of Somerton, sp., aged 30. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 2 March 1678-9.

MORGAN, Edward, of Frome, clothier, and Elizabeth *Webb* of the same, sp. At Frome, 6 Sept. 1742.

MORGAN, Charles, of Bath, gent., widower, and Haunah *Jones*, of Weston-by-Bath, sp. At Weston-by-Bath, 11 Jan. 1747-8.

MORGAN, Samuel, of Frome, broadweaver, and Martha *Haskell*, of Hill Deverill, Wilts, sp. At Frome, 27 Nov. 1746.

MORGAN, John, of Chelvey, yeom., batchelor, and Mary *Wallis* of the same, sp. At the Cathedral, Wells, 2 May 1748.

MORGAN, John, of Chelvey, yeom., and Elizabeth *Blinman*, of Long Ashton, sp. At Bedminster, Brockley or Backwell, 24 Nov. 1746.

- MORGAN, *alias* WILCOX, James, of Leigh-on-Mendip, clothworker, and Mary *Foreward*, of Sedgemoor, Wilts, sp. At Elm, 28 Apr. 1737.
- MORGAN, John, of Winford, batchelor, and Jane *Cole*, of Chew Stoke, sp. At the Cathedral, Wells, 11 Dec. 1739.
- MORGAN, Henry, of Nempnett, yeom., and Grace *Fox* of the same, sp., aged 30 ; no parents. At Nempnett or Chew Stoke, 17 Sept. 1716.
- MORGAN, William, of Pill, gent., aged 19, and Ann *Peirce*, of Shepton Mallet, aged 22 ; parents cons. At Chewton, Colehenton (*sic*) or East Lydford, 18 Dec. 1679. Granted, but afterwards cancelled.
- MORGAN, Thomas, of Pill, sergemaker, aged 24, and Sarah *Clarke*, of Lovington, aged 28. At East Lydford, 4 Apr. 1678.
- MORGAN, Roger, of Winford *alias* Winfrith, yeom., and Mary *Fowles*, of Batcombe, sp., aged 23 ; parents cons. At Batcombe or S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 28 June 1680.
- MORGAN, William, of Wells, gent., and Mary *Codrington*, of Dodington, co. Glouc., sp. Bdm. John Morgan, of Warminster, gent., Thomas Cannington, of Warminster, gent. At North Stoke, Weston-by-Bath, Swanswick or S. Catherine, 22 Dec. 1673.<sup>1</sup>
- MORGAN, John, of Charterhouse Hinton, baker, and Frances *Grant* of the same, sp. At Norton St. Philip, Charterhouse Hinton or Laverton, 11 Feb. 1712-13.
- MORGAN, Richard, of Wells, and Elizabeth *Sprudd*, of Priddy, sp. At the Cathedral, Wells, 19 Sept. 1702.
- MORGAN, Thomas, and Jane *Jones*, of Clevedon. 24 June 1723.
- MORGAN, John, of Chelvey, yeom., and Mary *Heale*, of West Harptree. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 9 Apr. 1724.
- MORGAN, Walter, of Shepton Mallet, and Elizabeth *Speed* of the same, aged 23. At the Cathedral or S. Cuthbert's, Wells, 2 July 1724.
- MORGAN, Thomas, of Norton St. Philip, pipemaker, and Ann *Vearse* of the same, sp., aged 24 ; father cons. At Norton St. Philip, South Stoke, Tellisford, Laverton or Wolverton, 21 Sept. 1705.
- MORGAN, John, of East Harptree, clothworker, and Elizabeth *Hyatt*, of Shepton Mallet, sp., aged 20 ; parents cons. At S. Cuthbert's, Wells, or . . . , 27 Sept. 1705.
- MORGAN, Thomas, of Stower Provost, co. Dorset, and Frances *Gifford*, of Taunton. 10 Dec. 1717.
- MORGAN, Benjamin, of Warminster, peruke-maker, and Sarah *Forward*, of Frome Selwood, sp., aged 21 ; parents cons. 7 Dec. 1719.
- MORGAN, Robert, of Banwell, and Mary *Day*, of Loxton, sp. ; father cons. At Loxton, Hutton, Uphill or Bleadon, 24 Aug. 1720.
- MORGAN, John, of Winscombe, and Sarah *Lendon* of the same, wid. At Winscombe, 29 Aug. 1722.
- MORGAN, William, of Charterhouse Hinton, and Sarah *Kutty* of the same. At Norton St. Philip, Charterhouse Hinton or Laverton, 13 Sept. 1722.

<sup>1</sup> This marriage appears to have been celebrated at Dodington, 24 Dec. 1673. See extracts from the Parish Register of that place relating to the family of Codrington, printed in *The History of Antigua*, by Vere Langford Oliver, vol. i, p. 173.

## INDEX OF PERSONS.

An asterisk (\*) after a number denotes that the name occurs more than once on that page.

References to Arms are printed in *italics*.

- Aaron of Lincoln, 212  
 Abbott, Abbot, 57, 103\*, 104, 254  
 Abercrombie, Lord, 69  
 Aberdeen, Earldom of, 70  
 Abraham the Jew, of Winchester, 212  
 Acclam, 36  
 Acclome, 38  
 Acheson, 70  
 Acoure, de, *see* Okeover  
 Adams, 38, 42, 275  
 Adamson, 105, 200, 277  
 Adderley, 59\*  
 Adrian, 274  
 Agar, Agard, 46  
 Aikins, 102  
 Ainsdale, 90  
 Ainslie, 102  
 Aislabie, 178  
 Akin, 58  
 Akrigg, 256  
 Albany, Murdac, Duke of, 69  
 Albaston, de, 25  
 Albini, de, 211  
 Albiniaco, de, 7  
 Alcock, 44, 57  
 Alcomberi, de, 126\*  
 Alexander, 195, 278  
 Alie, 227\*, 229\*, 232\*, 233\*  
 Alington, 288  
 Allan, 102, 104, 106, 196  
 Allanson, 261  
 Allconah, 101  
 Allen, 56, 276, 279\*  
 Allsop, 106  
 Alms, 199  
 Alphonso, son of the King of France, 81  
 Alston, 230  
 Amice, Amys, 107\*, 108, 111, 112, 113  
 Amundeville, 214  
 Anasia, 59  
 Anchant, 276, 278  
 Anderson, 59\*, 85, 101, 103\*, 104\*, 105\*, 201, 274  
 Andrea, 104  
 Andrews, Andrewes, 59, 63\*, 106\*  
 Anestia, de, 211  
 Angoulême, Bishop of, 79, 167, 168, 169  
 Angoulême, Counts of, 8, *see also* La Marche  
 Angoulême, Isabel Countess of, 78\*  
 Annandale, Earls of, 70  
 Anstey, 103  
 Anstruther, 106  
 Antonio, 273  
 Apatchah, 56  
 Apothecaries Company, 203  
 Appelton, dil, 127  
 Appleby, 93  
 Aragon, King of, 16, 73  
 Arbuthnot, 281  
 Archiac, *see* D'Archiac  
 Arcy, de, 221  
 Arden, 121  
 Arderne, 26, 27, 94  
 Ardington, 174  
 Argyll, Dukes of, 70  
 Armagh, Archbishop of, 2  
 Armagnac, Count of, 241  
 Armin, Armin, 49, 83, 180  
 Arncliffe, 255  
 Arthington, 93  
 Arundel, 245  
 Arundel, Countess of, 7  
 Arundel, Earls of, 7, 62, 211  
 Ashburnham, Asheburnham, 247  
 Ashe, 96  
 Ashfield, 134, 144  
 Ashman, Asheman, Asshe-  
 man, 126\*, 127  
 Ashton, 205  
 Aske, 36, 258  
 Askin, 196  
 Aslakes, 136  
 Atherton, 261  
 Atholl, Celtic Earls of, 71  
 Atholl, Dukes of, 70\*, 288  
 Atkinson, 106  
 Atslow, Atte Slough, 60-63, 144  
 Atslow, 62  
 Atte Tye, *see* Tye  
 Audley, Audele, Aldythe-  
 legh, 27, 33\*, 223\*  
 Audley, Lord, 246\*  
 Augsdel, 90  
 Aungier, 36  
 Austen, 72, 107\*, 112\*  
 Autun, (Eduensis), Bishop of, 170  
 Averill, 201  
 Avranches, Avenge, d', 283\*  
 Aylmer, 201  
 Aynscombe, 205  
 Ayscough, 255-257  
 Ayscough, 255  
 Babington, 277  
 Babthorpe, 36, 37, 93  
 Bacon, Bacun, 14, 275  
 Bacon, Sir Francis, 67  
 Baddily, 199  
 Badlesmere, 223  
 Badlesmere, Lord, 222  
 Bagaley, 194  
 Bagenal, 148\*  
 Bagot, 41  
 Bagshaw, 57  
 Bagster, 55



- Bailey, 104  
 Baillie, 280, *see also* Baylie  
 Bailliol, de, 32\*  
 Bain, Baine, 201, 274  
 Bainbridge, 101  
 Baker, 56, 59\*, 100, 136, 199, 275  
 Bakewell, 203  
 Baldeswell, de, 128  
 Balfour, 100, 101, 201, 273  
*Balliawle*, 116  
 Balloperoy, 198  
 Bamburg, Brambrough, 177  
 Bangor, Bishop of, 286  
 Banister, 258  
 Banks, 197  
 Baptist, 273  
 Bar, John of, 14  
 Barance, 103  
 Barber, 198  
 Barbur, 276  
 Barbut, 276  
 Barden, 35  
 Barker, 56, 99, 202  
 Barkham, 49  
 Barlow, 55, 100, 276  
 Barnardiston, 261  
 Barneby, 134  
 Barnes, Barns, 103, 152, 161  
 Barnett, 102  
 — Barrett, Barret, 53, 56, 100, 103, 200  
 Barry, 105, 274  
 Barsham, de, 125\*, 126\*, 127\*  
 Barsley, 281  
 Bartig, 105  
 Barton, 181, 257  
*Barwick*, 264  
 Basill, 109  
 Basset, 25\*, 29, 56  
 Bastings, 277  
 Bateman, 54, 199, 277  
 Bates, 182, 277  
 Bath and Wells, Bishops of, 19, 41  
 Batley, 105  
 Bauman, 200  
 Bavent, 214, 223  
 Bayerly, 198  
 Bayeux, Bishop of, 219  
 Baylie, 261; *see also* Bailley and Baillie  
 Bazeley, 195  
 Beatrice, of Burgundy, 4, 168, 242  
 Beatrice, of Geneva, 4, 5\*  
 Beauchamp, 149\*, 151  
 Beaumont, 200, 225  
 Beavot, 262-264  
*Beavot*, 262  
 Beazley, 54  
 Beck, 54, 59  
 Becket, à, 212, 219  
 Beckwith, 85, 91, 265, 276  
 Bederenden, Bederynden, 136, 137, 138\*  
 Bedford, 204  
 Bedford, Earl of, 232\*  
 Beetly, 106  
 Beisin, Beysyn, de, 31\*, 33, 34\*  
 Bek, de, 32, 33  
 Bekard, 36  
 Belasyse, 47  
 Belesby, de, 220  
 Belet, 18\*  
 Bell, 101, 197, 278  
 Belleville, de, 79, 80\*, 82, 166  
 Bellew, 55  
 Bellingham, 93  
 Bello, de, 211  
 Belt, 177  
 Benfield, 57  
 Beningworth, Benigworth, de, 214, 218, 220  
 Benjamin, 278  
 Bennett, 157\*, 160, 279  
 Bent, 101  
 Bentley, 263  
 Bentschneider, 58  
 Bere, le, 28\*  
 Berewick, de, 288  
 Berkeley, 14, 197, 223\*  
 Berkeley, Lord, 92, 222  
 Bernard, 85, 149, 150\*, 151, 153, 154\*, 155, 160, 215, 284\*  
 Berney, de, 126  
 Bery, 130  
 Bethell, 39  
 Beveridge, 100  
 Beverley, 46  
 Bewley, 104  
 Beyts, 280  
 Bicknell, 50  
 Bigges, 252  
 Bigod, *see* Bygod  
 Bigot, 1, 2  
*Billing*, 115  
 Bird, 195, 277; *see also* Burd  
 Black, 201  
 Blacker, 277, 278  
 Blackett, 54  
 Blackney, Blackeney, 151\*  
 Blair, 105  
 Blake, 281  
 Blakiston, 97  
 Bland, 194\*  
 Blenkinsop, 96  
 Blennerhassett, 127, 245  
 Blin, 72\*  
 Blomvyle, 136  
 Blount, 62, 246  
 Blundell, 195  
*Blunt*, 121  
 Blyth, 55, 101  
 Boardman, 200, 279  
 Bockyng, de, 126  
 Bodie, 59  
 Bodrigan, de, 224  
 Bohun, de, 212, 223  
 Boladan, 60  
 Bold, 104\*  
 Boles, 197  
 Boleson, 281  
 Boleyn, 249  
 Bolles, 253  
 Bollin, 106  
 Bolney, 249\*  
 Bond, 274  
 Bongrand, 51  
 Bonis, de, 237, 240\*  
 Boote, 60  
 Booth, Boothe, 46, 199  
 Boringdon, Lord, 179  
 Borrowes, 287  
 Bosc, 55, 100  
 Boteler, 137; *see also* Bottler and Butler  
 Boterdon, de, 23\*  
 Botetourt, 223  
 Bothwell, Lady Anne, 214  
 Bottiler, le, 30\*, 33\*; *see also* Boteler and Butler  
 Bough, 273  
 Boundes, Bondys, 135, 139, 140\*, 141  
 Bouchier, 47  
 Bourhton, Burghton, de, 26, 32  
 Bourke, 59, 280; *see also* Burke  
 Boussard, 277, 280  
 Boutflower, 198\*  
 Bowers, 198  
 Bowes, 95, 96\*  
 Bowland, 55  
 Bowler, 195, 199  
 Bowser, 53  
 Bowyer, 275  
 Boyd, 102  
 Brabazon, 202  
 Brackenbury, Brakenbury, 95, 116  
 Bradley, 281\*  
 Bradshaw, 49, 55, 278  
 Brady, 59, 102, 103  
 Brakenbury, *see* Brackenbury  
 Brampton, de, 126\*

- Brampton*, 121  
*Branson*, 57, 103, 275\*, 279  
*Braose*, *Briouze*, de, 1  
*Brasset*, 101  
*Brathwayt*, 256  
*Braunfeld*, 18\*  
*Braunche*, 20\*  
*Bray*, 130, 131, 134\*  
*Breadon*, 280  
*Bready*, 275  
*Brearey*, *Breary*, 174, 177  
*Bredin*, 197  
*Breley*, 280  
*Bressey*, 107  
*Bret*, de la, 242; *see also* *Brett*  
*Bretagne*, Count of, 165  
*Bretagne*, Dukes of, 78, 237  
*Brett*, 53, 55; *see also* *Bret* and *Brito*  
*Bretun*, le, 21, 22  
*Brews*, *Brewys*, 138\*  
*Brienne*, de, 164  
*Briggs*, *Briggs*, *Briggys*,  
*Bryggs*, *Bryggys*, 101\*,  
135, 139, 140\*, 204  
*Briguiet* de, 51  
*Brind*, 198, 273  
*Briouze*, de, *see* *Braose*  
*Bristow*, 53  
*Brito*, 212  
*Brock*, 199  
*Brockhill*, 121  
*Brodie*, 53\*, 270  
*Brokes*, de, 128\*  
*Brokesbanke*, 264  
*Bromley*, 59  
*Broughton*, *see* *Bourhton*  
*and* *Burghton*  
*Brouncker*, 201  
*Brown*, 55\*, 59, 102\*, 106,  
195, 196, 199, 200\*, 201\*,  
273, 278, 279\*, 281  
*Browne*, 53, 87, 116\*, 162  
*Brownrigg*, 201, 273  
*Bruce*, *Brus*, de, 32\*, 105,  
200  
*Bruce*, King Robert, 70  
*Brudenell*, 55  
*Bruges*, de, 23  
*Brunham*, de, 126  
*Brunton*, 55, 196  
*Bruyn*, 249\*  
*Bryan*, 57  
*Bryne*, 52  
*Buckingham*, *Buckyng-*  
*ham*, de, 28  
*Buckingham*, Duke of, 98  
*Buckinghamshire*, Earl of,  
180  
*Bucknall*, 202  
*Buffari*, 24\*  
*Bull*, 259, 280  
*Bulmer*, *Bulemer*, de, 182,  
211, 218\*  
*Bumpsted*, 139, 141  
*Bunkall*, 198  
*Buntynge*, 130  
*Burbridge*, 276  
*Burd*, 205  
*Burdett*, 103, 198  
*Burgall*, 198  
*Burge*, 52  
*Burgess*, 160  
*Burgh*, 256  
*Burgh*, Walter de, 2  
*Burghersh*, 223\*  
*Burghley*, Lord, 61, 109  
*Burghton*, *Bourhton*, de,  
26, 32  
*Burgundy*, *Beatrice*, of, 4,  
168, 242  
*Burgundy* and *Auxonne*,  
Count of, 4, 12  
*Burgundy*, Duke of, 163\*  
*Burk*, 56  
*Burke*, 274  
*Burke*, Sir Bernard, 282  
*Burn*, 58, 198  
*Burnaby*, 56  
*Burnand*, *see* *Byrnannd*  
*Burne*, 102  
*Burney*, 55  
*Burns*, 199, 276  
*Burroughs*, 201  
*Burton*, 40, 130  
*Burton* on *Trent*, Abbots  
of, 32, 143  
*Bushnell*, 281  
*Bussy*, 37  
*Butiller*, le, 17\*  
*Butland*, 52  
*Butler*, 52, 57, 59, 105,  
159, 160, 161, 162\*; *see*  
*also* *Boteler*, *Butiller*  
*and* *Pincerna*  
*Butler*, Theobald the, 2  
*Butterworth*, 273  
*Buttery*, 102  
*Byatt*, 197  
*Bygod*, 88  
*Byng*, 201\*  
*Byrne*, 160  
*Bywater*, 254  
*Caahan*, 273  
*Cachart*, 195, 201  
*Calcutta*, Bishop of, 261,  
262  
*Caldiera*, 105, 273, 280  
*Caldwell*, 57  
*Calthorpe*, *Calthrop*, 255  
*Calverley*, 265, 266  
*Cambell*, 187\*, 188  
*Cambell*, 188  
*Cameron*, 100  
*Canoy*, 223, 224, 226  
*Canoy*, Lord, 226  
*Campbell*, 58, 70\*, 101,  
104, 105\*, 196\*, 197, 198;  
*see also* *Cambell*  
*Campredon*, 50\*  
*Cannicott*, 59  
*Capper*, 54\*  
*Card*, 57  
*Carow*, 212  
*Carlter*, 274  
*Carlisle*, 103\*  
*Carlisle*, Bishops of, 261,  
272  
*Carlisle*, Earl of, 225  
*Carpenter*, 104, 149  
*Carr*, 59, 95, 99, 107, 111,  
184, 281  
*Carrere*, 101  
*Carrington*, 278  
*Carroll*, 160  
*Carrier*, 52  
*Cart*, 205  
*Carter*, 53  
*Carthy*, 281  
*Cary*, 57  
*Casamajor*, *Case Major*,  
230, 277, 279  
*Case*, 54  
*Casimire*, 58, 102  
*Cassan*, 159, 162\*  
*Cassin*, 280  
*Castle Stewart*, Earls of  
69  
*Castles*, 279  
*Castro Novo*, de, 8\*, 242  
*Catesby*, 146  
*Catterick*, 182  
*Catton*, 108  
*Caul*, 201  
*Cave*, 45  
*Cavendish*, 71, 144  
*Cavereswalle*, de, 28, 29\*  
*Cayley*, 260  
*Cecil*, 61, 108\*  
*Celle*, de la, 169, 237  
*Chalmers*, 54  
*Chamberlein*, 130  
*Chambers*, 195, 254, 277  
*Champagné*, 287  
*Chandos*, de, 30\*  
*Chanvenz*, *Chanuenz*, 9  
*Chapman*, 60, 281  
*Chard*, 103  
*Charles*, 128\*, 129, 131,  
133, 134  
*Charles I*, 87, 111, 123, 124  
*Charles*, King of France,  
168

- Charles IV, of France, 237\*  
 Charleton, 101  
 Charlotte, Queen, 203  
 Charnes, Chavernes, de, 26, 32\*  
 Chase, 52, 58, 101  
 Châtellerault, Vicomte de, 164\*  
 Châtillon, Seigneur de, 74  
 Chaumont, Chawmont, 91  
*Chaumont*, 90  
 Chaunceaus, de, 19  
 Chauncey, de, 217  
 Chaytor, 182  
 Cherchemont, 241  
 Cherleton, 223  
 Cherrington, 56  
 Chesham, Lords, 144  
 Chesney, 203  
 Chester, Earl of, 214  
 Chetelton, de, 27\*  
 Chew, 204  
 Childs, 59  
 Chilow, 102  
 Chinnery, 58, 100  
 Chisholm, 102, 274  
 Cholet, de, 51  
 Cholmley, 37, 42  
 Cholmondeley, 262\*  
 Christian, 201  
 Christie, 101, 277  
 Church, 60, 61, 62\*  
 Churchebald, 132  
*Chyrfold*, 121  
 Cirey, de, 16  
 Clamp, 197  
 Clapham, 89, 258  
 Clare, de, 76, 80\*  
 Clare, Countess de, 211  
 Claremont, 104  
 Claridge, 280  
 Clark, 56, 59\*, 103, 201, 257, 276  
 Clarke, 54, 57, 58, 90, 104, 266  
 Claver, le, 126  
 Clayton, 102, 196  
 Clement VII, Pope, 133  
 Cleveland, 72  
 Clifford, 223  
 Clifton, 63  
 Clinton, 100, 225\*  
 Clocky, 273  
 Cloke, 269  
 Clonmacnoise, Dean of, 287  
 Close, 56  
 Cobb, 86-88  
 Cobb, 86  
 Cobham, 136, 137, 138\*, 243, 249  
 Cobham of Sterborough, Lords, 243\*  
 Cochrane, 57, 103, 195  
 Cockburn, 52, 53, 196\*, 199  
 Cockerell, *see* Cokerel  
 Cockerton, 54  
*Codington*, 117  
 Cogan, de, 3  
 Coghill, 151  
 Coke, Cooke, 88, 178, 274  
 Cokerel, 127  
 Colclough, 287  
 Colebrooke, 52  
 Coleman, 200, 276  
 Coleville, *see* Colvill  
 Collet, 56  
 Collingwood, 183  
 Collins, 102, 104, 106, 200\*  
 Colman, 34  
 Colt, 288\*  
 Colthurst, 258\*  
 Columbers, de, 25\*  
 Colvill, Coleville, de, 125\*, 219\*, 221  
*Comberford*, 117  
 Comerford, 149\*  
 Compton, 101  
 Conisholme, 214  
 Connolly, 198  
 Connor, 55  
 Constable, 41, 42, 49, 87, 91, 92\*, 211, 212, 264, 265  
 Constantin, Costantin, 167  
 Conyers, 36, 95\*, 182, 183, 256  
 Cook, 277  
 Cooke, 54, 60, 160, 200, 269, 278\* ; *see also* Coke  
*Cooke*, 269\*  
 Coole, 45  
 Cooper, 101, 102, 103, 275  
 Copley, 62  
 Corbet, Corbett, 56, 57, 204  
 Corbuson, Corbisun, 28\*  
 Corea, 56  
 Cornafou, de, 167  
 Corneille, 287  
 Cornelius, 275  
 Corner, 278  
 Corney, 177  
 Cornwall, Richard Earl of, 4  
 Corry, 273  
 Costantin, *see* Constantin  
 Coster, de, 103  
 Cosyns, 100 ; *see also* Cozens  
 Cotter, 157, 162  
 Cotton, 53, 112, 144  
 Cottrell, 101  
 Courpalais, 56  
 Coventry and Lichtfield, Bishops of, 26, 29  
 Coventry, Prior of, 24  
 Cowan, 58  
 Cowie, 274  
 Cowper, Earl, 180  
 Cox, 50\*, 51, 56, 196  
 Cozens, 281 ; *see also* Cosyns  
 Crail, 288  
 Cramer, 151, 152\*, 153\*, 161, 195  
 Crampton, 200, 280  
*Cranford*, 115  
 Craon, Creon, de, 13\*, 79, 81, 164\*, 166, 240, 241\*  
 Crawley, 195  
 Crayford, 269  
*Crayford*, 269  
 Creetten, 100  
 Cresswall, 29  
 Crewe, 59, 103  
 Crofte, 46  
 Croix, 100  
 Croke, 285  
 Croker, 55, 105, 281  
 Cromwell, Crumbwell, 21, 225  
 Crosby, 96  
 Cross, 59  
 Crotty, 56  
 Crowe, 160  
 Crowley, 276  
 Crown, 105  
 Crowther, 196  
 Croxton, Abbot of, 17  
 Crumbwell, de, *see* Cromwell  
 Cruss, 101  
 Cruwys, 75  
 Cruz, Cruiz, 53, 103, 104, 105, 200, 274  
 Cuchet, 53  
 Cullen, 103  
 Culwen, 253  
 Cuningham, Cunningham, 59, 102  
 Curdosa, 58  
 Currin, 279  
 Curry, 197  
 Curwen, 253  
 Cusack, 75\*  
 Cuthbert, 54, 260  
 Cutler, 266 ✓  
 Dacre, Lords, 64\*, 246\*, 249  
 D'Aeth, 40

- D'Airolles, Sieur, 51  
 Dakers, 197  
 D'Albret, 241\*, 242  
 Dale, 144  
 Dalingrigge, *see* Dalyn-  
 rugg  
 Dallas, 56\*  
 Dallison, 36  
 Dalrymple, 198, 199\*, 200  
 Dalton, 43-47, 93  
 Dalton, 43  
 Daly, 58  
 Dalynrugg, de, 219  
 Dalziel, 201  
 D'Amboise, 74  
 D'Amorie, 223  
 Daniell, Daniel, 87, 196  
 Dantink, 197  
 D'Archiac, 167\*, 168\*, 237  
 Darcy, 177, 223\*, 224; *see*  
*also* Arcy  
 Darcy, Lord, 37  
 Darcy and Conyers, Lord,  
 46  
 Darell, *see* Darrell  
 Darrell, 35  
 Darke, 53\*  
 Darley, 273  
 Darlington, 198  
 Darnborough, 100  
 Darrell, 36  
 Darts, 100, 195  
 D'Aulnis, 287  
 David, 104\*, 195  
 David Fitz Owen, 212  
 Davidson, 54, 58\*, 100,  
 200, 274, 279  
 Davies, 196  
 Davis, 53, 105, 160, 197,  
 198, 274, 277  
 Davison, 58, 275  
 D'Avranches, d'Averenge,  
 283\*  
 Davye, 87  
 Dawnay, 35-43, 266  
 Dawnay of Cowick, Baron,  
 40  
 Dawnay of Danby, Baron,  
 41  
*Dawnay*, 35  
 Dawson, 196  
 Day, 279  
 Deacon, 60  
 Deans, 105, 274  
 Deas, 277  
 Deckers, 52  
 De Cruz, *see* Cruz  
 De Havilland, 276\*  
 De la Mans, 230  
 De Laser, 100  
 De la Warr and West,  
 Lord, 246  
 De la Warre, Lord, 214  
 De Lezar, 55  
 De Lille, Delille, 167  
 Dembrow, 104  
 Demernu, 280  
 De Monte, Demonte, 54,  
 276, 280  
 De Morgan, 53, 57\*  
 Demount, 197  
 Dennis, 199  
 Dent, 52, 55, 59\*, 101  
 Denton, 53, 250  
 Derby, Countess of, 24  
 Derby, Earls of, 80\*, 144,  
 243  
 Derham, 136  
 De Rosi, 100  
 De Rouziro, 58  
 De Sausmarez, 276\*  
 Deshous, 50  
 De Silva, 195, 196, 197  
 De Souza, 101, 196, 279  
 Despencer, 223  
 Dispenser, le, 133  
 D'Este, 202  
 De Surrow, 280  
 Des Vocux, 287  
 Dethick, 97, 98  
 Devaynes, 202-203  
*Devaynes*, 202  
 Devonish, 56  
 Dewsberry, 280  
 D'Eywill, 224  
 Deyville, de, 21, 22  
 Dick, 277  
 Dickenson, 175  
 Dickers, 197  
 Dickinson, 200  
 Die, Bishop of, 7  
 Dieu, de, 104  
 Dieulacres, Abbot of, 27  
 Dighton, 52\*  
 Dignam, 160  
 Disconea, de, 276  
 Dixon, 112\*  
 Dobbin, 199\*  
 Dobson, 263  
 Dodson, 101\*, 103\*, 195\*  
 199, 277  
 Dodsworth, 88-90  
*Dodsworth*, 88  
 Dol, Seneschals of, 69  
 Dolman, 265  
 Dolphin, 199  
 Domingo, 57  
 Donnolly, 275  
 Donovan, 58  
 Dorset, Earl of, 66  
 Dosseyn, 59  
 Douespe, 280  
 Douglas, Douglass, 55, 102  
 Douly, 55  
 Dove, 276  
 Downe, Viscounts, 39\*,  
 40\*, 41\*  
 Doyle, 152\*, 153\*, 154,  
 160, 199  
 Drake, 47  
 Draycott, Draycote, de,  
 31\*, 32, 277  
*Drayton*, 115  
 Dreux, Count of, 164, 168  
 Dring, 100\*  
 Drue, 59  
 Du Bras, 277  
 Dufaur, 53  
 Duff, 53  
 Dulverne, de, 29  
 Duncan, 198, 278  
 Dunfermline, Abbots of,  
 288\*  
 Dunfield, 279  
 Dunhill, 101  
 Dunkeld, Bishops of, 214  
 Dunmore, Earl of, 273  
 Dunn, 261, 280  
 Dunnet, 197  
 Dupre, 102  
 Durand, 52\*  
 Durlam, Bishops of, 32,  
 248  
 Duston, de, 18\*  
 Duxbury, 261  
 Dyce, 59  
 Dymoke, 186-187  
*Dymoke*, 186  
 Eades, 195  
*Eadol*, 269  
 East India Company, 285  
 Eaton, 276  
 Ebles of Geneva, 4, 6, 8,  
 9\*, 10\*  
 Echard, 124  
 Echingham, 124, 127,  
 134-142, 243-250  
 Eddulf, 143  
 Eden, 40  
 Edmunds, 198  
 Edsell, 276  
 Edward I, 13  
 Edward IV, 246  
 Edward VI, 119  
 Edward, Prince, 9, 12\*,  
 13\*, 164  
 Edwards, 55, 198, 199, 278,  
 280  
 Efnydd, Efnvdd, 268  
 Eleanor (of Castille),  
 Queen, 11  
 Eleanor (of Provence),  
 Queen, 4



- Elizabeth, Queen, 61, 65  
 Ellerker, 45, 52, 54  
 Elliot, Elliott, 56, 279\*  
 Elmere, 133  
 Elrington, 246\*, 288  
 Ely, Bishops of, 19, 44, 284  
 Endors, 281  
 Enniskillen, Earl of, 179  
*Erneford*, 117  
 Ernisus Ruffus, 211  
 Erpyngham, 131, 136  
 Erskine, 279  
 Essex, Earl of, 109\*  
 Essington, Esynton, 28\*  
 Estall, 136  
*Etton*, 35  
 Eu, Count of, 164  
 Eudes, Seigneur de Culant, 74  
 Eure, Lords, 37, 96  
 Eustace of Boulogne, 16  
 Evans, 203, 274, 286  
 Everingham, 223  
 Evermue, de, 17  
 Evers, 195  
 Evreux, Count of, 237  
 Ewer, 176  
 Exeter, Bishops of, 136, 137, 284  
 Eyre, 104, 173, 265  
 Eyton, de, 75
- Fairfax, 84  
 Fairney, 101  
 Fairns, 60  
 Falconar, 57\*  
 Falkner, 72; *see also* Faulkner  
 Fancourt, 56  
 Fannin, 159, 162  
 Farewether, Fairwether, 194\*  
 Fargues, 51\*  
 Farington, *see* Farrington  
 Farquharson, 200  
 Farran, 197  
 Farrell, 58, 198  
 Farrington, 288\*  
 Faucigny, de, 4\*, 5, 10  
 Faucigny-Grésy, de, 6  
 Faucigny-Lucinge, Princes of, 6, 10  
 Fauconberg, 47  
 Faulkner, 72, 199; *see also* Falkner  
 Faure, 167\*  
 Favier, 275  
 Faviere, 281  
 Fawcett, 88
- Faworth, 278  
 Fayolle, 50, 51  
 Fearne, *see* Ferne  
 Febus, 55  
 Feild, *see* Field  
 Fell, 54, 58  
 Femian, 100  
 Fendroa, 200  
 Fenning, 197  
 Fenton, 56  
 Ferguson, 102  
 Ferne, Fearne, 188-194  
 Ferrand, 258  
 Ferrariis, de, 24, 80  
 Ferrariis, Earl de, 80  
 Ferrers, de, 2, 80  
 Ferteys, de, 9  
 Fetherstonhaugh, 98  
 Fetilly, Sieur de, 51  
 Field, Feild, 107, 196  
 Fielder, 55  
 Fiennes, Fenys, 246\*, 247, 248, 249  
 Fife, Earl, 53  
 Fife, Malcolm, Earl of, 70  
 Fifide, de, 24\*  
 Finch, 55  
 Finnie, 58  
 Fisher, 54, 58, 104  
 Fiske, 87  
 Fitchett, 274  
 Fitz Alan, 212  
 Fitzalan, *alias* Arundel, 245  
 Fitz Eustace, 211  
 Fitz Geoffrey, 1, 9, 12  
 Fitzgerald, 100, 201, 277  
 Fitz Godric, 211  
 Fitz Hamon, 212  
 Fitz Leon, 75\*  
 Fitz Lewis, 250  
 Fitz Maldred, 218  
 Fitz Owen, 212  
 Fitz Walkeline, 30  
 Fitz Walter, 21  
 Fitzwarine, 223  
 Fitz William, 226\*  
 Fitzwilliam, Earl, 212  
 Flack, 56, 201  
 Flanagan, 278  
 Flandre, 104  
 Fleetwood, 259, 260, 286\*  
 Fleming, 36  
 Fleming, le, 75  
 Fletcher, 69, 216  
 Flinton, de, 219, 221\*  
 Flood, 275  
 Flower, 254 ✓  
 Floyd, 53\*  
 Floyer, 273  
 Fluke, 196  
 Foix, Count of, 13
- Folliott, Foliot, 219, 279  
 Fonceca, 280  
 Forbes, 101, 276  
 Ford, 277\*  
 Forsbrook, *see* Fossebrok  
 Forsett, Forcett, Forscett, Fawrsett, 106-113  
 Forster, 256; *see also* Foster  
 Forsyth, 105  
 Fortescue, 247.  
 Forth, 66  
 Forz, de, 20  
 Foshie, *see* Montum de Foshie  
 Fossebrok, de, 28, 29  
 Foster, 100; *see also* Forster  
 Fotheringham, 53  
 Fougères, de, 81  
 Foulis, 40  
 Fountayne, 175  
 Fourré, 74  
 Fowler, 277  
 Fowthorpe, 173  
 Fox, 182, 196  
 Francoe, 195  
 Francis, 56, 62, 197  
 Francisco, 104  
 Franck, Francke, 54, 100  
 Frank, 93  
 Frankland, 266  
 Franklin, 105  
 Franks, 104  
 Fraser, 54\*, 281  
 Frawensham, 135  
 Freedom, 195  
 French, 59  
 French Hospital, 202\*  
 Frend, 100  
 Freville, Frivill, de, 33\*, 224  
 Friskin, 105  
 Frith, 274  
 Frivill, *see* Freville  
 Fronsac, Vicomte de, 241  
 Frost, 200  
 Fuller, 52  
 Fulthorpe, Fulthrope, 255
- Gabott*, 118  
 Gabriel, 200  
 Gagahan, 200  
 Gahagan, 106  
 Gahan, 56  
 Galbraith, 158, 159  
 Gale, 47, 281  
 Garbett, 55  
 Gardner, 42, 59, 103  
 Gardner, Baron, 59

- Garneys, 126  
 Garnons, 285  
 Garrett, Garratt, 108\*, 156, 161, 197, 200, 202  
 Garrod, 274  
 Garrow, 275\*  
 Gaudoin, 105  
 Gaut (? Gant), 90  
 Gee, 162, 188, 190, 191\*, 193\*, 197  
 Gegge, 136, 137, 138\*  
 Geldart, 174  
 Genetines, de, 167  
 Geneva, Bishop of, 6  
 Geneva, Counts of, 4, 5, 6\*, 7, 9, 10\*  
 Geneva, Peter of, 1, 2, 4, 6\*, 7\*, 8\*  
*Geneva, Peter of, 8*  
*Geneva, Rudolph Count of, 8, 10*  
 George I, 178  
 Gerald son of Maurice, son of Gerald, 76  
 Gerard, 108\*, 126  
 Gericke, 57\*  
 Gernegan, *see* Jerningham  
 Geust, *see* Guest  
 Gex, Sire de, 12  
 Geyton, 48, 83  
 Gibbings, 53, 200, 274  
 Gibbs, Gibbes, Gybbyss, 136, 137, 138\*, 276  
 Gibson, 52, 58, 59\*, 99, 104, 202  
 Giffard, Gyffard, 25\*, 28, 76, 155, 223  
*Gifford, 115*  
 Gilberry, 199  
 Gilbert, 23\*, 281  
 Gilbert son of Roger, son of Reinfrid, 284  
 Giles, *see* Gyles  
 Gill, 55, 278  
 Gilles, 105  
 Gillespie, 54  
 Gillet, 52  
 Gillman, 277  
 Girlington, 96, 97\*, 256  
 Glasco, 277  
 Glasspoole, 277  
 Glenholme, 103  
 Gloucester and Hertford, Earls of, 80\*  
 Glynn, 54  
 Godard, 132  
 Godarville, de, 7  
 Goddard, 130  
 Goded, 104  
 Goderich, Viscount, 180  
 Godfrey, 39, 54, 101, 198, 277, 280  
 Goldfinch, 197  
 Goldie, 278  
 Goldingham, 59  
 Goldsborough, 92  
 Gomess, 197  
 Gomonde, 52  
 Gonston, 272  
 Good, 101  
 Goodall, 275  
 Goodrick, 263  
 Gordon, 101, 285  
 Gordon of Methlic, 70  
 Gore, 275  
 Gosford, Earls of, 70  
 Gospatric, 214  
 Gouch, la, 42  
 Gouge, 104  
 Gouiz, de, 212  
 Gousel, de, 26\*  
 Gower, 181  
 Grafton, 144  
 Graham, 47, 104\*  
 Grailly, de, 13  
 Grandison, 223  
 Grandmont, de, 10  
 Grandorge, 259  
 Grandson, de, 6; *see also* Granzone  
 Granger, 227\*, 229\*  
 Grant, 53, 57, 196, 198\* 273  
 Grantham, Lords, 179\*  
 Granzone, de, 9  
 Grassinus, Magister, 9  
 Grauncurt, de, 20\*  
 Gravier, 201  
 Gray, Graye, 45, 102, 140\*, 183, 276, 278  
 Graygoose, Greygoose, 195, 281  
 Greaves, 275  
 Green, Greene, 59, 160, 197, 199, 279\*, 281  
 Greenaway, 199  
 Greenfield, 104  
 Greenhill, Grenehull, 31  
 Gregoor, 103  
 Grendon, de, 143  
 Grenville, 284  
 Grenville, Lord, 284  
 Greselea, de, 212  
 Grey, *see* Gray  
 Grey, Earls de, 179, 180  
 Greygoose, Graygoose, 195, 281  
 Greystock, de, 225  
 Griffin, Griffyn, 31, 34\*, 42, 200  
 Griffith, 90, 101  
 Griffiths, 57, 102, 195, 281  
 Grimston, Grimstone, 46, 56  
 Grogutt, 280  
 Grosse, 59  
 Grosvenor, 285  
 Gronbe, 278  
 Groves, 59  
 Guest, Geust, 56  
 Guillamore, Viscount, 203  
 Gun, 102  
*Gunhouse, 264*  
 Gurnall, 275  
 Gwyllyn, 261  
 Gyles, 53  
 Gynmore, 249\*  
 Hackett, 200  
 Hagb, 136  
 Haldenby, 36, 87  
 Haldwell, 101  
 Halghton, de, 29\*  
 Hall, 42\*, 43, 60, 274, 281  
 Halliburton, Halyburton, 53, 276  
 Halliday, 102  
 Hallows, 202  
 Hamer, 273  
 Hamerton, 87, 258  
 Hamilton, 56\*, 58, 70, 197  
 Hamlow, 199  
 Hammond, 59, 106  
 Hampson, 136  
 Handley, 281  
 Handling, 104  
 Hanson, 174  
 Harcla, de, 223, 225\*  
 Harcourt, 30\*, 102, 164, 243  
 Hardereshull, 225  
 Harding, 60, 109, 280  
 Hardus (? Hardres), de, 17  
 Hardwick, 263  
 Hardwicke, Earl of, 179  
 Hardy, 200  
 Hare, 55  
 Hargreave, 277  
 Harington, Harrington, 54, 56, 102, 196\*, 201  
 Harkness, 278  
 Harley, 112  
 Harper, 195  
 Harrington, *see* Harington  
 Harris, 100\*, 179, 199\*, 200, 274  
 Harris, Lord, 100  
 Harrison, 47, 88, 105, 176, 177, 275; *see also* Herri-son  
 Hart, 54, 59, 277  
 Harty, 159  
 Harvey, 100, 199; *see also* Heryy

- Haslam, 58  
 Hastang, 225  
 Hastings, 32\*, 71\*, 225  
 Hastings, Lords, 71, 222  
 Hathaway, 103  
 Haueresham, de, 211  
 Hausted, 225  
 Havilland, de, 276\*  
 Havin, 278  
 Hawkins, 60, 197, 198, 200, 279, 281  
 Hawsworth, 173  
 Haworth, 261  
 Hawthorn, 54  
 Hay, 57  
 Hayes, 106, 197  
 Hayman, 198  
*Hayton*, 264  
 Haywood, 198  
 Hazard, 56  
 Headlam, Hedlam, 84, 85  
 Hearn, 162  
 Heathcote, 41  
 Heathfield, 286  
 Heaven, 276  
 Heber, 257-262  
*Heber*, 257  
 Heber-Percy, 261  
 Heblethwaite, 87, 88  
 Heigham, 213  
 Hellmah, 278  
 Helyas Ostiarius, 211  
 Hemsworth, 253  
 Hendenzky, 100  
 Hennessey, 162  
 Henry, 57  
 Henry III, 4, 6, 8, 78, 80  
 Henry VIII, 120  
 Hepburn, 281  
 Herbert, 144, 177, 198  
 Hereford, Earl of, 222, 223, 226  
 Heria, de, 21  
 Herman, 197  
 Herne, 104  
 Heron, Herron, 39, 57, 183, 201, 275  
 Herrison, 44  
 Hertford and Clare, Earl of, 211  
 Hertford, Prior of, 17  
 Hertley, 249\*  
 Hertwalle, de, 33  
 Hervy, 128; *see also* Harvey  
 Hesketh, 90  
 Heslip, 58  
 Hevenyngham, Henyngham, 136, 138  
*Hewish*, 209  
 Hewitt, 273  
 Hey, 254  
 Hieland, de, 283  
 Higgins, 199  
 Higginson, 200  
 Hildyard, Hillyard, 87\*  
 Hill, 100  
 Hillary, 33  
*Hills*, 116  
 Hilton, 98, 101  
 Himing, 53  
 Hingston, 162  
 Hitchin, 101  
 Hixon, 183  
 Hobson, 103  
 Hodgins, 197  
 Hodshon, 92  
 Hodson, 85  
 Hogg, 274, 281  
 Hokins, 199  
 Holland, 100, 195, 246, 281  
 Holles, 112  
 Holloway, 197  
 Holme, 91\*  
 Holmes, 56, 279  
 Holt, 105  
 Holviston, de, 134; *see also* Ulveston  
 Hoo, 127, 129, 130\*, 131, 132\*, 133, 134\*, 243, 247\*, 248, 249\*  
 Hood, 280  
 Hooke, 270  
 Hooker, 102  
 Hope, 101\*  
 Hopton, 127, 245  
 Horberia, de, 212  
 Hornsby, 197  
 Horsley, 253  
 Horsman, 200  
 Hoseason, 195  
 Houghton, 65  
 Houlton, 59  
 Howard, 185  
 Howarth, 279  
 Howe, 195  
 Howland, 107\*, 111\*  
 Howse, 198  
 Huddleston, 283  
 Huggett, 102  
 Hughes, 58\*, 101, 198\*, 278  
 Humez, de, 218  
 Hunt, 105, 200  
 Hunter, 57, 197, 251, 274\*  
 Huntingdon, 199  
 Huntingdon, Earl of, 225  
 Huntly, House of, 285  
 Hurdis, 104  
 Hurst, 54, 281  
 Husee, 75  
 Hutchins, 233\*  
 Hutchinson, 59, 85  
 Hutt, 103  
 Hutteman, 57  
 Hutton, 38, 54, 85, 184  
 Hybetoft, de, 21\*  
 Hyde, de la, 75  
 Ingleby, 90-94  
*Ingleby*, 90  
 Ingledew, 66  
*Ingledew*, 66  
 Inglis, 275  
 Inkster, 200  
 Innis, 101  
 Iremonger, 204  
 Irwin, 105  
 Irwing, 281  
 Isaac filius Rabbi, 212  
 Isaack, 59  
 Isaacs, 56  
 Isaacson, 286  
 Isabel, widow of King John, 78\*  
 Isacke, 101, 198  
 Ivers, 60\*  
 Ivory, 274  
 Jackson, 55, 95, 102\*, 195, 198, 200\*, 253  
 Jacobs, 101, 275  
 Jacques, 198; *see also* Jaques  
 James, 54, 199  
 James I, 87, 124, 210, 285  
 Jameson, 198, 201  
 Jammie, 100  
 Jane of France, 237  
 Jaques, 174; *see also* Jacques  
 Jarvis, 57; *see also* Jervis  
 Jellet, 279  
 Jenkins, 177\*  
 Jens, 274  
 Jerningham, Jernegan, Gernegan, 135, 137\*, 138\*, 139\*, 140\*, 141, 142, 250\*  
 Jervis, 56; *see also* Jarvis  
 Jesson, 53  
 Jewel, Bishop, 109  
*Jewell*, 115  
 Jocelyn, 107  
 Johannas, 199  
 John, son of Alan, 3  
 John, of Bar, 14  
 John, son of Geoffrey, 1, 9, 12

- Johnson, 39, 45, 56\*, 58,  
60, 94, 100, 103, 104, 105,  
106, 182, 273, 276, 280  
Johnston, 54, 56, 57, 60,  
101, 105, 196  
Joiner, 280  
Joinville, Genville, Gene-  
ville, Genbila, etc., 1, 2,  
3, 4\*, 5, 9, 12-16, 73\*,  
75\*, 76\*, 77\*, 78, 166,  
237, 241\*, 242\*  
Joinville, 77  
Jonas, 186  
Jones, 53, 57\*, 58, 60, 101\*,  
102, 103\*, 156, 161, 196,  
200, 275, 279  
Jopson, 253  
Jordanus nepos Geruasii,  
211  
Joseph, 281  
Joule, 269  
Joule, 269\*  
Jurnet Judeus, 212  
Justinus, 201
- Kalethorp, 20  
Kareswalle, de, 29  
Kavereswell, de, 26  
Kay, 192  
Kaynes, de, 7  
Kearns, 57  
Keaton, 196  
Keffere, 276  
Kehoe, 162  
Keir, 196, 199  
Kelderman, 199  
Kellershull, de, 126  
Kelly, 55, 102, 103, 104,  
153, 275, 277  
Kemp, 198  
Kendelecht, Keldelecht,  
288\*  
Kennedy, 56, 103, 104  
Kennet, 257  
Kenny, 280  
Kent, Earl of, 226  
Keppel, 201  
Kerr, 57, 195  
Kerrens, 56  
Ketleshaye, de, 19\*  
Kettlewell, 45  
Key, 190  
Kighley, 264  
Killinghall, 252  
Kilpek, de, 30  
Kindersley, 55  
King, 195, 201\*, 278, 279  
Kingsmill, 102  
Kirk, 54, 279
- Kirke, 197  
Kitchingman, 85  
Kittridge, 54  
Knaresborough, 156, 161\*  
Knott, 273  
Knowill, de, 224  
Knowler, 47  
Knowsley, 42  
Knyvet, Knyvett, 136, 137,  
138\*, 140\*, 141, 243,  
244\*, 245\*, 247\*, 248\*,  
249\*  
Knyvet, 248  
Krideling, de, 26\*  
Kyme, 225  
Kyme, 90
- Labon, 275  
Lackey, 276  
Lacy, de, 1\*, 2\*, 3\*, 4, 5,  
7\*, 8\*, 9, 12\*, 15\*, 77  
Laffitte, 195  
Lafford, 104  
Lageham, de, 225  
La Marche and Angou-  
lême, Countess of, 168\*  
La Marche and Angou-  
lême, Counts of, 77\*,  
78\*, 79\*, 80\*, 81\*, 82,  
163, 164, 168, 169, 170,  
171, 234\*, 235, 237, 240,  
241, 242  
Lamb, 54, 216, 277  
Lambert, 93, 258, 275  
Lamech, 51  
Lammara, 196  
Lancaster, Earl of, 222,  
223, 225, 226  
Lancaster, Henry of, 164  
Lane, 41, 57, 104\*, 195,  
276, 280  
Lanedy, de, 19  
Lang, 55, 59, 102  
Langdale, 184, 185  
Langeford, de, see Long-  
ford  
Langley, 40, 265  
Langley, Abbot of, 139\*  
Langton, Langeton, 21\*,  
36  
Lantuar, 105  
Lantwar, 279  
Laplin, 201  
Laroque, de, 50, 51\*  
La Roque, 51  
Lascelle, 275  
Lascelles, Lascells, 98, 254  
Lascey, 103  
Laser, de, 100
- Latimer, 225\*  
Latimer, Lords, 36, 222  
Latter, 278  
Lautier, 102  
Lautour, 54  
Lautrec, de, 76\*  
Lautrec, Vicomtes de, 76\*  
Law, 201  
Lawcock, 85  
Lawne, 285  
Lawrence, 199  
Lawson, 97, 108, 184, 199,  
201  
Layton, 253  
Leal, 102, 105  
Learmont, 60  
Leary, 102  
Leddle, 58  
Lee, 55, 56, 59, 102, 103,  
105, 144, 198, 206, 280 ;  
see also Leigh and Leigh  
Leechman, 57  
Leeffield, 146  
Legard, 38  
Le Geyt, 275  
Leigh, de, 31\*, 32\*, 33 ;  
see also Lee and Leigh  
Leicester, Earl of, 168  
Leigh, 283 ; see also Lee  
and Leigh  
Leighlin and Ferns, Bishop  
of, 148  
Lekeburn, 214  
Lelam, 63  
Leeman, Leeman, Leaman,  
227-233  
Le Mauger, 208  
Lennard, 64\*  
Lennard, 64  
Lennon, 57, 162  
Lennox, Lady Margaret,  
253  
Lenton, 64  
Leon', 75\*  
Le Page, 279  
Lepton, 97, 181  
Leslie, 102, 105  
Lestrange, 226  
Lete, 64  
Lethbridge, 64  
Lethbridge, 64  
Leuett, 175  
Levenham, 62, 63  
Levens, 174  
Leveson, see Lewson  
Levett, Levett, 64, 98 ; see  
also Leuett  
Levett, 64  
Levinz, 64, 65  
Levinz, 64, 65  
Lewen, 65  
Lewen, 65



- Lewin, 273  
 Lewis, 65\*, 231, 277  
*Lewis*, 65\*  
 Lewkenor, Lewknor, Leukenore, 136, 137, 138\*, 213\*, 243, 245, 247\*, 248, 249  
*Lewkenor*, 271  
 Lewson, 65  
*Lewson*, 65  
 Ley, 265  
 Leyburne, 183, 223, 224, 226  
*Leynshaw*, 65  
 Liddle, 52  
*Liddyat*, 65  
 Lightbody, 60  
 Lightbourne, 65\*  
*Lightbourne*, 65\*  
*Ligonier*, 66  
 Lilly, 105  
*Lilly*, 66  
 Lincoln, Bishops of, 24, 219  
 Lindley, 196  
 Lindsey, Lyndsey, 66\*  
*Lindsey*, 66\*  
 Linge, 66\*  
*Linge*, 66  
 Linguard, 55  
 Lingue, 67  
*Lingue*, 67  
*Linley*, 67  
 Lionel, 278  
 Liron, 50-51  
 Liron de la Ronviere, 51  
 Liron Lamech, 51  
 Lisle, de, 224, 226  
*Lisle*, 67  
 Lisoures, de, 211  
 Lister, Lyster, 48-49, 83-99, 258  
*Lister, Lyster*, 48, 67\*, 83  
 Littell, 67  
*Littell*, 67\*  
 Little, 106  
 Llewellyn, Prince, 12, 13  
*Lloyd*, 233\*; *see also* Loyd  
*Lloyd, Lloyd*, 67\*  
 Lobert, de, 167  
 Locherson, 109  
 Lock, 67  
 Locke, 103\*  
 Locksmith, 67  
 Lockyer, 197  
 Lodelowe, de, *see* Ludlow  
 Loges, de, 22  
*London*, 68  
 London, Bishops of, 219, 286  
 Long, 68, 103, 197  
*Long, Longe*, 68\*  
 Longespee, 8, 76  
 Longford, Langeford, de, 26\*  
 Longvilers, *see* Lungvilers  
 Lonsdale, Countess of, 180  
 Loraine, 68  
*Loraine*, 68  
 Lord, 200  
*Lort, alias Lord*, 114  
*Losse*, 114\*  
*Lotysham*, 114  
 Louis IX, of France, 78, 81  
 Lound, 36; *see also* Lownde  
 Loundres, de, 75  
 Love, 114  
*Love*, 114  
 Lovelace, 114\*  
*Lovelace*, 114  
 Loveless, 200  
 Lovell, 114  
 Lovett, 115  
 Lowe, Low, 115\*, 275  
*Lowe, Low*, 115\*  
 Lowen, 116\*  
*Lowen*, 115  
 Lowicke, 182  
 Lownde, 116\*; *see also* Lound  
*Lownde*, 116  
*Lowndes*, 116  
 Lowther, 198, 259  
 Loyd, 276; *see also* Lloyd  
 Lucas, 55, 56, 116\*  
*Lucas*, 116\*  
 Lucas, Baroness, 180  
*Lucke*, 117  
 Luckin, 117  
*Luckin*, 117  
 Ludlam, 117  
*Ludlam*, 117  
 Ludlow, Lodelowe, 33  
 Ludzwick, 196  
*Lugger*, 117  
 Lund, de, 21, 22  
 Lungvilers, 218, 220\*  
 Lunsford, 246  
*Lupus*, 117  
*Lusher*, 117\*  
 Lushington, 100  
 Lusignan, de, 78\*, 79\*, 80\*, 81\*, 82\*, 163, 164\*, 165\*, 167, 168\*, 169\*, 241\*, 242\*, 243\*  
*Luther*, 117  
 Lutton, 85  
 Luttrell, 196  
*Lyfield*, 117  
*Lyly*, 118  
 Lynde, de la, 218, 219\*, 221\*  
 Lyon, 162  
 Lyon, *alias* Fannin, 159  
*Lyon, Lyons*, 118  
 Lyons, 196  
*Lyons, alias Witheridge*, 209  
 Lys, 54\*  
 Lysaght, 101  
 Lyster, *see* Lister  
 Mabb, 118  
 Mabb, 118  
 McAlister, 58  
 McAndrew, 100  
 Macarty, 105  
 Macaulay, 262  
 McBean, 277  
 Macbeth, 102  
 McCabe, 195  
 McCall, 273  
 McCarten, 280  
 McConnell, 196  
 McCormick, 199\*  
 McCra, 104  
 Macdonald, 57, 196, 197  
 McDonald, 54, 59, 201, 270, 277  
 McDowall, 276  
 McDowell, 59  
 McGibbon, 55  
 McGowan, 105  
 McGuire, 201  
 Machen, 118  
*Machen*, 118  
 Machet, 118  
*Machet, Michet*, 118  
 McHoull, 52  
 McInroy, 281  
 McIntosh, 273; *see also* Mackintosh  
 Mackay, 55, 100, 102\*  
 Mackenzie, 102\*, 197  
 McKenzie, 58, 101, 105, 199, 273  
 Mackeune, 195  
 Mackfarlin, 54  
 Mackintosh, 279; *see also* McIntosh  
 McKircher, 199  
 McKue, 280  
*Mackwith*, 208  
 Maclean, 56\*, 162  
 McLean, 196  
 McLeod, 201  
 Mcload, 54  
 McMenis, 57  
 McNair, 105  
 Macnamara, 280  
 McNamara, 55  
 Macpherson, 276

- McPherson, 59  
 McRae, 54, 277  
 McSkinnon, 200  
 McVean, 53  
 Maddison, 54, 96, 118\*, 119\*  
 Maddison, 118, 119  
 Maddox, 230  
*Maddox, Maddox*, 119\*  
 Madec, 58  
 Madock, 186  
 Madocks, 119\*  
 Madocks, 119  
 Maggs, 195, 280  
 Maidman, 101  
 Maine, 119; *see also* Mayne  
*Maine*, 119; *see also* Mayne  
 Maitland, 53, 101, 103  
 Major, Manger, 119, 209  
*Major*, 119\*; *see also* Mayor  
 Makepeace, 120  
*Makepeace*, 120  
 Malebisse, 212  
 Malenbeck, 120  
 Malham, 258  
 Malkin, 281  
 Mallinson, 100  
 Malliss, 275  
 Mallory, Malory, 92, 264  
 Malmesbury, Earl of, 179  
 Malone, 156, 161  
 Maltby, 120  
 Malte, 120  
 Maltore, 201  
 Maltravers, 223, 243  
 Maltravers, Lord, 245  
 Maltus, 92  
*Malyn*, 120  
 Mamhawe, 130\*  
 Man, 127, 195  
*Man*, 120  
 Man, Bishop of, 208  
 Manas, 274  
 Manasser Arsic, 219  
 Manby, 120  
 Mandeville, de, 19\*  
 Manmaker, 120  
*Manning*, 120, 121\*  
 Manoury, 54\*  
 Mans, de la, 230  
 Mansell, 229  
 Manson, 121  
 Manuel, 103\*  
*Mapes*, 121  
 Mapish, 277  
 Maples, 121  
 Mar, Earls of, 223, 225  
 Marais, de, 8\*, 10  
*Marbury*, 121  
 March, 57, 131  
 March, 121  
 March, Earls of, 2, 224  
*Marcham*, 121  
 Marchand, Merchand, 121  
 Marche, de la, 167, 170, 234\*, 236, 237\*, 239\*, 240\*, 242  
 Marche, Counts of la, *see* La Marche  
 Marden, 122  
 Mareworth, 17\*  
 Margas, 51\*  
*Mariett, Marriot, Maryet*, 122  
 Marisco, de, 8  
*Markant*, *see* Merkaund  
 Markenfield, 93  
 Markham, 260  
 Marks, 122  
 Marlain, 274  
*Marler*, 122\*  
 Marley, Merley, 119\*  
 Marlow, 102  
 Marmion, Marmyoun, 24\*, 30, 33\*  
*Maronne de Ronay*, 122  
 Marque, de la, 242  
 Marquez, 267  
*Marrant*, 122  
*Marronne de Roan*, 122  
 Marrow, 199  
 Marsh, Marshe, 55\*, 122, 123\*, 204\*, 273  
*Marsh, Marshe*, 122, 123\*, 204  
 Marshal, Earl, 11  
 Marshall, 99, 200  
 Marshall, 205\*  
 Marsham, 123\*, 205  
*Marsham*, 123  
 Marston, 205\*  
 Marston, 205  
 Martens, 100  
*Martin*, 30, 58, 195, 280, 295, 306\*, 253, 280  
*Martin, Martyn*, 86, 205\*, 206\*  
 Marwood, 87  
*Marwood*, 206  
 Mary, Queen of Scots, 61  
*Maseres*, 206  
*Masham*, 206  
 Maskall, 278  
 Mason, 200, 207, 278  
*Mason*, 207\*  
*Massey*, 207  
 Massie, 107, 108, 111, 113\*  
 Master, 207  
*Master*, 207\*  
 Matha, Mathas, Mataz, Mastaz, de, 82, 166, 167, 243\*  
 Matthews, Mathews, 54, 55, 89, 196  
*Mattocke*, 207  
 Maudley, 208\*  
*Maudley*, 207\*, 208  
 Maudit, 224, 226\*  
 Mauleverer, 95, 254  
*Maundy*, 208  
 Mamsel, 23\*  
 Maurice son of Gerald, 76  
 Maurice son of Maurice, 13  
*Mauseye*, 208  
 Mautby, 208  
*Mauter*, le, 208  
*Mautis*, 208  
 Maw, 194  
*Mavey*, 208  
 Maxtone, 200\*, 279  
 Maxwell, 69, 276, 279  
*May*, 208\*  
 Maycote, Mayco, 208  
*Maycote, alias Mackwith*, 208  
 Maydwell, 209\*  
 Mayer, Meyer, 209\*, 210  
 Mayers, Meyers, 103, 104, 105  
 Mayfield, 277  
 Maynard, Baron, 209  
*Maynard*, 209\*  
 Mayne, 56, 201; *see also* Maine  
*Mayne*, 209; *see also* Maine  
 Mayo, 276  
*Mayo*, 209  
*Mayor, Major, Manger*, 209  
 Meaburne, 185  
 Meaddows, Meddows, 210  
*Meadows, Meudowe, Med-  
 oves*, 210\*  
 Mears, 58  
 Meath, Bishop of, 286  
 Meath, Earl of, 202  
 Medley (artist), 203  
*Medley*, 210  
 Meggs, 210  
*Meggs*, 210  
 Mein, 52  
*Meir*, 210  
 Meller, 267\*  
*Meller*, 267  
 Mello, de, 164\*  
 Mellor, 267\*  
 Melton, 39  
*Melton*, 267\*  
 Mendes, 267\*  
*Mendes*, 267  
 Mends, 268  
 Mennes, 268  
*Mennes*, 268  
 Menthon, Sire de, 10  
 Meppen, 60  
 Meredith, 268  
*Meredeth*, 268

- Meredith*, 268  
*Merell*, 268  
*Mereworth*, *see* *Marewurth*  
*Mervyn* (? *Mervyn*), 268  
*Merkaund* (? *Markaunt*), 268  
*Merle*, 51\*  
*Merley*, *see* *Marley*  
*Merrama*, 281  
*Merrick*, *Merick*, 268\*  
*Merrifield*, 269\*  
*Merrifield*, 269\*  
*Merry*, *Merrye*, 116, 269\*  
*Merry*, *Merrye*, 116, 269  
*Merryweather*, *Merriweather*, 269\*  
*Merryweather*, *Merriweather*, 269  
*Merttins*, 269  
*Mervyn*, *see* *Merfyn*  
*Mestayer*, 51\*  
*Metcalfe*, *Metcalf*, 177, 274  
*Metcalfe*, 270  
*Methwold*, 270  
*Meury*, 270  
*Mewess*, 270  
*Mewess*, *alias* *Mewes*, 270  
*Meyer*, 209  
*Meyers*, *Mayers*, 103, 104  
*Meyger*, 270  
*Meynell*, 184  
*Meys*, 280  
*Michael*, 59, 198  
*Michael*, 270  
*Michil*, 270  
*Michilgrove*, 249  
*Micklethwait*, 172-176  
*Micklethwait*, 172  
*Micklethwait*, *Viscount*, 175, 176  
*Middlecott*, 270  
*Middleton*, *Midleton*, 85, 92, 95, 175\*, 182, 183, 252, 270, 288\*  
*Middleton*, *Middleton*, 270, 271\*  
*Midgeley*, 271\*  
*Midgeley*, 271  
*Miglionico*, *de*, 75\*, 76  
*Milborne*, 272  
*Milborne*, 272\*  
*Milbourne*, 54, 59  
*Mildmay*, 272\*  
*Mildmay*, 272\*  
*Milne*, 104  
*Miller*, 58, 59, 60, 101, 195, 200, 274, 276  
*Millers*, 100  
*Millot*, 96\*  
*Milnes*, 86  
*Mincks*, 280  
*Minks*, 275  
*Minto*, *Lord*, 279  
*Mitchell*, 58, 199  
*Miton*, *de*, 219, 221  
*Molesworth*, 275  
*Molineux*, 264  
*Monckton*, 265  
*Monisse*, 197  
*Monk*, *see* *Mounk*  
*Monsell*, 202  
*Mont*, *de*, *see* *Montibus*  
*Montacute*, *de*, 219  
*Montagniac*, *de*, 9  
*Montbegon*, *de*, 217, 219, 220\*  
*Monte*, *de*, 276, 280  
*Montegomeri*, *de*, 30  
*Monteith*, 162  
*Montfort*, *de*, 16, 143, 168  
*Montfort*, *Lord*, 16  
*Montgomery*, 198  
*Montibus*, *de*, 9  
*Montresor*, 103  
*Montum de Foschie*, *Petrus*, 9  
*Montz*, *de*, 9  
*Moore*, 54, 104, 200\*, 277  
*Mounk*, 127  
*Mora*, 60  
*Moravia*, *de*, 287, 288  
*Moray*, 70, 287  
*More*, *Sir Thomas*, 288  
*Moreis*, 274  
*Moreton*, 260  
*Morgan*, 197, 273  
*Morgan*, *de*, 57  
*Morley*, 128\*, 178, 225, 256  
*Morley*, *Lord*, 128  
*Morrill*, 274  
*Morris*, 60  
*Morrison*, 59, 105, 198, 199  
*Morshead*, 196  
*Morteyn*, *de*, 30\*, 34\*  
*Mortimer*, *Mortuo Mari*, *de*, 2, 11, 15\*, 16, 30\*, 73, 77, 223, 224, 225\*, 242\*  
*Morton*, 104  
*Moseley*, 38, 277  
*Mostyn*, 185  
*Mountaigne*, 266  
*Mountford*, 278  
*Mountjoy*, *Lords*, 246\*  
*Mowbray*, 71, 91, 224  
*Mowbray*, *Moubray*, 90  
*Moxon*, 264  
*Muat*, 53, 59  
*Munby*, *de*, 21\*  
*Mungleman*, *Mungmen*, 101  
*Munro*, 105\*, 198, 201, 277  
*Muntviron*, *de*, 212  
*Murche*, 200  
*Murdock*, 275  
*Murphy*, 157, 161  
*Murray*, 53, 56, 104, 273\*, 274, 278, 288; *see also* *Moray*  
*Murray of Claremont*, 70  
*Murray of Cockpool*, 70  
*Murray of Tullibardine*, 70  
*Mutta*, 280  
*Myers*, 102  
*Nandyke*, 256, 257  
*Napier*, 201  
*Naples*, *King of*, 75  
*Navarre*, *King of*, 13  
*Neale*, *Neal*, 101, 103, 252; *see also* *Neil*  
*Needham*, 189\*, 190, 192\*, 194  
*Needum*, 274  
*Neil*, 53  
*Neish*, 276  
*Nella*, 195  
*Nellums*, 55  
*Nelson*, 103, 107, 111, 254, 273  
*Nelson*, *Horatio*, 124  
*Nematchy*, 280  
*Nemmick*, 100  
*Nerford*, *de*, 125  
*Ness*, 57  
*Nevill*, *Nevile*, *Nevill*, *de*, 36\*, 41, 92, 136, 189\*, 211, 217-221; *see also* *Neyville*  
*Newark*, 87  
*Newcastle*, *Dukes of*, 71, 112  
*Newman*, 52, 97, 105  
*Newnham*, 232, 233\*  
*Newton*, 35  
*Newton*, 35  
*Neyville*, *de*, 21\*, 22  
*Nicholas Ursus*, 28  
*Nicholls*, 201  
*Nicholson*, 273  
*Nielson*, 274  
*Nightingale*, 66  
*Nixon*, 96, 105  
*Nobbs*, 58, 105  
*Nogaret*, *Nogwareto*, *de*, 170  
*Norfolk*, *Archdeacon of*, 285  
*Norfolk*, *Duke of*, 62  
*Norfolk*, *Earl of*, 212  
*Norfolk*, *de*, 125

- Norris, 104  
 Northalys, 139, 141  
 Northumberland, Earl of, 93  
 Norton, 178\*  
 Norwich, Norwých, 136  
 Norwich, Bishop of, 133  
 Notley, 105  
 Nowell, 260\*  
 Nowlan, 273  
 Nowland, 55  
 Nuthall, 59  
 Nutt, 55  
 Nutsey, 279
- Oakes, 106  
 Oats, 54  
 O'Brien, 197  
 Odo son of William, son of Gerald, 212  
 O'Ferrall, 2  
 Ogg, 53  
 Ogilvy, Ogilvie, 69, 70, 105  
 Ogilethorp, 182  
 O'Grady, 203  
 Okeover, Okovere, Acoure, 33\*, 34\*, 142, 143\*  
 Oliff, 279  
 Oliver, 197, 200  
 Ondachy, 201  
 O'Neale, 195  
 O'Neil, 199  
 Oram, 58, 102\*  
 Ord, 197  
 O'Reily, 274  
 Orm of Okeover, 143  
 Orme, 49, 197  
 Ormsby, 273  
 Orr, 105  
 Osberne, 130  
 Ostiarius, 211\*  
 Ostler, 55  
 Overing, 104  
 Oversing, 274  
 Ovile, 276  
 Owen, 200  
 Owens, 100, 278  
 Owenson, 54  
 Owleing, Owteing, 194  
 Oxenbridge, 246\*  
 Oxley, 54
- Paczensky, 278  
 Page, le, 279  
 Paggett, 279  
 Paisley, Lord, 70
- Palin, 201\*  
 Palk, 100  
 Pallumberg, 105  
 Palmer, 199  
 Palmes, 36, 41, 184  
 Panch, 102  
 Pantin, 102  
 Pape, 53  
 Paris, 63\*  
 Parker, 83, 136, 137\*, 138\*, 141, 179  
 Parker, Archbishop, 118  
 Parkinson, 96  
 Parkison, 100  
 Parr, 202  
 Parry, 57\*, 104  
 Parsons, 39, 42, 110  
 Parsons, Father, 62  
 Pascal, 103  
 Passanka, 56  
 Paston, 136  
 Patten, 59  
 Patterson, 101  
 Patullo, 53  
 Pauchard, 200  
 Paul, Paule, 103, 106, 182, 197  
 Paulin, Vicomtesse de, 76  
 Pawson, 174  
 Payn, 146  
 Payne, 160  
 Payton, 198  
 Peal, 277  
 Pearce, 57\*; *see also* Pierce  
 Pearson, 216\*; *see also* Pierson  
 Peche, 225\*  
 Pedwardine, 91  
 Peel, *see* Peal  
 Peel, Sir Robert, 53  
 Peggy, 104  
 Peggy, 55  
 Pellew, 276  
 Pelling, 54\*, 55, 196  
 Pembroke, Earl of, 164, 170, 171  
 Pench, 101  
 Penebridge, 117  
 Pennie, Penny, 116  
 Pennington, 259  
 Peotrowskey, 280  
 Pepper, 274\*  
 Percevall, 25  
 Percy, 21\*, 62, 87, 225, 261  
 Percy, 35  
 Periera, 198\*  
 Perkins, 162, 175, 263  
 Perrarah, 101  
 Perriman, Periman, 56, 102
- Perrot, 42  
 Peter, 103  
 Peter of Geneva, 1, 2, 4, 5  
 Peter of Savoy, 4\*, 5, 6\*, 9\*, 10\*, 22\*  
*Peter of Savoy*, 10  
 Peterson, 113\*  
 Petley, 121  
 Petre, 63  
 Petrie, 279  
 Pettigrew, 55  
 Peulesdon, de, 29, 30; *see also* Puleston  
 Peyton, 100  
 Pheasant, Phesant, 233\*  
 Philip, Philipp, Phelyp, 131, 134\*  
 Philip le Bel, 76, 79\*, 168\*, 169\*, 234, 237  
 Philip le Long, 237  
 Philip VI, of France, 168  
 Philipishie, 196  
*Philipot*, 121  
 Philips, 197  
 Phillips, 122, 149, 160, 201  
 Phillipson, 257  
 Pichford, de, 212  
 Pick, 281  
 Pickering, 151, 153, 154\*, 155\*, 156, 161\*  
 Pickin, 104  
 Picot, 249\*  
 Pictav', 125  
 Pierce, 178; *see also* Pearce  
 Pierson, 102; *see also* Pearson  
 Pieterz, 57  
 Pigot, Picot, 249\*  
 Pike, 134  
 Pincerna, 2\*  
 Pinchbeck, *see* Pyncebek  
Pinder, 278  
 Pipard, 25\*  
 Pivus, 197  
 Place, 96  
 Plackett, 201  
 Plancy, de, 74  
 Plantagenet, 71, 223  
 Pleydell, 40  
 Pleyt, 103  
 Pocock, 270  
 Poitiers, Counts of, 78\*, 81  
 Poitiers, Dean of, 241  
 Polack, 104  
 Poland, 56  
 Pole, 52  
 Pole, de la, 27, 248  
 Pollard, 198  
 Pollock, 53  
 Polson, 103



- Pons, Ponz, de, 82, 164\*,  
 166\*, 167, 169, 236, 240,  
 241  
 Popham, 54, 58, 59, 215-216  
 Porter, 37  
 Portland family, 112  
 Potter, 58  
 Powell, 103, 162, 204\*  
 Power, 278\*  
 Powis, 198  
 Powling, 280  
 Powys, Princes of, 67  
 Poyne, 20  
 Pratt, 105, 196, 276  
*Prayers*, 115  
 Prazer, 57  
 Freedom, 275  
 Prendergast, 198  
 Prentice, 60  
 Prescott, Prescott, 101, 232  
 Preston, Viscount, 47  
 Prestwyk, Prestwykes,  
 136, 137, 138\*  
 Price, 58; *see also* Pryce  
 Prichard, 103  
 Priestley, 105  
 Primrose, 197  
 Pringle, 102  
 Prisot, Prisotte, Prysolte,  
 141\*, 249\*  
 Provence, Count of, 4  
 Pryce, 101; *see also* Price  
 Pudsey, 97  
 Puget, 50  
 Puleston, Pyurlesdon, 25;  
*see also* Peulesdon  
 Pulleyne, 92  
 Pybus, 101  
 Pye, 199  
 Pymont, 262  
 Pyncebek, de, 20  
 Pynning, 128  
 Pysale, 132  
  
 Queen, 104  
  
 Racket, 96  
 Radcliffe, Radclyf, 183,  
 248\*, 249\*  
 Radford, 100  
 Rainey, 162  
 Rainier, 199  
 Ramsden, 39, 266  
 Rancon, de, 79\*  
 Rand, 106  
 Rankin, 55  
 Ransford, 285  
 Raoult, 103  
 Raulim, 102  
  
 Rawsthorpe, Rosthorpe,  
 90  
 Raynell, 116  
 Rayner, 252  
 Rea, 273  
 Read, 54, 102, 280, 281  
 Reader, Reeder, 102, 198  
 Reardon, 281  
 Reason, 53, 54  
 Redman, Redeman, Red-  
 mayne, 176\*, 283\*, 284  
 Rees, 52  
 Reeves, 56  
 Reilly, Reily, 105, 106, 201  
 Remington, 266  
 Rennes, Bishop of, 167  
 Resus filius Griffini, 212  
 Retallick, 55  
 Reve, 112  
 Revet, *see* Ryvet  
 Reynell, 107, 111  
 Reynolds, 281  
 Riccard, 254  
 Richard III., 71  
 Richard Fitz Eustace, 211  
 Richardson, 56, 60, 102  
 Richess, 106  
 Richie, 105  
 Ricketts, 105  
 Riddell, 201  
 Ridelesford, de, 8\*, 9  
 Riggs, 215  
 Riorden, 104  
 Ripley, 91  
 Ripon, Earl of, 180  
 Ripon, Marquis of, 180  
 Rippen, 279  
 Ritso, 56  
 River, de la, 91  
 Rivers, Ryvers, 58, 224  
 Ravis, de, 237  
 Roach, 57  
 Robam, 279  
 Robb, 54  
 Robbins, 273\* ✓  
 Robert Fitz Maldred, 218  
 Roberts, 53, 55, 103, 105,  
 106, 107\*, 111\*, 199  
 Robertsbridge, Prior of,  
 247  
 Robertson, 60, 197, 201,  
 273  
 Robinson, 39, 56, 103\*,  
 196\*, 201, 279, 280  
 Robinson, of Newby,  
 176-180  
*Robinson, of Newby*, 176  
 Rochelle, de la, 12  
 Rochester, Bishop of, 247  
 Roccliffe, 36; *see also* Rou-  
 cliffe  
 Roddy, 281  
  
 Roderick, 102  
 Rodericks, 196  
 Rodrigues, 277  
 Roebuck, 53\*, 277  
 Roge, 276  
 Roger Ostiarius, 211  
 Rogers, 246  
 Rohesia à Becket, 212  
 Rokeby, 95, 96, 77, 252  
 Rokesby, 98  
 Rolfe, 121  
 Rollo, 52, 57  
 Romara, de, 214  
 Romely, de, 22\*  
 Ronviere, Sieur de la, 51  
 Roos, de, 125  
 Roque, de, 104  
 Roque, la, 51  
 Rosario, de, 52, 58, 106,  
 197; *see also* Rozario,  
 Rozaro, Rozara, and  
 Rouzaro  
 Roscelyn, 224  
 Rose, 58  
 Roselt, 103  
 Rosi, de, 100  
 Ross, 58\*, 100, 101, 102\*,  
 104, 197, 199, 201  
 Roth, 106\*, 197  
 Rothersford, 56  
 Rothman, 102  
 Rothwood, 190  
 Roucliffe, 91  
*Roucliffe*, 90  
 Roundell, 40  
 Rouse, 197  
 Roussier, 59  
 Routledge, 102  
 Rouziro, de, 58  
 Rowland, 59  
 Rozara, de, 199  
 Rozario, de, 103\*, 278  
 Rozaro, de, 280\*  
 Rozel, de, 51  
 Rudd, 183  
 Rudkin, Rutkin, Ruttkins,  
 Rydkins, Redkins, etc.,  
 145-162  
 Rudston, Rudstone, 38,  
 264-266  
*Rudston*, 264  
 Rumley, 53  
 Rundall, 278\*  
 Russell, Russel, 53, 200,  
 229, 274, 277  
 Ry, de, 20\*, 21, 214  
 Ryan, 196  
 Rycall, 280  
 Rycot, 177  
 Ryder, 72\*  
 Ryvers, *see* Rivers  
 Ryvet, Revet, 128, 130

- Saalfelt, 60  
 Saarbrück, de, 74  
 Sacheverel, Saucheverel,  
     Sautcheverel, 23, 34  
 Sago, 274  
 St. Asaph, Bishop of, 284  
 St. Asaph, Dean of, 261  
 St. David's, Bishop of, 272\*  
 St. Edmund's, Abbot of, 126  
 St. George, de, 212  
 St. Hilaire, 211  
 St. Leger, Sentlegere, 247  
 St. Louis, 12  
 St. Maur, de, 33  
 St. Thomas à Becket, 212  
 Saintes, Bishop of, 167  
 Salisbury, Dean of, 285  
 Salisbury, Earls of, 109,  
     181  
 Salkeld, 184, 257  
 Salm, Count of, 76\*, 77  
 Salm, Countess of, 16  
 Salter, 276  
 Saltfeld, 201  
 Saltmarshe, 35, 45  
 Saltonstall, 265\*  
 Sampson, 59  
 Sanbach, Sondbach, de,  
     31, 32\*  
 Sancerre, de, 235, 236  
 Sancerre, Count of, 82,  
     168, 236  
 Sancerre, Countess of, 166,  
     234\*  
 Sandilands, 69  
 Sandon, 103  
 Sandwith, 89\*  
 Sandys, 55, 144\*  
 Sanford, de, 211  
 Sangor, 195  
 Santineer, 198  
 Santon, 35  
 Sardon, de, 28\*  
 Sargood, 103  
 Sarph, 59  
 Satur, 54, 103  
 Saucheverel, *see* Sache-  
     verel  
 Saunders, 54, 59, 276  
 Sausmarez, de, 276\*  
 Saux, de, 74  
 Savage, 105  
 Savile, 94, 265\*  
 Savoy, Counts of, 4, 5, 6\*,  
     14  
 Savoy, Peter de, 4\*, 5, 6\*,  
     9\*, 10\*, 22\*  
 Savoy, Peter de, 10  
 Sawley, 259  
 Sawrey, 144  
 Saxham, de, 126  
 Scales, 56  
 Scandron, 198  
 Scarborough, *see* Skar-  
     brough  
 Scharlieb, 57\*  
 Schellys, 136  
 Scholar, 59  
 Schweitzer, 201  
 Scoles, 45  
 Scotland, Kings of, 32, 69  
 Scott, Scot, 52, 60, 102,  
     105\*, 107, 198\*, 218,  
     278, 279, 281  
 Scouler, Scouller, 55\*,  
     104\*, 278  
 Scrivan, 60  
 Scrope of Bolton, Lady,  
     250  
 Scullard, 99  
 Seawall, 28  
 Secera, 105  
 Secker, Archbishop, 203  
 Sefton, Earl of, 41  
 Segrave, de, 17, 25  
 Segurus filius Fulconis  
     Barbosta, 242  
 Selby, 106  
 Selligan, 101  
 Selot, 139\*  
 Sentlegere, *see* St. Leger  
 Serfand, 274  
 Sewallefeld, de, 28  
 Seward, 198  
 Sewell, 52, 57, 102\*, 200  
 Shackleton, 60  
 Shafto, 40, 94  
 Shakespear, 279  
 Sharman, Shearman, 149,  
     151  
 Sharp, 58, 59  
 Shaw, 103\*, 104, 197\*, 199,  
     230  
 Shean, 280  
 Shearman, Sharman, 149,  
     151, 160  
 Sheffield, 188  
 Sheldon, 104  
 Shelley, 121\*  
 Shephard, 55  
 Sheridan, 276  
 Sherman, 59, 139, 142  
 Sherson, 101  
 Shieds, 56  
 Shield, 146  
 Shipley, 261  
 Shorlond, 113  
 Short, Shortt, 103, 275  
 Shorter, 197  
 Shoyswell, de, 244\*, 245  
 Shoyswell, 244  
 Shunker, 278  
 Shutie, 279  
 Sicarruh, 58  
 Siddon, 60  
 Sidney, 108, 112  
 Silleston, 44  
 Silva, de, 195, 196, 197,  
     281; *see also* Sylva  
 Silvertop, 185  
 Simmoe, 197  
 Simmons, 60, 106  
 Simoens, 58  
 Simon, 197  
 Simons, 100  
 Simpson, Sympson, 198,  
     201, 253, 276, 281  
 Sinus, 280  
 Sinclair, 105\*, 281  
 Sine Auerio, 212  
 Sivelesho, *see* Syvelesho  
 Skarbrough, 258  
 Skardon, 100  
 Skeil, 281  
 Skelton, 254  
 Skendelby, 181  
 Skipwith, de, 219, 221  
 Slack, 102  
 Slater, 275  
 Slough, 60  
 Small, 101  
 Smart, 52, 55, 57, 281  
 Smeatman, 58, 60  
 Smetheley, 92  
 Smith, 43, 52, 55, 56, 57,  
     58, 59, 84, 100, 101, 102,  
     103, 105, 198, 199, 201\*,  
     273, 274, 276\*, 278\*,  
     281, 286  
 Smith, *alias* Smetheley, 92  
 Smithurst, 102  
 Smyth, 189\*  
 Soame, 285  
 Solomon, 56  
 Somerford, de, 25  
 Somerville, de, 17\*, 18, 22\*  
 Sotheby, Sothaby, 49\*  
 Sothill, 91  
 Sotwell, 173  
 Southwell, Sowtwelles,  
     135, 139, 140\*  
 Souza, de, 60, 101, 196,  
     279  
 Sowle, 197, 198  
 Spalding, 54  
 Spencer, 275, 277  
 Spiers, 281  
 Spiller, 107, 111  
 Spratt, 200  
 Spring, 162  
 Springthorp, 57  
 Stacy, 103  
 Stafford, Robert de, 18  
 Stainforth, 46  
 Stainsby, 173  
 Stamford, 54, 90

- Stamps, 197  
 Standish, 184  
 Stane, de la, 20  
 Stanford, de, 126  
 Stanhope, Earl, 176  
 Stanley, 54, 144  
 Stapleton, 91, 99, 109,  
     185\*, 224, 283  
 Starcolf, 134  
 Star Chamber, 123\*  
 Staunton, 58  
 Steadman, 60, 275  
 Stebbing, 205  
 Steel, 201  
 Steene, 280  
 Stephens, 48, 55, 60, 103  
 Sterling, 273  
 Stevens, 105, 197, 280  
 Stevenson, 53, 59, 274\*,  
     279  
 Steward, 100  
 Stewart, 53, 57, 59, 279;  
     *see also* Stuart  
 Stewart, House of, 69  
 Stielz, 200  
 Stillington, 92, 175  
 Stillo, 274  
 Stirrup, 90  
 Stoakes, *see* Stokes  
 Stockdale, 278  
 Stokes, Stoakes, 285  
 Stone, 58, 101  
 Stone, Prior of, 29  
 Stonehouse, 37\*  
 Stopham, 245  
 Storey, 53\*  
 Stott, 197  
 Stoyle, 72  
 Strafford, Earl of, 263  
 Strand, 100  
 Strange, 201, 226\*; *see also*  
     Lestrange  
 Strangeways, 91  
 Stratton, de, 24, 218  
 Stretton, de, 27\*  
 Strickland, 47  
*Strivelyn, Strivelyng*, 271  
 Strode, 227\*, 229, 230,  
     231, 232\*  
 Strom, de, 185  
 Stuart, 197, 201, 274, 279;  
     *see also* Stewart  
 Suckling, Sukling, 124\*,  
     126  
 Suffolk, Earl of, 248  
 Sullivan, 52, 199  
 Sully, Sire de, 164  
 Sulyard, 37  
 Summers, 102  
 Surrey, Earls of, 127,  
     226  
 Sussex, Earl of, 62  
 Sussex, H. R. H. Duke of,  
     202  
 Sutherland, 104\*, 279  
 Sutton, 225  
 Swaine, 162  
 Swale, 93, 184  
 Swan, 146, 147  
 Swank, 196  
 Sweeny, 162  
 Swet, 19  
 Swillington, 223, 224  
 Swinar, 277  
 Swinburne, 88, 194  
 Swiney, 102  
 Sydenham, 58, 101, 105,  
     199\*  
 Sykes, 56, 174, 195  
 Sylva, 60; *see also* Silva  
 Syvelesho, de, 18\*  
 Tabinar, 100\*  
 Talbot, Talbott, 98, 223,  
     224\*, 276  
 Talboys, Talboise, 92, 95,  
     181, 255  
*Talboys*, 90  
 Tancred, Tankard, 46, 47,  
     178, 183  
 Tanner, 53, 196  
 Tasker, 47  
 Tathwell, 214  
 Tattershall, 263  
 Taylor, 254, 279  
 Taylor, 53\*, 56, 59, 101\*,  
     102, 104, 197\*, 253, 274,  
     279  
 Taynton, 104  
 Telfer, 101  
 Tempest, 184, 259, 283  
 Temple, Lady, 144  
 Tenoignes, Seigneur de, 74  
 Terrell, 100  
 Terry, 59  
 Teulon, 50  
 Teyes, 224  
 Thacker, 52, 280  
 Theed, 204  
 Theobald the Butler, 2  
 Thirkeld, 96  
 Thomas, 56, 101, 104\*, 198,  
     216\*  
 Thomlinson, 89  
 Thompson, 59, 122, 194,  
     253, 275\*, 277, 280  
 Thompson, *alias* Collins,  
     104  
 Thornhill, 178  
 Thornton, 185, 262  
 Thorpe, 113, 265  
 Thoy, 54  
 Thun, 72  
 Thursby, 273\*  
 Thwaytes, 92, 249  
 Thweng, 41, 181\*  
*Thweng*, 180, 251  
 Tinteniach, Tintimac, Tin-  
     timat, 125\*  
 Tipple, 56  
 Tirwhit, 45  
 Tocketts, 181  
 Todecastle, 209  
 Tolley, 101  
 Tomlin, 203\*  
 Tomlins, 281  
 Tomlinson, *see* Thomlinson  
 Toney, 199  
 Tool, 53  
 Topham, 174, 175  
 Topping, 56  
 Torker, 279  
 Touchet, 224, 246  
 Tovey, 197  
 Townend, 263  
 Townshend, Lord, 213  
 Tozer, 102  
 Tranelegh, de, 19\*  
 Trehampton, 214  
 Trench, 287  
 Trippe, 61  
 Trollope, 265, 275\*  
 Trotter, 105  
 Trott, 108  
 Trotter, 98\*, 182  
*Trovemer*, 121  
 Truro, Lord, 202\*, 203  
 Trussell, 224  
 Tucker, 118  
 Tudor ap Ryther, 186  
 Tudor Trevor, 186  
*Tulley*, 209  
 Tulloh, 53, 274  
 Tundur, le, 126  
 Tunstall, 37, 42, 97, 184  
 Turnbull, 55, 58  
 Turner, 60, 105, 274  
*Turville*, 115  
 Twiner, 100  
 Tye, Ty, 127-134, 244\*,  
     245\*, 247, 248\*, 249  
*Tye*, 127, 244  
 Tymworth, de, 126  
 Tyrwhitt, *see* Tirwhit  
*Tyson*, 271  
 Ufford, de, 13  
 Uggethale, de, 127  
 Ulster, Earl of, 9, 15  
 Ulveston, de, 132; *see also*  
     Holviston

Umfreville, 90  
 Umpherston, 280  
 Union, 55  
 Urban VI., Pope, 133  
 Urilla, 278  
 Urquhart, 100, 104, 276\*  
 Ursellus filius Meus, 212  
 Ursus, Nicholas, 28

Valence, de, 76\*, 80, 164,  
 166, 168, 169, 170, 171\*,  
 172

Valeye, de la, 21

Valletort, de, 18

Vallibus, de, 124\*, 125\*;  
*see also* Vaux

Vanbeaver, 103

Vance, 55

Van den Berg, 102

Van Genip, 58

Vangenlomaer, 196

Van Leven, 60

Vaucouleurs, Seigneurs  
 de, 12\*, 16\*, 73, 74\*, 75,  
 76

Vaughan, 38, 107, 200

Vaux, *see* de Vallibus

Vavasor, 93

Velloms, 278

Vercerio, de, 9

Verdon, Verdun, etc., 1,  
 2\*, 3\*, 5, 7\*, 8, 13, 18

Verdun, Lord, 2

Vernon, 261

Verul', de, 9\*

Vicars, 101

Vicca, 53

Vienne and Albon, Coun-  
 tess of, 5

Vigors, 148, 156, 157\*, 161,  
 287

Vincent, 105, 196, 198,  
 282\*

Vinon, 56

Viviers, Bishop of, 7

Volraad, 281

Von Hogenstorf, 278

Vurthan, 279

Vyner, 180\*

Vyolant, 196

Wade, 99, 253, 260

Wagnier, 199

Wagner, 50

Wahab, 275

Wakehurst, Wakeherst,  
 Wakthurst, 136, 137\*,  
 138\*, 141\*, 243, 247\*,  
 249

Walch, 195; *see also*  
 Walsh

Waleys, 224

Walker, 45, 253, 254

Wallace, 101, 280

Wallis, 121

Walpole, 86

Walrond, Walrand, Wal-  
 raund, Walerand, 13,  
 30

Walsh, Walshe, 180, 278;  
*see also* Walch

Walsingham, de, 243

Walter, 33, 252, 278, 281

Walters, 102

Walton, de, 30

Wane, 54

Wanen, 281

Warcop, 92

Ward, 56, 104, 152, 153\*,  
 161

Waring, 162

Warner, 159, 162

Warre, Lords de la, 214, 246

Warren, 105, 195

Warwick, 280

Warwick, Earl of, 3

Wase, 107, 113

Wasey, 55\*

Washington, 144

Wasteneys, de, 31\*

Watele, Whatele, 136, 137,  
 138

Waterman, 102

Wateville, 223, 224

Watkins, 103, 280

Watson, 58, 199, 277, 278,  
 281

Watts, 53, 54, 58, 101, 103,  
 198, 273

Wauton, Wawton, 181, 251;  
*see also* Wharton

Wauton, Wawton, 180, 251

Weakland, 55

Wearmouth, 275

Weaver, 57

Webbe, 113\*

Weddell, Weddall, 49, 83,  
 177, 179, 180\*

Weis, 200

Welding, 151\*, 160

Weldon, 151\*, 160, 252

Welles, Lord, 91

Wellesley, Arthur, 101

Wellington, *see* Willington

Wells, 52, 152

Wells, Dean of, 181

Welsted, 40

Wencelagh, 252

Werlingham, Brito de, 125

Werryman, 58

West, 55, 57, 278

Westburn, 137

Westcott, 200

Westminster, Dukes of,  
 285

Westmorland, Earl of, 92

Weston, 36, 195 —

Westphal, 56

Wetherell, 173

Wetherspoon, 280

Wharton, 97

Whatele, Watele, 136, 137,  
 138

Wheeler, 101

White, 54, 249, 279\*, 285

Whitehead, 276

Whitelaw, 104

Whitfield, 43, 259

Whitley, *see* Wytele

Wich', de, 211

Wickham, 54

Widdrington, 93

Wiebel, 54

Wiggenhall, *see* Wygehal

Wilcocks, 146

Wilde, 202

Wileman, 202

Willington, *see* Willington

Wilkins, 102, 197

Wilkinson, 44, 90, 100,  
 276

Wilks, 56

Willdin, 194

Willelmus, filius Godrici,  
 211

William III, 71

William Fitz Godric, 211

William Fitz Hamon, 212

William, son of Ralph,  
 124\*

William, King of Scotland,  
 32

Williams, 52, 54, 56, 102,  
 104, 195, 201, 203, 277

Williamson, 55, 203\*

Willington, Willington,  
 Wellington, Welligng-

ton, Welyngton, de,  
 125\*, 127\*, 131, 133,  
 223, 224\*, 245

Willington, 127\*

Willins, 56, 105

Willoughby, Wylughby,  
 136, 144; *see also* Wyle-

by

Willoughby, Lords, 138,  
 210

Willson, 101

Wilsea, 100



- Wilson, 52, 57, 100, 103,  
 201, 279; *see also* Will-  
 son  
 Winch, *see* Wynch  
 Winchester, Bishop of, 80  
 Winchester, Earl of, 3  
 Winckly, 53  
 Windsor, Lord, 246  
 Wingfield, 62, 63, 250\*  
 Winter, 93, 246  
 Winterbottam, 197  
 Wintle, 202  
 Wiseman, 56  
 Witham, Wytham, 97,  
 180-185, 195, 251-254  
*Witham, Wytham*, 180,  
 251  
*Witheridge*, 209  
 Wody, Wodye, 249\*  
 Wogan, 15\*  
 Wolff, Woolf, 273, 279  
 Wolley, 267  
 Wolseley, 204  
 Wolsey, Cardinal, 112  
 Wombwell, 91  
 Wood, 88, 89, 195  
 Woodall, 103  
 Woodcock, 53  
 Woodhouse, 102  
 Woods, 280  
 Woods, Sir William, 231\*  
 Woolf, *see* Wolff  
 Woolvin, 57  
 Worlingham, *see* Werling-  
 ham  
 Worsley, 179\*  
 Wouther, 274  
 Wrangham, 53  
 Wray, Wraye, 95, 194\*,  
 255  
 Wright, 56, 60, 102, 112,  
 265, 274, 277  
 Wrightson, 261  
 Wriothsley, 92  
 Wyatt, 213  
 Wychingham, de, 128  
 Wycliffe, Wicliffe, 95-99,  
 182, 258  
*Wycliffe*, 95  
 Wye, 104  
 Wygehal, de, 20  
 Wyleby, de, 220  
 Wyllie, 105  
 Wymer, 23, 27, 28\*  
 Wynch, 54  
 Wytele, de, 18\*  
 Wytham, Witham, 97,  
 180-185, 195, 251-254  
*Wytham, Witham*, 180, 251  
 Wyther, 34  
 Wyvill, Wyville, 46\*, 71,  
 87, 183  
 Yancor, 56  
 Yarborough, 38  
 Yealand, 283  
 Yeats, 54\*  
 Yelverton, 139\*  
 York, Yorke, 43, 93  
 York, Archbishop of, 89  
 York, Duke of, 71  
 Young, 103, 104  
 Younge, 58\*  
 Yourt, 200  
 Zacharias, 275  
 Zouche, 225, 226
-

## INDEX OF PLACES.

An asterisk (\*) after a number denotes that the name occurs more than once on that page.

- Abington, 215, 284  
 Acaster, 92  
 Acornbury, 16, 77\*  
 Acton Burnell, 13, 77  
 Adbaston, *see* Albaston  
 Addington (co. Oxford), 185  
 Adel, 271  
 Adyar (river), 53  
 Aghadown, 162  
 Agincourt, 74  
 Albaston (?Adbaston), 25  
 Albret, 241\*  
 Alby, 68  
 Aldborough, 184  
 Alderford, 128  
 Aldie, 70  
 Aldwinckle, 64  
 Allerthorpe, 176  
 Almarez, 158  
 Alton, 3  
 America, 51, 71, 72, 155, 284; Boston, 51; Connecticut, 51; Milford, 51; New England, 51; New Rochelle, 51; Virginia, 254  
 Amptill, 204\*  
 Anderby, 21  
 Angers, 79  
 Angley Park, 203  
 Angoulême, 77, 78\*, 80, 81\*, 82\*, 163\*, 164, 165, 166, 167\*, 168\*, 169, 170, 171, 234\*, 235, 236\*, 237, 238\*, 240\*, 241  
 Angoumois, 79, 164, 242  
 Anjou, 79, 164  
 Annaly, 2  
 Aosta, 6  
 Apethorpe, 272  
 Appleby, Appelby, 217\*, 218\*, 220\*  
 Appleton, East, 46  
 Apsley, 40  
 Apulia, 75  
 Aquitaine, 73, 164  
 Aragon, 13, 73\*  
 Archiac, 80, 168\*, 237  
 Arden (co. York), 46, 47, 178  
 Ardingly, 137  
 Arlod, 10  
 Armagh, co., 2, 162  
 Armagnac, 241  
 Arnforth, 97  
 Arnoldsbiggin, 258  
 Arras, 16  
 Arthimurchir, 12  
 Arundel, 175, 176  
 Ashes (co. Durham), 98  
 Ashmans, Manor of, 126  
 Asnières, 240, 241  
 Aspley, 60  
 Astbury, 116  
 Aston (Herts), *see* Esten  
 Aston (co. York), 37, 47\*  
 Astwell, 115  
 Athboy, 75  
 Atherton, 261  
 Athgan, 73  
 Attlebridge, Attlebrigge, 128, 129  
 Aughton (co. York), 36, 258  
 Aulnay-le-Châtel, 16, 74\*  
 Aunis, 241  
 Austerfield, 86  
 Autun (Eduensis), 170  
 Auxonne, 4  
 Aveley, 144  
 Avranches, 81  
 Axholme, Isle of, 188, 189  
 Aylsham, 129  
 Ayscough, 255  
 Babington, Babynton, 20  
 Backhall, 48\*  
 Badajoz, 158  
 Baddow, 117  
 Badsworth, 88, 89\*, 265  
 Badwell Ash, 206  
 Bagenalstown, 148  
 Bakewell, 267\*  
 Balicullan, 11  
 Balidrym, 73  
 Balimaccarnecan, 73  
 Balimachinan, 11  
 Balimackerni, 73  
 Balimolys, 11  
 Ballybarr, 161  
 Ballycormick, 151  
 Ballyfoyle, 151, 161  
 Ballylaughan, 149, 151, 157, 160  
 Ballytore, 162  
 Balmadie, 216  
 Balne Hall, Balnhall (co. York), 254  
 Bangalore, 201, 273, 275, 276  
 Bangerston, 270  
 Banstead, 11  
 Bardney, 217  
 Barleythorpe, Barli-thorpe, 146  
 Barnes *alias* Goodmans Fields, Manor of, 229\*, 231, 232  
 Barnoldswick, 259  
 Barnsley, 265  
 Barnstaple, 202, 203  
 Barrow (river), 148  
 Barsham (Suffolk), 124-142, 243-250  
 Barsham Hall, Manor of, 127, 136  
 Barton-on-Humber, 90  
 Barton in Kintbury, 107  
 Basing, 114  
 Basle, 210  
 Bassée, La, 16  
 Bassingbourne, 66  
 Bath, 227, 230\*, 282  
 Bawtry, 85\*, 86\*  
 Bazouges, 168  
 Beamsley, 258  
 Beath Wester, 288  
 Beaudesert, 142  
 Beaulieu, near Rouen, 81  
 Beaumont Hill, 96  
 Beauparc (Ireland), 75  
 Beauregard, 76\*  
 Beauvoir-sur-Mer, 80

- Beccles, Becclys, 124,  
 125\*, 126, 127, 135, 140,  
 141, 142, 227\*, 228,  
 230\*, 232  
 Beckington, 68\*  
 Becoiseau, 237  
 Bedale, 40, 46\*, 85, 253,  
 255\*  
 Bedfordshire, 60\*, 62\*,  
 115, 123, 204\*, 211\*,  
 230, 270  
 Beeford, Beeforth, 36, 41  
 Beetley, 128  
 Belgraves, Belgraues, 190\*  
 Bellebranche, 79  
 Belleville, 166  
 Belsay Castle, 270  
 Beltoft, 188  
 Belton, 37, 189, 190, 194\*  
 Benefield, *see* Braumfeld  
 Bengal, 53, 282  
 Benningborough, 47  
 Benningbrough Hall, 41  
 Bere (co. Dorset), 219  
 Bere (Ireland), 11  
 Bere Sardon, Manor of, 27  
 Bergerac, Bragerac, Bra-  
 jairaco, 169, 237, 240,  
 241  
 Berkshire, 24, 59, 107, 122  
 Bermondsey, Monastery  
 of, 246  
 Berry, 82  
 Berwick, Barwicke, 76\*,  
 92  
 Besançon, 12\*, 242  
 Bessingby, Besonby, 265\*  
 Beswick, Beswyke, 87  
 Beverley, 39, 84, 86, 87\*,  
 88, 175, 265  
 Billingford, 128  
 Bilsby, Billesby, 110\*  
 Bintree, 128  
 Birdsall, 49\*  
 Bishop Auckland, 99  
 Bishop Burton, 85, 190  
 Bitchfield, Bitchburne,  
 183  
 Bittesby, 3  
 Bituricum, *see* Bourges  
 Blackburn, 261  
 Blackmore Priory, 112  
 Blakiston, 97  
 Blanchardes, Blaunchar-  
 des, Blaungeard, Manor  
 of, 135, 136, 138\*, 139,  
 140\*, 141\*, 142\*, 243,  
 244, 250  
 Blanchland, 183  
 Blathagh', Castle of, 15  
 Blundeston, 250  
 Blunham, 115  
 Bodmin, 117  
 Bolingbroke, 120  
 Bolton, 250  
 Bolwyk, *see* Bulwick  
 Bombay, 279\*  
 Bondes, near Garstang, 90  
 Bordeaux, 1, 7  
 Boroughbridge, 183, 222-  
 226  
 Bossenden (? Boughton)  
 in the Blean, 65  
 Boston (U.S.A.), 51  
 Bothwell, 70, 287  
 Boulogne, 157, 161  
 Bourges (Bituricensis),  
 235  
 Bourton (? Burton), 205  
 Bouteville in Angoumois,  
 79  
 Bracewell, 258  
 Bradford, 260  
 Bradley (co. Lincoln), 221  
 Bradwell (Essex), 208  
 Bragerac, Bragerias, *see*  
 Bergerac  
 Bramber, 1  
 Brandenburg, 57  
 Brandeston, Braundeston  
 (Suffolk), 129, 131  
 Brandiston (Norfolk), 128  
 Brandon (co. Warwick), 3, 5  
 Brandsby, 91  
 Brantingham, 92  
 Braumfeld (? Benefield), 18  
 Braunton, Branton, 212  
 Bray (Ireland), 11  
 Brearley, East, 271  
 Brearley, West, 271\*  
 Brecknock, 1  
 Breda, 232  
 Brede, 246  
 Breghinehow, 19  
 Brent Eleigh, 113  
 Bretagne, *see* Brittany  
 Bretford, 3\*  
 Brettanby, Brettonby, 181,  
 251\*  
 Bricklesworth (? Brix-  
 worth), 62, 63  
 Bridgenorth Castle, 143  
 Brimsfield, 76  
 Bristol, 92, 282  
 Brittany (Bretagne), 69,  
 79\*, 81, 125, 165, 168\*,  
 170\*, 236, 237, 239  
 Brixworth, *see* Brickles-  
 worth  
 Brodie, 53  
 Brompton (co. York), 260  
 Bromsgrove, 115  
 Brosyerd, *see* Bruisyard  
 Brotherton, 253  
 Brough, 184  
 Broughton, Bourhton (co.  
 Stafford), 26  
 Broughton (Wilts), 68  
 Broughton (co. York), 283  
 Bruisyard, Brosyerd, 132  
 Brun, 11  
 Bryanston, 246  
 Buckinghamshire, 2, 11,  
 119\*, 121\*, 143, 204,  
 211  
 Bucknall, 217  
 Bucksted, *see* Buxted  
 Buford (? Byford), 19  
 Bulgaden, 203  
 Bulmer, 182  
 Bulmer Wapentake, 177  
 Bulwick, Bolwyk, 247, 249  
 Bungay, Bungeye, 132, 212  
 Burgh, 256  
 Burgh in Fleg, 134  
 Burgundy, 4, 163\*, 168,  
 242  
 Burneshead, 256  
 Burnham (Norfolk), 87\*  
 Burnham Sutton, 20  
 Burnham Thorpe, 20\*  
 Burreth, 217, 219  
 Burton (co. Camb.), *see*  
 Bourton  
 Burton Constable, 46\*,  
 183  
 Burton-on-Trent, 32, 46,  
 143, 226  
 Bury St. Edmunds, 125,  
 126  
 Busby, Little, 87  
 Buxted, Bucksted, 66\*  
 Byford, *see* Buford  
 Bylaugh, 128  
 Cadney, Cadeney, 218\*  
 Calais, 114, 120, 208  
 Calcutta, 100, 277  
 Calton, 258  
 Cambridge, 97  
 Cambridgeshire, 63, 66,  
 76, 205, 227, 229\*, 231  
 Cambridge University,  
 109\*, 192, 208; Christ's  
 Coll., 90, 109\*, 179;  
 King's Coll., 108;  
 Queen's Coll., 272; St.  
 John's Coll., 39, 87, 98,  
 109, 177, 178; Trinity  
 Coll., 106, 109\*, 111\*  
 Came, 267  
 Camel, North, 268  
 Campen, 40

- Campsea Ash, Campesse, 132  
 Canfranc, 73  
 Canterbury, 37, 39, 97, 114  
 Caacro, 11  
 Carleton in Craven, 258  
 Carleton, Carlaton (co. Cumb.), 32  
 Carleton, near Pontefract, 86  
 Carlisle, 73\*  
 Carlow, 152, 154, 156, 159, 160\*, 161\*  
 Carlow, co., 145\*, 147\*, 148\*, 149\*, 150, 151, 154\*, 156, 157\*, 158, 160\*, 161\*, 162\*  
 Carlton Colville, 125  
 Carlton (co. York), 91, 185\*  
 Carrokeal, 203\*  
 Carrowmore Lodge (co. Carlow), 162  
 Castlebar, 154  
 Castle Bernard, 149, 154  
 Castledermot, 11  
 Castle Howard, 71  
 Castle Knock (prebend), 75  
 Castlemartyr, 157, 162  
 Castle Sowerby, 32  
 Castleton, 72  
 Castletown, 154\*  
 Castrum Novum, 8, 242  
 Catfosse, 87  
 Catherlogh, *see* Carlow  
 Catlinghill, 173  
 Catterick, 46  
 Catton (co. York), 177  
 Cavan, co., 157  
 Cave, South, 91  
 Cawood, 43  
 Cevennes, The, 50\*, 51  
 Chadderton, Chatherton, 248  
 Challi, *see* Chilli  
 Champagne, 13\*, 16, 76  
 Charenton, 82  
 Charnes, 32  
 Charrosse, 10  
 Charsfield, Schasfeld, 129, 131  
 Château Chinon, 164  
 Château Josselin, 168, 237  
 Château Larcher, 164  
 Châteauneuf in Angoumois, 164, 242  
 Châtellerault, 164  
 Chatherton, *see* Chadder-ton  
 Châtillon, 74, 79  
 Châtillon-de-Michaille, 10  
 Chaumont-sur-Loire, 74  
 Chauvigny, 169  
 Cheadle, *see* Chesthall  
 Checkendon, Chakenden, 24  
 Cheddleton, Chetelton, 27  
 Chediston, 125  
 Chelmsford, 272  
 Chelsea, 47, 261  
 Chelsea Church, 288  
 Chesham, 143  
 Cheshire, 94, 108, 115, 116, 210  
 Chester, 7, 12, 14, 212, 267  
 Chesterton, Cesterton (co. Warwick), 22  
 Chesthall (? Cheadle), 65  
 Chetelbergh, *see* Kettleburgh  
 Chetelton, *see* Cheddleton  
 Chevet, 36  
 Chichester, 65, 216  
 Chilli, Challi, 79, 167  
 Chillington, Chilinton, 25\*, 28\*  
 Chillon, 10  
 China, 59  
 Chingleput, 200  
 Chippenham, 111  
 Chipstead, Shepsted, 64  
 Chirk, Chircke, 223  
 Chiswick, 47, 179\*, 202  
 Christchurch, 179  
 Clapham (Surrey), 262  
 Clare, 107  
 Claremont, 70  
 Claverley, 72  
 Clerkenwell, 65  
 Cleveland, Cleaveland, 49, 120, 252  
 Cliffe, 97, 180, 181\*, 182\*, 183\*, 184\*, 185\*, 251\*  
 Clifford's Tower, York, 87  
 Clint, 91  
 Clonmacnoise, 2, 3  
 Clonmore, 3  
 Clonmulsh, 154, 160, 162\*  
 Cloughrook, 149  
 Clyffe Pypard, Pipardes-clive, 25  
 Cnoclafintyn, 11  
 Coates, Cotes, Great, 219  
 Coates, Cotes, Little, 219\*, 221  
 Cochín, 60  
 Cockpool, 70  
 Coddington, 108  
 Coddock, *see* Copdock  
 Cognac, Compnac, Cunnat, 79, 80, 81, 165, 168, 170, 234, 236\*, 237, 238  
 Cokewold (? Coxwold), 221  
 Colchester, 268  
 Colne Wake, 107  
 Colombo, 201\*, 274, 279  
 Colton (co. Stafford), 31, 34\*  
 Colton (co. York), 90\*, 91\*  
 Combe, Cumbe, 24  
 Combwell Priory, 247  
 Cominequiers, 80  
 Commercy, 74  
 Complin, 116  
 Compton (co. York), 254  
 Condover Hall, 188  
 Connaught, 11  
 Connecticut, 51  
 Connington Castle, 41  
 Copdock, Coddock, 114  
 Corby Castle, 185  
 Cork, 216  
 Cork, co., 59, 148, 157, 162, 203  
 Cornburgh, 181\*  
 Cornwall, 35, 72, 108, 116, 117, 196  
 Correnree, 158  
 Corries, Coryes, 145\*, 149\*, 150\*, 151\*, 152, 153, 155, 157\*, 158\*, 159\*, 160\*, 161\*, 162  
 Corrybeg, Carrowbeg, 149\*  
 Corrymore, Carrowmore, 149\*  
 Corunna, 158  
 Cotes, *see* Coates  
 Cotswold, 48  
 Cottesbach, 3\*, 5  
 Couhé, Cohec, Coyet, 79\*, 167, 237, 239, 240\*, 242\*  
 Coulók, 3  
 Coumbewell, *see* Combwell  
 Courcy, Honour of de, 212  
 Coventry, 24\*, 205  
 Cowick, 35\*, 36\*, 37, 38, 39, 40, 254, 266  
 Cowling, 255\*  
 Cowton, 95  
 Coxhoe, 257  
 Coxwold, *see* Cokewold  
 Crakemarsh, Crekm'che, 190  
 Cranbrook, 203  
 Cransford, Cranisforde, 129  
 Craon, 79, 81, 240, 241\*  
 Crecy, 237, 283  
 Crendon, Long, 2  
 Creslow, 119  
 Crettingham, Cretyngham, 129, 130\*, 131\*, 132\*



- Crèvecoeur, 237  
 Crewkerne, 269  
 Croft (co. Lincoln), 228, 229, 230, 231\*  
 Croft (co. York), 182  
 Crokesden Abbey, 3  
 Crooke, 257  
 Croxton, 17  
 Cuddalore, 57  
 Culant in Berry, 74  
 Culbyn, 288  
 Culmullen, 75\*  
 Cumberland, co., 32, 66, 214, 257, 259  
 Cunswick, 183  
 Curton in Kinelahun, 11  
 Cusworth, 261  
 Cutthorpe, 266
- Daisy Bank (co. Chester), 115  
 Dalby (co. York), 256\*  
 Dalton Bridge, 47  
 Damietta, 78\*  
 Dane Court (co. Kent), 268  
 Danzig, 120  
 Darlington, 251  
 Dartford, 228  
 Debach, 129  
 Deenthorpe, Denethorpe, 247\*, 248\*, 249\*  
 Denbigh, co., 268  
 Denham, 212, 213\*  
 Dent, 66\*  
 Denton, 95  
 Derby, 178  
 Derbyshire, 26\*, 30, 34, 64, 72, 178, 202, 266, 267  
 Derhams, 107  
 Devonshire, 35, 64, 72\*, 162\*, 206, 212\*  
 Dieulacres, 27  
 Dilwyn, Dilun, 7  
 Dinsdale, 256\*  
 Dishforth, 178\*  
 Dogmersfield, Doggemaresfeld, 19  
 Dol, 69  
 Doncaster, 85, 89  
 Dore Abbey, 12  
 Dorsetshire, 65, 156, 206, 212, 219, 246, 267\*, 269  
 Douay, Doway, 183, 184\*  
 Doulevant, 74\*  
 Dovenauhkerny, Douenathkerny, 73, 75  
 Dover, 50  
 Down (Kent), 121  
 Downham, 61, 62\*, 63\*
- Drakelow, 212  
 Drax, 36, 37  
 Dreux, 164, 168\*  
 Drogheda, 15\*  
 Dublin, 2, 3, 51, 73, 75\*, 154\*, 156, 161\*, 162\*, 202  
 Dublin, co., 148  
 Dublin University; Trinity Coll., 149, 151, 160  
 Dublin, Vale of, 8\*  
 Duffield, 253  
 Duleek, 5\*  
 Dundalk, 3  
 Dunfermline, 287, 288\*  
 Dunham (Norfolk), 63  
 Dunkeld, 214  
 Dunkirk, 184  
 Dunkul, 3  
 Dunleckney, 148  
 Dunstable, 123, 204\*, 205  
 Dunwich, 131  
 Durham, 184\*, 185, 256\*  
 Durham, Bishopric of, 97, 98, 118, 183, 255  
 Durham, co., 40, 65, 95, 96\*, 98, 144, 177, 182\*, 183, 185\*, 257\*  
 Dysartgallen, 287
- Eaglescliffe, Eggescliffe, 182  
 Earswick, Erswick, Erswike, 49, 83, 177  
 Eastkirk (? East Kirkby), 263\*  
 Easton (Suffolk), 128  
 Echingham, *see* Etchingham  
 Edenderry Glebe, 162  
 Edisford, Edisforth, 258\*  
 Edmonton, 83, 109  
 Egginton, Eginton, 30  
 Eggescliffe, *see* Eaglescliffe  
 Egypt, 78, 79  
 Elford, 26  
 Elland, 174  
 Ellaston, Athelaston, 26  
 Ellergill, 118, 119  
 Ellesmere, 226  
 Elmham, 128  
 Elmley, 226  
 Elmsall, North, 263  
 Elmsall, South, 263  
 Elslack, 257, 258  
 Emlyn, 212  
 Epleby, 97  
 Epworth, 190  
 Erdington, 186\*  
 Erindale, 157, 161
- Erswick, Erswike, *see* Earswick  
 Escrick, 35, 36, 41\*  
 Eslington, 183  
 Essex, 60, 61\*, 62\*, 63\*, 67, 107\*, 108, 117\*, 140, 175, 208, 211, 212, 243, 250, 270, 272\*, 288  
 Essington, Esyn-ton, 28  
 Esten (? Aston), 209  
 Estoft, 83  
 Etchingham, Echingham, 244\*, 245\*, 246, 247\*  
 Etrelles, 74\*  
 Etton (co. York), 265  
 Eu, 164  
 Everingham, 91, 264, 265\*  
 Eversholt, 60\*, 62\*  
 Ewyas, 1\*, 2, 3\*, 5\*, 77\*  
 Eye, Honour of, 212  
 Eyton (co. Leicester), 17  
 Eyworth, 85
- Fairburn, 253\*  
 Faldingworth, 217  
 Faucigny, 4\*, 5, 6\*  
 Fère en Tardenois, 79\*  
 Fetilly, 51  
 Fidlers (Essex), 63  
 Fifide, *see* Fyfield  
 Finghall, Fingell, 98  
 Fisherton, Fisserton, 20  
 Fishlake, 90, 263  
 Flamborough, 92\*  
 Flanders, 14\*, 93  
 Flecknoe, 3  
 Flintshire, 186\*  
 Flixton, 126, 132  
 Florence, 275  
 Foix, 13  
 Fontainebleau, 237  
 Fontevault, 78, 82  
 Forsbrook, Fossebrok, 28  
 Fort St. George, 52-60, 100-106, 195-201, 216, 273-281, 285, 286  
 Fougères, 81\*, 82, 163, 164, 170\*, 171, 234\*, 235, 237\*, 240\*  
 France, 1, 12, 13, 15, 51, 74, 127, 156, 161, 166, 167\*, 168, 170, 237\*, 238, 240, 285  
 Fridaythorpe, 261  
 Friesland, 120  
 Frisia, 120, 121\*  
 Frodingham, South, 83\*  
 Frontenay, 79  
 Froxfield, 114  
 Fuentes d'Onoro, 158

Fulford, Fullforth, 176  
Fulthorpe, Fulthorpe, 255  
Fyfield, Fife, 24

Gailes, Gayles, 98\*, 99  
Gainsborough, 39\*  
Galtrim, 75  
Garforth, 181, 251, 253\*,  
254\*  
Gargrave, 258\*, 259\*, 260\*  
Garnache, 80  
Garnenagh, 11  
Garstang, 90  
Gascony, 9, 12\*, 14, 127,  
241, 242  
Gatenby, 95  
Gayton, Little, 87  
Geddington, 209  
Geneva, 1, 4\*, 5\*, 6\*, 7\*,  
8\*, 9\*, 10\*  
Germany, 120, 145  
Ghent, Gant, 93  
Gibraltar, 216\*  
Gill, 259  
Gillingham (Norfolk), 230  
Gimingham, 118  
Girlington, 97, 259  
Glamorgan, co., 229  
Glassenbury, 107, 111  
Glasswell, 202  
Glentworth, 46, 255  
Gloucestershire, 48, 118  
Goldsborough, 38  
Gomes, Gommès, *see*  
Gometz le Châtel  
Gometz le Châtel, 168\*,  
236, 241  
Gonas, 188  
Gosberton, Gosberchirch,  
20, 214  
Goudhurst, 272  
Gouray (Jersey), *see* Har-  
way  
Gower, 1  
Gowthwaite, 93  
Grafton Park (Northants),  
123  
Grangegorman, 161  
Grant, 53  
Grantham, 181  
Gravesend, 118  
Greatham, Gretham, 97,  
98\*  
Greenwich, 50, 110, 119,  
120, 216, 270  
Gressingham, 176  
Grimsthorpe, 214, 217\*  
Grimston, Grymston, 177  
Grimston Garth, 46  
Grindon, Grendon, 33  
Groby, 2

Grottole, 75  
Guernsey, 216\*, 276\*  
Haburgh, 217  
Hackforth, 97  
Haddo, 70  
Hadley (co. Middx.), 176  
Hafranord, 268  
Hagherdris, *see* Hardres  
Hainault, 67  
Halden, 116  
Haldenby, 87  
Halifax, 48\*, 259, 271  
Halliwell, 184  
Halnaby, 96  
Halsham, 91  
Halstead, 67\*  
Halton, 211  
Hamburgh, 176  
Hamlake, 125  
Hammersmith, 233  
Hammonstown, 148, 150  
Hardres, Hagherdris, 17  
Hardwick, 71  
Harewood Castle, 283  
Harlaxton, Harlackstone,  
67  
Harpley, Harpele, 20  
Harringworth, 225  
Harrogate, 94  
Hartburn, 182  
Hartburn, West, 256  
Hartlebury, 13  
Harway (? Gouray), 209  
Hastings, Hastinges, 137  
Hastings, Rape of, 134  
Hatfield (co. Herts), 116  
Hatfield (co. York), 41, 49  
Hatherleigh, 64  
Hautbois, 134  
Hautecombe, 5\*, 6\*, 10  
Hauxwell, Hawkswell, 43,  
46\*, 47\*  
Haverlingland, 128  
Hawkhurst, 107  
Haydor, *see* Heydour  
Hayton, 37, 38, 264\*, 265\*,  
266\*  
Headlam, 185  
Heath Hall (co. York), 253  
Heck, 36  
Heckington, Eckington,  
122  
Heidelberg, 210  
Helmingham (Norfolk),  
128  
Helmingham (Suffolk),  
282  
Hereford, 75, 77  
Herefordshire, 1\*, 2, 7\*, 13,  
19, 242

Hertford, 17  
Hertfordshire, 68, 107,  
109, 116\*, 189, 207, 209,  
211, 212, 227\*, 229, 232  
Heslerton, Heshlarton, 41,  
42  
Heslington, 193, 194  
Hethe, 3  
Heversham, 93  
Heydour, Haydor, 37  
Heytesbury, 108, 207  
Heywood, 287  
Hibernia, *see* Ireland  
High Ashe, 90  
Highgate, 42, 112  
High Offley (Heye de Offe-  
ley), 29  
Hillingdon, 107, 111  
Hipswell, 255  
Hitchin, 207  
Hodnet, 261\*, 262\*  
Hoggesdon (? Hoddesdon),  
107  
Hogsthorpe, Hogges-  
thorp, 21  
Hokton (? Houghton), 18  
Holborn, 47, 49, 99, 108,  
110, 204, 216, 268  
Holderness, 38, 45, 46,  
87\*, 174  
Holkham, Holkam, 88  
Holland, 51  
Hollinghall, 258  
Holloden, 157  
Holme on Spaldingmore,  
47  
Holt, 189\*  
Holy Land, 13, 14  
Hoo (Suffolk), 129\*, 131,  
132  
Hornby Castle, 46, 95  
Horndon, West, 250  
Horsford, Great, 134  
Houghton, *see* Hokton  
Hovingham, 179  
Howsham, Husum, Ouse-  
ham, 177, 218  
Hoxton, 50  
Hull, 43\*, 44\*, 45, 48\*,  
49\*, 83\*, 84\*, 85, 87, 88,  
265  
Huntingdon, co., 63, 76,  
227, 229\*, 231, 249  
Hurworth, 181  
Husum, *see* Howsham  
Hutton Paynel, 39  
Hutton Wansley, 40  
Hutton on Wiske, 182  
Idrone, 148\*  
Ilam, Ilum, 34

- Ilkeshall, 124  
 Inchelefyre, 3  
 India, 56, 60, 103, 285\*, 286\*  
 Indies, East, 270  
 Ingbirchworth, 172, 173\*  
 Ingeram, 54  
 Ingleborough, 144  
 Ingleby, 40  
 Ingleton, 259  
 Innishannon, 59  
 Ipswich, 129, 131  
 Ireland, 1\*, 2\*, 3, 5\*, 7, 8\*, 9\*, 11\*, 12\*, 13\*, 14\*, 15\*, 39, 73\*, 76, 77\*, 124, 145\*, 147\*, 148, 149, 153, 159, 164\*, 176, 209, 263, 286, 287  
 Isleworth, Thistleworth, 286  
 Italy, 5\*, 6, 282  
  
 Jacques Court in Lydd, 244, 246  
 Jamaica, 179  
 Janeville, 156, 161  
 Jarnac, 164  
 Jeraldys Hill, Manor of, 126  
 Jernemuth, *see* Yarmouth  
 Jersey, 124, 209  
 Joinville, 4, 6  
 Jumièges, 78  
  
 Keighley, Keythley, 257  
 Kelfield, 175  
 Kells, 3  
 Kelsey, South, 255  
 Kelvedon, 117  
 Kempston, 119  
 Kendal, 283, 284  
 Kenlis, 73, 75  
 Kensington, 175  
 Kent, 17, 64, 65\*, 86, 107\*, 114, 116\*, 120, 121, 123\*, 137, 158, 203, 207, 208, 210, 212\*, 216, 228, 244, 245, 246, 268\*, 269, 270, 272  
 Keppoch, 270  
 Kepwick, 97  
 Kessingland, Kessyngland, 129\*, 130, 132\*, 135, 136, 138\*, 139, 140\*, 141\*, 142\*, 243, 244, 250  
 Kettleburgh, Chetelbergh, 128, 129\*  
 Kettleby, 45  
 Kexby, 84, 85  
 Keythley, *see* Keighley  
 Kildare, co., 11, 148, 162  
 Kildun, 287  
 Kilkea, 11  
 Kilkenney, 148, 149, 151, 152\*, 154, 160\*  
 Kilkenney, co., 151\*, 156, 161\*  
 Killiney, 11  
 Killinghall, 92, 93  
 Killingholme, 46  
 Killree, 149  
 Kilmatheh, 11  
 Kilmeen, 151  
 Kilnarean, 149  
 Kilnsea, Kilnsay, 253, 260  
 Kilnwick, 39  
 Kilvington, 202  
 Kilvington, South, 260\*  
 King's County, 149, 154\*  
 Kingston Bowsey, 213  
 Kingston upon Hull, 83\*; *see also* Hull  
 Kintbury, 107  
 Kirby Hall (co. York), 175  
 Kircudbright, 184  
 Kirk Garforth, 254  
 Kirk Hall, 68  
 Kirkby, 183  
 Kirkby Deen, 247, 249  
 Kirkby Fleetham, 96  
 Kirkby, Long, 122  
 Kirkby Malham, 258  
 Kirkby-Ravensworth, 98\*, 99\*  
 Kirkby, South, 262, 263\*  
 Kirkby Wharfe, 261  
 Kirkstall Abbey, 271\*  
 Kirkstead Abbey, 220  
 Kirmington, 217  
 Knapton (co. York), 85  
 Knaresborough, 90, 93  
 Knocker, 11  
 Knockin, Knokin, 226  
 Knockullard, 160  
 Knossington, 146  
 Kyllaymen, 11  
 Kyme, 92, 122  
 Kynatheston, 73  
 Kyrkeby Deen, *see* Kirkby Deen  
  
 La Bassée, 16  
 Laceby, Lesseby, Laysseby, etc., 217\*, 218\*, 219\*, 220\*, 221\*  
 Lachy, 73, 74\*  
 La Couronne, Abbey of, 242  
 Lade, 117  
 Lagny, 76  
 Laleham, 107, 111  
 La Marche, 77, 78\*, 79\*, 80, 81\*, 82, 163\*, 164\*, 168\*, 169, 170, 171, 234\*, 235, 236\*, 237\*, 238, 240\*, 241  
 Lamb Hill, 85  
 Lambeth, 118, 244, 247\*  
 Lancashire, 37, 63, 90, 122, 176, 183, 206, 212, 256, 261, 288  
 Lancaster, 256  
 Lancaster, Duchy of, 120  
 Lancaster, Honour of, 212  
 La Neuville-à-Mathons, 75  
 Langdon, East, 123\*, 207  
 Langham, 146  
 Langley, 139\*  
 Langley Marish, 11\*  
 Languedoc, 76  
 Langwathby, Langwarthby, 32  
 Lapley, 215  
 Laronviere, 51  
 Lartington, 93  
 Lathes, *see* West Lathes  
 Latimers, Latymers, 144\*  
 Laughton en le Morthen, 164\*  
 Lausanne, 10  
 Lavington, 39  
 Lawkland, 92  
 Laxfield, 114  
 Layton (co. Durham), 183  
 Le Bois Pourreau, 164  
 Ledsham, 252\*, 253  
 Ledstone, Ledston, 252\*  
 Leeds, 99, 174, 254\*, 262, 263\*, 264\*, 271  
 Leicester, 87, 117, 119  
 Leicester Abbey, 143  
 Leicestershire, 3\*, 17, 25, 65, 118, 146, 189\*  
 Leigh, Leghe (co. Stafford), 31\*  
 Leighlin, Diocese of, 154  
 Leighlin, Old, 145, 147\*, 148, 150, 152, 155\*, 156\*, 160\*, 161\*  
 Leighton Buzzard, 204\*  
 Lenchwick, Lenchwike, 252  
 Le Parc du Bois, 73  
 Le Pondy, 82  
 Letheringham, 129, 250  
 Levedale, 18  
 Levens, Lefnes, 93, 283\*  
 Levens Hall, 283, 284  
 Leventhorpe, 42  
 Lille, 169

- Limerick, co., 203  
 Limoges, 163  
 Limours, 168  
 Limousin, 79  
 Linchlade, *see* Linslade  
 Lincoln, 90, 124, 188, 212\*, 213, 224, 219  
 Lincolnshire, 11, 20, 21, 37, 39\*, 45, 46, 67, 90, 110, 116, 120\*, 122\*, 164, 188, 189, 214, 217-221, 228\*, 229, 231\*, 255\*, 260, 263, 270  
 Lindsey, 220  
 Linslade, Linchlade, 204  
 Linton, Lynton (co. York), 48, 49\*, 83\*  
 Linton, Little, 63  
 Liskeard, 72  
 Litchborough, Litch-  
 borow, 189\*, 194  
 Little Busby, 87  
 Livermere, Lyvermore, 113  
 Liverpool, 99\*, 144  
 Loch Cé, 2  
 Lochwood Castle, 69  
 Lockington, 266  
 Loges, 3  
 Lombardy, 177  
 London, 3, 8, 9, 14, 37, 42, 46, 51, 58, 66\*, 67\*, 83, 84, 94, 99, 103\*, 110\*, 113, 115, 116\*, 117\*, 118\*, 119, 120\*, 122\*, 123, 134, 144, 185, 187\*, 188, 190, 204, 205\*, 206\*, 207\*, 208, 209\*, 210\*, 211, 215, 227, 229, 230\*, 231, 233, 249, 267\*, 268, 269\*, 270, 276, 286  
 London, Aley Street, 227 ; All Hallows' the Great, 51 ; All Hallows' in the Wall, 49 ; Austin Friars, 230 ; Bermondsey, 246 ; Bridge Ward, 269 ; Brompton Cemetery, 282 ; Bunhill Field's Cemetery, 50, 51 ; Butcher Hall Lane, 232 ; Carey Street, 216 ; Chancery Lane, 108 ; Charing Cross House, 110 ; Cheapside, 203 ; Chelsea, 47, 261, 288 ; Christ's Hospital, 232 ; Clerkenwell, 65 ; Clifford's Inn, 64 ; Coleman Street, 50 ; Devonshire Mews, 111 ; Dover Street, 202 ; Elm Court, 216 ; Fleet Street, 51 ; French Artillery Church, 51 ; French Hospital, 202\* ; Furnival's Inn, 204 ; Goodman's Fields, 227, 229\*, 231, 232\* ; Gray's Inn, 37\*, 38\*, 39, 42\*, 65\*, 88, 93, 94, 96, 99, 107\*, 108, 109, 111, 175, 183, 210, 227, 254, 256, 257 ; Hammersmith, 233 ; Hatton Garden, 269 ; Highgate, 42, 112 ; High Holborn, 216 ; Holborn, 47, 49, 99, 108, 110, 204, 216, 268 ; Hoxton, 50 ; Independent Chapel, New Court, 216 ; Inner Temple, 83, 85, 107, 108, 174, 175, 188, 207, 268 ; Kensal Green, 203 ; Kensington, 175 ; King Street, Cheapside, 203 ; Lambeth, 118, 244, 247\* ; Lemna Street, 227 ; Lincoln's Inn, 106, 108, 175, 179 ; Lincoln's Inn Fields, 39, 282 ; London and St. Katherine's Docks, 227 ; Marylebone, 106\*, 108\*, 109, 110\*, 111\*, 112\* ; Middle Temple, 120, 205, 216, 267 ; New Court, 216 ; New Temple, 164 ; Pall Mall, 202 ; Putney, 202 ; St. Andrew's, Holborn, 47, 49, 99, 108, 268 ; St. Anne's, Westminster, 39, 51 ; St. Antholin's, 39 ; St. Bride's, 50 ; St. Clement Danes, 202, 216 ; St. Dionis Backchurch, 37, 42 ; St. Dunstan's in the West, 107\* ; St. Faith's, 39 ; St. Gabriel's, Fenchurch Street, 210 ; St. George's, Eastcheap, 210 ; St. George's, Hanover Square, 85, 202\*, 261 ; St. Gregory's, 39 ; St. Helen's, Bishopsgate, 286 ; St. James', Clerkewell, 65 ; St. James', Duke's Place, 49 ; St. James', Westminster, 206 ; St. Margaret's, Westminster, 261 ; St. Martin's, 270 ; St. Martin's in the Fields, 67, 110, 111, 202\*, 203 ; St. Martin Orgars, 50 ; St. Mary le Bow, 181 ; St. Mary at Hill, 232 ; St. Michael's, Cornhill, 181 ; St. Mildred's in the Poultry, 42 ; St. Paul's, Covent Garden, 51, 179 ; St. Stephen's, Coleman Street, 50 ; St. Swithin's, 39, 42\* ; Savoy, 110 ; Shoe Lane, 50, 51 ; Shore-ditch, 246 ; Spring Gardens, 202 ; Stockes, 209 ; Temple, 216 ; Thread-needle Street, 51\* ; Tottenham High Cross, 267 ; Tower, 61, 62, 63, 109\*, 116, 126, 205, 206 ; Tower Ward, 269 ; Tyburn, 108, 110\*, 112 ; Westminster, 1, 3, 12, 29, 39, 51, 115, 124, 206, 261, 262 ; Westminster Abbey, 49 ; Westminster School, 179 ; Whitehall, 45 ; York Buildings, 270  
 Lonewade, Manorof, 131\*, 132\*  
 Longford, co., 2  
 Longford (Ireland), 176  
 Longjumeau, 79  
 Long Kirkby, 122  
 Longpont, Longuspons, 171  
 Longstone, Little, 267\*  
 Long Stowe, 121  
 Longtown, 1  
 L'Orme, 164  
 Lorraine, 13\*, 77  
 Lorum, 145\*, 148\*, 160\*, 161, 162  
 Lothingland, 250  
 Loughsewdy, Lochsyeue-  
 dy, 3\*  
 Louth, co., 2  
 Louth (Ireland), 164  
 Louth, Lowth (co. Lin-  
 coln), 122  
 Low Moor Bottom, 256  
 Lubeck, 176  
 Ludlow, 1, 2\*, 3, 5\*, 12, 77\*  
 Ludlow Castle, 7, 77  
 Luffenham, 40  
 Luffenham, North, 146  
 Lunsford, 246  
 Lusignan, 79, 163, 165, 169\*, 170, 234, 235, 236, 237, 238, 240



- Lutterworth, 3\*, 5  
 Lydd, 244, 246  
 Lyndon, 146  
 Lyng, 128  
 Lyons (Lugdunensis), 9  
 Lytham, 63  
  
 Madras, 52-60, 100-106,  
     195-201, 216, 273-281,  
     282, 285, 286\*  
 Magneux, 76  
 Maine, 164  
 Malacca, 104  
 Maldon, 60, 62  
 Mallow, 203  
 Malmeshulle, *see* Mansel  
     Lacy  
 Malpas, 261  
 Maltby, 120  
 Malton, 40, 181  
 Man, Isle of, 208  
 Manchester, 65\*  
 Manfield, 181, 182\*, 183\*,  
     184, 185\*  
 Mansel-Lacy, 77\*  
 Mansurah, 78  
 Marche, *see* La Marche  
 Marcillac, 79  
 Mareham super Montem,  
     122  
 Margate, 203  
 Marinerston, 75  
 Markham, East, 37  
 Marney, 12  
 Marshland, 87  
 Marske, 85, 252  
 Marston (co. York), 92,  
     174\*  
 Marston Moor, 93  
 Martins, 206  
 Marton (Kent), 123  
 Marton (co. York), 257\*,  
     258\*, 259\*, 260\*, 261\*,  
     262\*  
 Marton, East, 259  
 Marton, West, 257  
 Marylebone, 106\*, 108\*,  
     109, 110\*, 111\*, 112\*  
 Masham, 88  
 Masterley, 119  
 Masulipatam, 200  
 Matha, 82  
 Maurs, 40  
 Meath (Midia), 1\*, 2, 3,  
     7, 12\*, 14, 15\*  
 Meillant, 82  
 Mellor, Meller, 267  
 Melmerby, Melmorby, 98  
 Menstrie, 70  
 Menthorp (? Minsthorpe),  
     263  
  
 Merpins, 80, 165, 168, 170,  
     234, 236\*, 237, 238  
 Mersea, Mursey, 272  
 Mervent, 164  
 Méry-sur-Seine, 73, 74\*  
 Methley, Medley, 94, 254\*,  
     265  
 Methlic, 70  
 Mettingham College, 135\*  
 Meyrueis, 50\*  
 Middleburg, 120  
 Middlesex, 61, 67, 107\*,  
     108, 110\*, 112, 114,  
     119\*, 121, 176, 211, 268,  
     269  
 Middleton, 67  
 Middleton Hall (co. York),  
     261  
 Middleton One Row, 257  
 Middleton St. George, 252  
 Midgeley, 271  
 Midhope, 67  
 Midhurst, 208  
 Miglionico, 75\*  
 Mildenhall, Mildenhale,  
     126\*  
 Milding, Manor of, 113  
 Milenoth, 268  
 Milford (U.S.A.), 51\*  
 Millington, 265  
 Millom, 283  
 Minster Acres, 185  
 Minsterley, 119  
 Minsthorpe, *see* Menthorp  
 Mirebeau, 1  
 Molinestone, 73  
 Monaghan, co., 2  
 Monckton, 68  
 Monewden, Moneweden,  
     129  
 Moneybeg, 148\*  
 Monken Hadley, *see* Had-  
     ley  
 Monkrode, 87  
 Mons Letherici, *see* Montl-  
     héry  
 Montaigu, 80  
 Montauban, 51  
 Montfort, 168  
 Montforte, de, 16  
 Montgomery, co., 65  
 Montignac, Montiniacum,  
     171  
 Montigny-aux-Ormes, 76  
 Monthléry, Mons Lethe-  
     rici, 171  
 Montreuil, 14  
 Mont St. Michel, 78  
 Morancourt, 75, 76  
 Morcott, 146\*  
 Moreby Hall, 38  
 Mortain, 237  
  
 Northam, 96, 97, 98  
 Mortimer, 225  
 Morton Morrell, 122  
 Moulsham, 272  
 Mountgrace Abbey, 91\*  
 Multifernan, 2  
 Mumby, Munby, 21  
 Muncaster, Moncaster, 259  
 Munslow, Munselowe, 32  
 Mursey, *see* Mersea  
 Murton, 98\*  
 Musselborough, 88  
 Mussey, 75  
 Muston, 210  
 Mutford, 127  
 Mutford, Hundred of, 131,  
     132  
 Mysore, 56  
 Myton, 45, 93  
  
 Naburn, 36, 41, 184  
 Nachbrosk, 11  
 Nancy, 185  
 Nantes, 79  
 Naples, 75  
 Nappa, 177  
 Narbonne, 16  
 Narembors, 5  
 Negapatam, 57, 201  
 Netherlands, 230  
 New Abbey, 184\*  
 Newark Castle, 46  
 Newbald, North, 265  
 Newbold, 3  
 Newby, 176, 177\*, 178\*  
 Newcastle-on-Are, 73  
 Newcastle on Tyne, 95\*,  
     118\*, 135, 224, 226, 246  
 New College, near Winton,  
     61  
 New England, 51  
 Newland (co. York), 253,  
     254  
 New Rochelle, 51  
 New Ross, 161  
 Newsell, 244  
 Newsham, 182  
 Newton Grange, 89\*  
 Newton Kyme, 99\*  
 Nismes, 51  
 Nonsuch, 109  
 Norbury, Northbury,  
     Northburi (co. Staff.),  
     30, 33  
 Norfolk, 19, 20, 63, 68,  
     86\*, 87\*, 88, 118, 119,  
     123, 125, 127, 128, 131\*,  
     132\*, 134, 164, 212, 230\*,  
     231, 244, 249, 250, 269,  
     270, 285

- Normandy, 81, 208  
 Northcroft in Belton, 194  
 North Hall (Essex), 270  
 Northamptonshire, 11, 18,  
     30, 53, 62, 64, 85, 115,  
     122, 123, 189\*, 194, 209,  
     222, 246, 248, 249\*, 252,  
     272  
 Northaw, 227, 228, 229,  
     231\*, 232, 233  
 Northumberland, 68, 183\*,  
     185  
 Norton (co. Derby), 266  
 Norton (Norfolk), 129  
 Norton (co. York), 39, 87,  
     88  
 Norwich, 128\*, 129\*, 130\*,  
     131, 132, 133\*, 134\*,  
     136, 139, 140, 212, 250\*  
 Norwich, Diocese of, 129,  
     285  
 Norwood, 121  
 Nottingham, 228  
 Nottinghamshire, 21, 202,  
     253, 265\*  
 Nunburnholme, 266  
 Nunney, 208  
  
 Oatlands Park, 109  
 Odymer, *see* Udimore  
 Offerton, 96\*  
 Offley, High, 29  
 Oirghiall, 2, 5  
 Okeover, 142\*  
 Old Leighlin, 145, 147\*,  
     148, 150, 152, 155\*,  
     156\*, 160\*, 161\*  
 Oldtown (co. Carlow), 149,  
     150, 151, 154, 160  
 Orford, 129, 131  
 Orpington, 116  
 Osberton, 253  
 Osgodby, 87  
 Osmondthorpe, 254  
 Osmotherley, 91  
 Ossory, 152, 153  
 Oswald Kirk, 89  
 Oswestry, 187  
 Otley, 230\*  
 Otterbourne, 283  
 Ottringham, 86, 87\*  
 Overstone, 11\*  
 Overton (co. Chester), 116  
 Overton (co. York), 177  
 Owston (co. York), 38,  
     42\*, 47  
 Owthorne, 83  
 Oxfordshire, 3, 24, 185,  
     211  
 Oxford University, 132,  
     210, 262; Christ Church,  
     39; Exeter Coll., 111,  
     210; Lincoln Coll., 110;  
     Magdalen Coll., 48, 94;  
     New Coll., 62\*; Oriel  
     Coll., 37; St. Edmund  
     Hall, 65\*  
 Pairat, *see* Peyrat  
 Palamecottah, 104  
 Panton, 164  
 Paris, 163, 172\*, 177, 236,  
     237\*, 239, 240\*  
 Patshull, Pateleshull, 23  
 Pau, 156, 157, 161  
 Paulin, 76\*  
 Pavenham, 230  
 Pembroke, co., 114, 268  
 Penistone, Penyston, 172,  
     173\*  
 Penne Buffari, 24  
 Pennycross, 162\*  
 Penrith, Penreth, 32  
 Penthievre, 79\*  
 Pentop, *see* Pontop  
 Perth, 70  
 Petworth, 62  
 Peyrat, Pairat, 79\*, 237,  
     239, 240\*, 242\*  
 Pierre-Châtel, 10  
 Pietra, 75  
 Pipardesclive, *see* Clyffe  
     Pypard  
 Plowland, 265  
 Plymouth, 72, 206  
 Plymstock, 206  
 Pocklington, 264  
 Poitiers, 78\*, 81, 241  
 Poitou, 79, 164\*, 169, 235,  
     237  
 Pomfret, *see* Pontefract  
 Pons, 80, 82\*, 164, 167,  
     169, 236, 240\*  
 Pontarion, 240, 242\*  
 Pont de Larn, 50  
 Pontefract, Pomfret, 35,  
     39\*, 86, 88, 226  
 Pontop, Pentop, 185  
 Porhoet, 168, 237  
 Portarlington, 176, 287  
 Port Mahon, 260  
 Port Royal, 179  
 Porto Novo, 57  
 Portsmouth, 14  
 Portugal, 267  
 Powys, 67  
 Préaux, 81  
 Preston, co. Durham, 183  
 Preston, Great, 253  
 Preston Jacklyn, 254  
 Preston (co. Lancaster),  
     183  
 Preston, Long, 258  
 Preston (co. Rutland),  
     146\*  
 Prussia, 57, 120  
 Pullham (Norfolk), 19  
 Putney, 202\*  
 Pyrenees, 158  
  
 Queenstown (co. Cork),  
     162  
 Quikeshull (? Whixall),  
     23\*  
 Quilon, 199  
  
 Raasay, 162  
 Raby, 217, 218, 220  
 Radnor, co., 268  
 Rampton, 229\*, 231, 265\*  
 Ranipet, 275  
 Rasen, 219  
 Rath, 3  
 Rathbethyn, 73  
 Read, 260  
 Reculver, 208  
 Redbourne, 217\*  
 Redisham, 125  
 Redlingfield, Ridelyng-  
     field, 132  
 Remeuham, 122  
 Rennes, Renes, 167  
 Revesby, 230  
 Rhodes, 36, 181  
 Rhone, The, 10\*  
 Rhuddlan, 13  
 Ribchester, 260  
 Richmond (co. York), 43,  
     95\*, 96\*, 99\*, 180, 255\*,  
     256\*  
 Richmond, Honour of, 9  
 Richmondshire, 96  
 Ringland, 128  
 Ringsfield, Ryngesfield,  
     124\*, 125, 126, 131, 135  
 Ripley (co. York), 90, 91\*,  
     92\*, 93\*, 94\*  
 Ripon, 84\*, 85\*, 261  
 Ripon Minster, 84\*, 85\*  
 Risby, 45  
 Rise, 39  
 Risley, *see* Ryseley  
 Robertsbridge, Robardis-  
     brigge, 247  
 Rochie, la, 3  
 Rodebank, 3

- Roecliffe, Roccliffe, 36, 177\*  
 Rogerthorpe, 265  
 Rome, 14, 15, 62  
 Roos Hall (Suffolk), 126  
 Roscrea, 70  
 Ross (Scotland), 287  
 Ross Hall, 260  
 Ross, New, 161  
 Rotherfield, 117  
 Rouen, 81  
 Rudston, 265  
 Rufford, 89, 90, 265\*  
 Rusholme, 174  
 Rutland, co., 40, 145\*, 146\*, 147, 149  
 Ryedale, 253  
 Ryseley (? Risley), 34  
 Rysomegarth, 38  
  
 St. Didier, 168  
 St. Edmund's Abbey, *see* Bury St. Edmunds  
 St. Evroul, 78  
 St. Helier, 124  
 Ste. Hermine, 164  
 St. Hilaire, 240, 242\*  
 St. Lawrence (Thanet), 202\*, 203\*  
 St. Martin des Champs, 168  
 St. Thomas, Island of, 51  
 Saintes, 79  
 Saintonge, 82\*, 164, 168, 237  
 Salehurst, 64  
 Salins, 12  
 Salisbury, 75  
 Salkeld (Salghkelde) Regis, 32  
 Saltmarshes, 35  
 Saltram, 179  
 Saucerre, 82  
 Sanctus Marcellus, 235  
 Sandringham, 86\*  
 Sandwich, 207  
 San Sebastian, 158  
 Santon, Saunton, 220\*  
 Sauchie, 70  
 Saux, 74  
 Savigny, 81\*  
 Savoy, 4\*, 5\*, 6\*, 9\*, 10\*  
 Saxony, 120  
 Scargill, 97  
 Scawseby, 38  
 Schasfeld, *see* Charsfield  
 Schuston, 31, 33  
 Scotby, Scotteby, 32  
 Scotland, 32, 68, 69\*, 73, 162, 177, 214, 228\*, 283, 288  
 Scotton, 217  
 Scrivelby, Manor of, 33  
 Scruton, 47  
 Sedbergh, 98  
 Sedgebrook, 260  
 Selby, 42\*, 43  
 Seringapatam, 54  
 Sessay, Seasay, Seazay, 36\*, 37\*, 38\*, 41, 89  
 Settrington, 88\*  
 Sevenoaks, 272  
 Seyssel, 10  
 Shackerland Hall, 206  
 Sheen, West (Westshenes), 18  
 Shepperton, 107, 269  
 Sherburn, Sherborne (co. York), 42  
 Sheriff Hutton, 181\*  
 Sherwood Lodge (co. Carlisle), 160  
 Shibden Hall, 48  
 Shipmeadow, Shipmedwe, Schypmedwe, 131, 135  
 Shipton, near York, 85  
 Shoreditch, 246  
 Shoreham Harbour, 213  
 Shotesham, 249  
 Shoyswell, 244  
 Shrewsbury, 12  
 Shropshire, 1\*, 2, 14, 32, 72, 98, 115, 119\*, 143, 144\*, 188, 205, 212\*, 261, 262  
 Sibertswold, 269\*  
 Sibston, *see* Siston  
 Sigglesworth, 87  
 Silverdale, 283  
 Siston (? Sibston), 65  
 Skegness, 230  
 Skelbrooke, 263  
 Skellow, 47  
 Skelton Castle, 182  
 Skewsby, 255, 256  
 Skipton, 257  
 Slaue, 75  
 Sledmere, 84  
 Slemmingford, 46  
 Slingsby, 71\*, 89  
 Slingsby Castle, 71\*  
 Smeaton, Smeton, 46  
 Snaith, 35\*, 36\*, 37\*, 38\*, 39\*, 40\*, 41, 42, 266  
 Snodland, 210  
 Sockburn, 36, 256  
 Somerset, 35\*, 68\*, 109, 114, 205, 207\*, 208, 212, 228, 268, 269\*  
 Sotterley, Soterlee, 131, 134, 244  
 Soudron, 74  
 Soulden, 68  
 Southampton, 209  
 Southampton, co., 19, 114\*  
 South Cave, 91  
 Southmills in Blunham, 115  
 Southwram, 48  
 Sowerby, Castle, 32  
 Spain, 53, 176  
 Spaldingmore, 47  
 Sparham, 128  
 Spofforth, Spoford, 93, 174  
 Stackpool, 114  
 Stafford, 23\*, 27, 108  
 Staffordshire, 3, 18, 23\*, 24, 25\*, 26\*, 27\*, 28\*, 29\*, 30, 31\*, 32\*, 33\*, 34\*, 65\*, 115, 142, 143\*, 190, 204, 208, 215, 287  
 Stainborough, 266  
 Stainley, 93  
 Stainton, Staynton (co. Lincoln), 219  
 Stainton (co. York), 257, 258, 259, 260  
 Stalbridge, 269  
 Stalingher, *see* Stelling  
 Stallingborough, 255  
 Standish, 184  
 Stanhope, 98  
 Stankhall, 254  
 Stanmore the Less, 114  
 Stansly, 268  
 Stanstead Abbots, 109  
 Stansted Mountfitchet, 175\*  
 Stanton (co. Derby), 178  
 Stanway (Essex), 243  
 Stathmenaveran, 3  
 Staunton-Lacy, 77\*  
 Staynton, *see* Stainton  
 Stelling, Stalingher, 17  
 Sterborough, 243  
 Stittenham, 181  
 Stock, 65  
 Stockheld, Stockeld, 92, 182, 183, 252  
 Stockton, Stocton (co. Warwick), 17, 22  
 Stoke Dabernon, 117  
 Stoke near Devonport, 72  
 Stoke next Nayland, 67  
 Stoke Newington, 62  
 Stoke Verdun, 3  
 Stone, Stanes, 29  
 Stonham Parva, 109  
 Stopworth, 94  
 Stowe, Long, 121  
 Stratford on Avon, 207  
 Stratton, Stretton (co. Lincoln), 217\*, 218  
 Stratton-on-the-Fosse, 68

- Streatham, 107, 111  
 Streatlam, 95  
 Streatlam Castle, 96  
 Street, 205  
 Stretton (co. Stafford), 27  
 Studley, 92, 178, 264  
 Sturton, 217\*, 219, 220\*  
 Suffolk, 62, 64, 67, 106,  
   109, 113\*, 114\*, 122,  
   124\*, 125\*, 126\*, 127,  
   128, 131\*, 134, 136, 138,  
   139, 140, 212, 213, 227\*,  
   231, 232, 243, 245, 249,  
   250\*, 261  
 Sully, 164  
 Sunderland, 96  
 Surrey, 11, 18, 111\*, 117\*,  
   121, 262  
 Sussex, 39, 40, 62, 64\*, 66,  
   117, 134, 135, 137\*, 208,  
   213, 215, 216, 246\*  
 Sutton Coldfield, 37, 42\*  
 Sutton upon Derwent, 38  
 Sutton in Holderness, 45\*  
 Swallow, 219, 221  
 Swannington, 128  
 Sweden, 214  
 Swillington, 42\*, 253  
 Swine, Swyne, 45, 172,  
   174\*, 175\*, 176\*  
 Switzerland, 52  
  
 Taillebourg, 79  
 Tattokleyes, 247, 248\*, 249  
 Tattom, Little, 11  
 Tean, Tene, 32  
 Teignmouth, 162\*  
 Tellicherry, 52  
 Teluere, 169  
 Temple Belwood, 189, 194  
 Tenoignes, 74  
 Terrington (co. York), 174,  
   181, 251  
 Tetuan, 215  
 Thames Ditton, 230  
 Thanet, 202\*, 203\*  
 Théroutenne à Paris, 74  
 Thirsk, 37  
 Thonock, 39  
 Thorelton, 256  
 Thormanby, 41  
 Thornes, Thorns, 264  
 Thorneton (co. Durham),  
   95  
 Thornhill, 269  
 Thornholm, 217, 218, 220,  
   221  
 Thornley, 265  
 Thornton le Beans, 260  
  
 Thornton Watlass, 88, 99  
 Thornton (co. York), 256,  
   258  
 Thorp Bulmer, 97  
 Thorpe under Willows, 182  
 Thorpe (co. York), 95, 97\*,  
   98\*  
 Thouars, 164  
 Thurland, 256  
 Thurland Castle, 37  
 Thurning, Thirning, Thyr-  
   nyng, 248\*, 249  
 Tilbury, West, 107  
 Tinnegarney, 145, 148,  
   150, 156, 160\*, 161\*  
 Tintern, 2\*  
 Tintern (Ireland), 287  
 Titchmarsh, Tichmarsh,  
   154  
 Tittleshall, Tyteshal, 129,  
   131\*, 132\*  
 Topcliffe, 177\*, 178\*, 179\*  
 Torres Vedras, 158  
 Tottenham High Cross,  
   267  
 Toul in Lorraine, 77  
 Toulouse, 81  
 Touraine, 164  
 Towthorpe, 257  
 Trafalgar, 124  
 Travancore, 199  
 Treeton, 47  
 Trenant Park, 196  
 Trent, 78  
 Trescote, 24  
 Trevarno, 216  
 Trevena, 108  
 Trichinopoly, 52, 55, 201,  
   261, 275  
 Trim, 3, 7, 12, 14\*, 15\*,  
   75\*  
 Trimcomalee, 100  
 Tristeldermot, 11  
 Troyes, 76  
 Tullen, 73  
 Tullibardine, 70\*  
 Tullow, 160  
 Tunis, 81  
 Tunstall, 144  
 Tupholm, 217, 219  
 Turin, 9  
 Twisle, 182  
 Tyburn, Manor of, 108,  
   110\*, 112  
 Tyteshal, *see* Tittleshall  
  
 Udimore, Udimere, Ody-  
   mer, 137, 246  
 Ulleskelf, *see* Uskelfe  
 Unthank, 118, 119  
  
 Updown (Thanet), 202,  
   203\*  
 Upsall, 49  
 Upsland, 257  
 Upton (Northants), 19  
 Urry, 59  
 Uryel, 5  
 Uskelfe (? Ulleskelf), 38  
  
 Valence, Valencia, 79, 166  
 Valois, 168  
 Valyntyn (? Valenciennes), 67  
 Vaucouleurs, 4, 13\*, 16\*,  
   73\*, 74\*, 75, 76  
 Vellore, 55, 275\*  
 Vienna, 179\*  
 Villeneuve, 79\*  
 Villiers-aux-Chênes, 74\*  
 Vimiera, 158  
 Virginia, 254  
 Vittoria, 158  
 Vizagapatam, 53  
 Vouvent, 164  
  
 Wakefield, 86, 253, 262,  
   263\*, 264  
 Walcheren, 158  
 Wales, 14, 65, 67, 77, 186,  
   268  
 Wales, North, 67  
 Wallingford, 59  
 Wallington, 249  
 Walsingham, 87  
 Walterstone, 77  
 Wangford, Wayneford,  
   Hundred of, 131  
 Warbleton, 64  
 Warboys, 229\*, 231, 232  
 Warcop, 66  
 Wardley, 146\*  
 Warrington, in Richmond-  
   shire, 96  
 Warwick, 120  
 Warwickshire, 3\*, 17, 18,  
   22\*, 42, 122, 186\*, 207  
 Waterford, 216\*  
 Wath, 261  
 Waveney, 124  
 Wayneford, *see* Wangford  
 Weldon, Great, 247, 249  
 Welham, 256, 257  
 Wells (Ireland), 145\*, 147,  
   148\*, 149\*, 150\*, 151,  
   152\*, 154, 156\*, 157\*,  
   160\*, 161\*  
 Wells (Norfolk), 87



- Wells (Somerset), 109, 207  
Wells Cathedral, 181  
Wells Hall (Suffolk), 106\*, 113\*  
Welton, Whelton, 30  
Welwick, 265  
Welwick Thorpe, 265  
Weobley, 1, 2\*, 3\*, 5\*, 243  
Wesel, 40\*  
Westborough, 11  
Westby, 258  
Westerham, 270  
West Indies, 72  
West Lathes, 182  
Westminster, 1, 3, 12, 29, 39, 51, 115, 124, 206, 261, 262  
Westminster Abbey, 49  
Westminster School, 179  
Westmoreland, 66, 93, 96, 98, 256\*, 257, 283, 284  
Weston (Norfolk), 127\*, 128, 129, 130, 132  
Weston (Suffolk), 125  
Westow, 266  
Westshenes, *see* Sheen  
West Tilbury, 107  
Wexford, Weisefordia, 171  
Wexford, co., 11\*, 161  
Wharram Grange, 265  
Wheldrake, 178  
Whenby, 181  
Whissendine, 146\*  
Whitburn, 99  
Whitehall (co. Cumb.), 257  
Whitehaven, 14  
Whitfield (co. Northampton), 85  
Whitgift, 253  
Whitkirk, 254  
Whitley, 18  
Whitwell, Wytewelle (co. Derby), 26  
Whitworth, 40  
Whixall, *see* Quikeshull  
Whornes Place (Kent), 123  
Wicklow, 209  
Widmerpool, Wydemere-pol, 21  
Wight, Isle of, 68  
Wighton, 164\*, 243  
Wigmore, 3, 224, 225  
Willington (Flintshire), 186  
Wilsford, Wiuelsesford, 3  
Wiltshire, 3, 20, 25, 68, 108, 111, 207, 212  
Wimbledon, Wimbleton, 47  
Winchelsea, 202  
Winchendon, Nether, 215, 284\*  
Winchester, Winton, 61, 114, 212  
Winchester School, 62  
Windermere Island, 256  
Windsor Castle, 8\*  
Winston (Suffolk), 113  
Winterborne Came, 267  
Wintringham, 49\*  
Wispington, 122  
Witchingham, 128  
Witcombe, 119\*  
Witherley, Wytherdeleye, 25  
Witherslack, 183\*  
Witton le Wear, 177  
Witton, Nether, 185  
Woburn, 60, 270  
Woburn Abbey, 144  
Wodlesforth, 263  
Wolverlow, 77  
Wolseley Hall, 204  
Wolterton, 128  
Wolverhampton, 65  
Wombwell, 91  
Woodford, 206  
Woodhouse, 174  
Woodsome, 190  
Worcester, 13\*, 14  
Worcestershire, 115, 211  
Worfield, *see* Worvill  
Worlingham, Werlingham, 125\*  
Worlingham, Little, 141, 250\*  
Worvill (? Worfield), 98  
Wothersome, 95  
Wranbrook, 263  
Wraysbury, 11\*  
Wrentham, 261  
Wycliffe, 95\*, 96\*, 97\*, 182, 258  
Wykeham, Wickham (co. Lincoln), 39  
Wykeham Abbey, 40  
Wyllington, *see* Willington  
Wymondley Priory, 189  
Xainctes, 167  
Yapton Place, 216  
Yarmouth (Jernemuth), Great, 126, 129, 131, 134\*, 269  
Yarmouth, Little, 129, 131  
Yealand, 283  
York, 36, 37, 38, 39, 42\*, 43, 45, 46\*, 47, 48, 84, 85, 87, 89\*, 95, 99\*, 173\*, 174\*, 175\*, 176\*, 177\*, 178\*, 179, 182, 188, 193, 251, 256, 259, 260\*, 261\*  
York Minster, 40, 45, 46\*, 47\*, 84, 85, 174, 175, 176, 260  
York, Province of, 190, 194  
Yorkshire, 9, 35-49, 66\*, 67, 71, 83-99, 120, 144, 172-185, 190\*, 210, 211, 212, 219, 251-266, 271\*, 283\*  
Zealand, 120



